Iincwadi zeVangeli kunye neZenzo zabaPostile

Isiqulatho

IVangeli likaMateyu	1
IVangeli likaMarko	24
IVangeli likaLuka	39
IVangeli likaYohane	64
IZenzo zabaPostile	83

UMateyu

ISAHLUKO 1

1 Incwadi yomlibo wokuzalwa kukaYesu Kristu, unyana kaDavide, unyana ka-Abraham.
2 UAbraham wazala uIsake; uIsake ke wazala uYakobi; uYakobi wazala uYuda nabazalwana bakhe;
3 UYuda wazala uFares noZara ngoTamare; uFares wazala uEsrom; uEsrom wazala uAram;
4 uAram wazala uAminadabhi; uAminadabhi wazala uNashon; uNashon wazala uSalmon;
5 uSalmon wazala uBhohazi ngoRakabhi; uBhohazi wazala uObhedi ngoRute; uObhedi wazala uYese;
6 uYese wazala uDavide ukumkani; uDavide ukumkani wazala uSolomon ngomfazi kaUriya;
7 uSolomon wazala uRehobhoham; uRehobhoham wazala uAbhiya; uAbhiya wazala uAsa;
8 uAsa wazala uYoshafati; uYoshafati wazala uYoram; uYoram wazala u-Oziya;
9 u-Oziya wazala uYotam; uYotam wazala uAhazi; uAhazi wazala uHezekiya;
10 uHezekiya wazala uManase; uManase wazala uAmon; uAmon wazala uYosiya;
11 uYosiya wazala uYekoniya nabazalwana bakhe, ngexesha lokufuduselwa kwabo eBhabhilon.
12 Emveni ke kokufuduselwa kwabo eBhabhilon, uYekoniya wazala uSalatiyeli; uSalatiyeli wazala uTsorubhabheli;
13 uTsorubhabheli wazala uAbhihudi; uAbhihudi wazala uEliyakim; uEliyakim wazala uAzore;
14 uAzore wazala uTsadoki; uTsadoki wazala uAkim; uAkim wazala uElihudi;
15 uElihudi wazala uElazare; uElazare wazala uMatan; uMatan wazala uYakobi;
16 uYakobi wazala uYosefu indoda kaMariya, ekuthe ngaye kwazalwa uYesu, ekuthiwa nguKristu.
17 Zonke izizukulwana ngoko, ezithabathela kuAbraham zizise kuDavide, zizizukulwana ezilishumi elinazine; nezithabathela kuDavide zizise ekufuduselweni kwabo eBhabhilon, zizizukulwana ezilishumi elinazine; nezithabathela ekufuduselweni kwabo eBhabhilon zizise kuKristu, zizizukulwana ezilishumi elinazine.
18 Ke kaloku ukuzalwa kukaYesu Kristu kwaye kungolu hlobo: Kwathi, akubon' ukuba unina uMariya useseleganelwe uYosefu, bengekahlangani, wafunyanwa emithi ngoMoya oyiNgcwele.
19 Ke kaloku uYosefu indoda yakhe, eyindoda elilungisa, engathandi ukumvelela ekuhleni, wayecinga ukuba amale ngasese.
20 Akubon' ukuba uyazicinga ezi zinto, naso isithunywa seNkosi sibonakala kuye ephupheni, sisithi, Yosefu, nyana kaDavide, musa ukoyika ukumthabathela kuwe uMariya, umfazi wakho; yoMoya oyiNgcwele.
21 Uya kuzala unyana ke, umbize ngegama elinguYesu; kuba yena eya kubasindisa abantu bakhe ezonweni zabo.
22 Ke kaloku konke oku kwenzeke, ukuze kuzaliseke okwathethwayo yiNkosi ngomprofeti, isithi,
23 Uyabona, intombi le iya kumitha, izale unyana, Bambize ngegama elinguEmanuweli, oko kukuthi ngentetho evakalayo, uThixo unathi.
24 Uthe ke uYosefu, evukile ebuthongweni, wenza ngoko besimmisele ngako isithunywa seNkosi, wamthabathela kuye umkakhe;
25 akamazi wada wazala unyana wakhe wamazibulo; wathi igama lakhe nguYesu.

ISAHLUKO 2

1 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uYesu uzelwe eBhetelehem yelakwaYuda, emihleni kaHerode ukumkani, kwabonakala kufika eYerusalem izazi zivela empumalanga, zisithi,
2 Uphi na lo uzelweyo, ukumkani wamaYuda? Kuba sibone inkwenkwezi yakhe empumalanga, size kumnqula.
3 Ezivile ke uHerode ukumkani, wakhathazeka, yena nayo yonke iYerusalem naye.
4 Wahlanganisa ke bonke ababingeleli abakhulu nababhali babantu, wababuza ukuba ubeya kuzalelwa phi na uKristu.
5 Bathe ke kuye, EBhetelehem yelakwaYuda;
6 Nawe Bhetelehem, mhlaba wakwaYuda, Akunguye nakanye omncinanana phakathi kwabathetheli bakwaYuda;
7 Kwakuba njalo, uHerode, ezibize ngasese izazi ezo, waqondisisa kakuhle kuzo ixesha lokubonakala kwenkwenkwezi leyo;
8 wazithumela ke eBhetelehem, wathi, Hambani niye nicokise ukubuzisa ngomntwana lowo; xa ke nithe namfumana, ze nindibikele, ukuze nam ndiye kumnqula.
9 Zimvile ke zona ukumkani, zahamba; nantso inkwenkwezi leyo zayibonayo empumalanga izikhokela, yada yaya kuma phezu kwendawo abekuyo umntwana lowo.
10 Zathi ke, zakuyibona inkwenkwezi, zavuya ngovuyo olukhulu.
11 Zingenile endlwini, zambona umntwana enoMariya unina, zawa phantsi, zaqubuda kuye; igolide, nentlaka yokuqhumisa, nemore.
12 Zathi, kuba zihlatyelwe nguThixo ephupheni ukuba zingabuyi ziye kuHerode, zemka ngayimbi indlela ukuya ezweni lakowazo.
13 Zithe zakumka ke zona, naso isithunywa seNkosi sibonakala kuYosefu ephupheni, sisithi, Vuka, umthabathe umntwana nonina, usabele eYiputa, ube khona apho ndide ndikuxelele; UHerode uya kumfuna umntwana lowo ukuba amtshabalalise.
14 Evukile ke yena, wamthabatha umntwana nonina ebusuku, wemka waya eYiputa.
15 Waba khona apho wada wabhubha uHerode; ukuze kuzaliseke okwathethwayo yiNkosi ngomprofeti isithi, Ndambiza unyana wam ukuba aphume eYiputa.
16 Waza uHerode, akubona ukuba izazi zidlale ngaye, waba nomsindo omkhulu kunene, wathumela, wababulala bonke abantwana abaseBhetelehem, nakuyo yonke imida yayo, abaminyaka mibini bezelwe nangaphantsi, ngokomthetho wayo. ixesha awayelibuze ngenkuthalo kwizilumko.
17 Kwaza kwazaliseka okwathethwayo ngoYeremiya umprofeti, esithi,
18 Kwavakala eRama izwi, isijwili, nesijwili, nesijwili esikhulu, uRakeli elilela abantwana bakhe, engavumi kuthuthuzeleka, ngokuba bengasekho.
19 Uthe ke akuba efile uHerode, sabonakala isithunywa seNkosi sibonakala ephupheni kuYosefu eYiputa.

20 Vuka, umthabathe umntwana nonina, uye ezweni lakwaSirayeli; kuba bafile abo babezonda ubomi bomntwana.
21 Wavuka ke, wamthabatha umntwana nonina, weza ezweni lakwaSirayeli.
22 Uthe ke akuva ukuba uArkelawo ungukumkani kwelakwaYuda esikhundleni sikaHerode uyise, woyika ukuya khona; wathi, ehlatyelwe nguThixo ephupheni, wemka waya emideni yelaseGalili.
23 Weza wahlala emzini ekuthiwa yiNazarete, ukuze kuzaliseke okwathethwayo ngabaprofeti, kwathiwa, Uya kubizwa ngokuba ungumNazarete.

ISAHLUKO 3

1 Ke kaloku, kwafika uYohane umbhaptizi, eshumayela entlango yelakwaYuda,
2 Guqukani, kuba ubukumkani bamazulu busondele.
3 Kuba lo nguye awayethetha yena uIsaya umprofeti, esithi, Izwi lodandulukayo entlango, lisithi, Yilungiseni indlela yeNkosi, Wutyenenezeni umendo wayo.
4 Ke uYohane lowo ingubo yakhe ibiyeyoboya benkamela, enombhinqo wentlonze esinqeni sakhe; kwaye ke ukudla kwakhe kuziinkumbi nobusi basendle.
5 Kwaye kwakuphuma kuye iYerusalem, nakulo lonke elakwaYuda, nommandla wonke waseYordan.
6 baye babhaptizwa nguye eYordan apho, bezixela izono zabo.
7 Ke kaloku, akubona into eninzi yabaFarisi nabaSadusi besiza ekubhaptizweni kwakhe, wathi kubo, Nzalandini yamarhamba, ngubani na onibonisileyo ukuba niyibaleke ingqumbo ezayo?
8 Velisani ngoko iziqhamo eziyifaneleyo inguquko;
9 Musani ukucinga ukuthi ngaphakathi kwenu, Thina sinobawo uAbraham; kuba ndithi kuni, Unako uThixo kuwo la matye ukumvelisela abantwana uAbraham.
10 Kananjalo izembe selibekiwe engcanjini yemithi; ngoko wonke umthi ongavelisi siqhamo sihle, uyagawulwa, uphoswe emlilweni.
11 Mna okunene ndinibhaptizela enguqukweni ngamanzi; kodwa lowo uzayo emva kwam unamandla kunam, ozimbadada ndingakulingeneyo ukuzithwala, yena uya kunibhaptiza ngoMoya oyiNgcwele nangomlilo;
12 ololonga lwakhe lusesandleni sakhe, asihlambulule akunene isanda sakhe, ayibuthele kuvimba ingqolowa yakhe; Ke wona umququ uya kuwutshisa ngomlilo ongacimiyo.
13 Kuthi ngelo xa afike uYesu eYordan kuYohane, evela kwelaseGalili, ukuba abhaptizwe nguye.
14 Ke kaloku uYohane wayemalela, esithi, Mna kufuneka ndibhaptizwe nguwe nje, uza kum na wena?
15 Uphendule ke uYesu wathi kuye, Vuma okwakaloku; kuba kusifanele thina ukwenjenjalo ukuzalisa bonke ubulungisa. Waza wamvumela.
16 Ebhaptiziwe ke uYesu, wenyuka kwaoko emanzini;
17 Nalo izwi liphuma ezulwini, lisithi, Lo nguNyana wam oyintanda, endikholisiweyo nguye.

ISAHLUKO 4

1 Waza uYesu wenyuswa nguMoya, wasiwa entlango, ukuba ahendwe nguMtyholi.
2 Uthe ke, ezile ukudla iimini ezimashumi mane nobusuku obumashumi mane, walamba.
3 Efikile ke umhendi kuye, wathi, Ukuba unguNyana kaThixo, yitsho la matye abe zizonka.
4 Waphendula ke wathi, Kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Akaphili ngasonka sodwa umntu; uphila ngamazwi onke aphuma emlonyeni kaThixo.
5 Waza uMtyholi wamthabatha wamsa kuwo umzi ongcwele, wammisa eluchochoyini lwetempile.
6 Athi kuye, Ukuba unguNyana kaThixo, ziphose ezantsi; kuba kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Uya kuziwisela umthetho ngawe izithunywa zakhe, zaye ziya kukufukula ngezandla, hleze ubetheke ngonyawo lwakho. nxamnye nelitye.
7 Wathi ke uYesu kuye, Kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Uze ungayihendi iNkosi uThixo wakho.
8 Ubuya uMtyholi amthabathe amse entabeni ephakame ngokuncamisileyo, ambonise zonke izikumkani zehlabathi, nozuko lwazo;
9 Athi kuye, Zonke ezi zinto ndokunika, ukuba uthe wawa phantsi, waqubuda kum.
10 Aze athi uYesu kuye, Suka umke, Sathana, ngokuba kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Uze uqubude eNkosini uThixo wakho, ukhonze yena yedwa.
11 Wandula ke uMtyholi ukumyeka; nanzo izithunywa zezulu zeza zimlungiselela.
12 Ke kaloku, akuva uYesu ukuba uYohane unikelwe entolongweni, wemka waya kwelaseGalili.
13 Esukile ke eNazarete, weza wahlala eKapernahum, eselunxwemeni lolwandle, emideni yakwaZebhulon neyakwaNafetali.
14 ukuze kuzaliseke okwathethwayo ngoIsaya umprofeti, esithi,
15 Ilizwe lakwaZebhulon, nelizwe lakwaNafetali, ngasendleleni yaselwandle, phesheya kweYordan, eGalili yeentlanga;
16 Abantu abo bahleli ebumnyameni babone ukukhanya okukhulu; nabo babehleli kummandla wethunzi lokufa, ukukhanya bakhanyiselwe.
17 Waqala oko uYesu ukumemeza, esithi, Guqukani, kuba ubukumkani bamazulu busondele.
18 Uthe ke uYesu, ehamba ngaselwandle lwaseGalili wabona abazalwana ababini, uSimon ekuthiwa nguPetros noAndreya, umzalwana wakhe, bephosa umnatha elwandle; kuba babengababambisi beentlanzi.
19 Athi kubo, Ndilandeleni; ndonenza nibe ngababambisi babantu.
20 Bayishiya kwaoko iminatha yabo, bamlandela.
21 Ehambele phambili esuka apho, wabona abanye abazalwana ababini, uYakobi unyana kaZebhedi, noYohane umzalwana wakhe, besemkhombeni noZebhedi uyise, belungisa iminatha yabo; wababiza.
22 Bawushiya kwaoko umkhombe noyise, bamlandela.
23 Waye uYesu elihamba lonke elaseGalili, efundisa ezindlwini zabo zesikhungu, eshumayela iindaba ezilungileyo zobukumkani, ephilisa izifo zonke nezikhuhlane zonke ebantwini.
24 Lwaphuma ke udumo lwakhe lwaya kulo lonke elaseSiriya; babazisa kuye bonke abafayo, bebanjwe zizifo ngezifo naziintuthumbo ngeentuthumbo, nabaphethwe ziidemon, nabanesithuthwane, nabafe umzimba; wabaphilisa.

25 Walandelwa zizihlwele ezininzi zivela kwelaseGalili, naseDekapoli, naseYerusalem, nakwelakwaYuda, naphesheya kweYordan.

ISAHLUKO 5

1 Uthe ke, akuzibona izihlwele ezo, wenyuka intaba;
2 Wawuvula umlomo wakhe, wabafundisa, esithi,
3 Banoyolo abangamahlwempu ngomoya; ngokuba ubukumkani bamazulu bobabo.
4 Banoyolo abakhedamileyo; ngokuba baya konwatyiswa bona.
5 Banoyolo abanobulali; ngokuba umhlaba baya kuwudla ilifa bona.
6 Banoyolo abalambela banxanelwe ubulungisa; ngokuba baya kuhluthiswa bona.
7 Banoyolo abanenceba; ngokuba baya kwenzelwa inceba bona.
8 Banoyolo abahlambulukileyo intliziyo; ngokuba baya kumbona uThixo bona.
9 Banoyolo abaxolisi; ngokuba baya kubizwa ngokuthi bangoonyana bakaThixo bona.
10 Banoyolo abatshutshiswa ngenxa yobulungisa; ngokuba ubukumkani bamazulu bobabo.
11 Ninoyolo nina, xa bathe abantu baningcikiva, banitshutshisa, bathetha zonke izinto ezikhohlakeleyo ngani bexoka, ngenxa yam.
12 Vuyani nigcobe kunene; ngokuba umvuzo wenu mkhulu emazulwini; kuba benjenjalo ukubatshutshisa abaprofeti ababekho phambi kwenu.
13 Niyityuwa yehlabathi nina; ke ukuba ityuwa ithe ayaba nasongo, yothiwani na ukuvakaliswa? ayisalungele nto, kukulahlwa phandle, inyathelwe ngabantu.
14 Nina nilukhanyiselo lwehlabathi; Umzi omi phezu kwentaba awunakufihlakala;
15 kananjalo abasibaneki isibane basibeke phantsi kwesitya; ikhanyisela bonke abasendlwini.
16 Malukhanye ngokunjalo ukhanyiselo lwenu phambi kwabantu; ukuze bayibone imisebenzi yenu emihle, bamzukise uYihlo osemazulwini.
17 Ningabi ndize kuchitha umthetho, nokuba ngabaprofeti; andize kuchitha, ndize kuzalisekisa.
18 Kuba inene ndithi kuni, Koda kudlule izulu nehlabathi, kungakhanga kudlule nalinye iganyana nokuba lisuntswana emthethweni, kude kwenzeke konke.
19 Othe ngoko wachitha noko umnye kule mithetho mincinanana, wabafundisa abantu ngokunjalo, kothiwa ungomncinanana ebukumkanini bamazulu; othe wenza wafundisa ngayo, kothiwa ngomkhulu ebukumkanini bamazulu.
20 Kuba ndithi kuni, Ukuba ubulungisa benu abuthanga bugqithe kakhulu kobababhali nabaFarisi, anisayi kukha ningene ebukumkanini bamazulu.
21 Nivile ukuba kwathiwa kumanyange, Uze ungabulali; othe wabulala, woba sisisulu somgwebo;
22 Ke mna ndithi kuni, Othe wamqumbela umzalwana wakhe kungekho sizathu, woba sisisulu somgwebo; othe ke kumzalwana wakhe, Raka, woba sisisulu sentlanganiso yamatyala; , uya kuba sengozini yesihogo somlilo.
23 Ngoko xa sukuba uwusondeza umnikelo wakho esibingelelweni, wathi ulapho wakhumbula ukuba umzalwana wakho unendawo ngakuwe;
24 Sishiye apho isipho sakho phambi kwesibingelelo, uhambe; uxolelana nomzalwana wakho kuqala, wandule ukuza uwusondeze umnikelo wakho.
Lungisana kamsinya nokumangaleleyo, usesendleleni naye; hleze ummangaleli lowo akunikele kumgwebi, aze umgwebi akunikele kumsila, uze uphoswe entolongweni.
26 Inene ndithi kuwe, Akusayi kukha uphume khona apho, ude uhlawule nemalanana yokugqibela.
27 Nivile ukuba kwathiwa kumanyange, Uze ungakrexezi;
28 Ke mna ndithi kuni, Wonke umntu okhangela umntu oyinkazana, ukuba amkhanuke, uselemkrexezile entliziyweni yakhe.
29 Ukuba ke iliso lakho lokunene liyakukhubekisa, linyothule ulilahle kuwe; kuba kukulungele kanye ukuba kutshabalale libe linye emalungwini akho, kunokuba umzimba wakho uphela uphoswe esihogweni.
30 Nokuba isandla sakho sokunene siyakukhubekisa, sinqumle usilahle kuwe; kuba kukulungele kanye ukuba kutshabalale libe linye emalungwini akho, kunokuba umzimba wakho uphela uphoswe esihogweni.
31 Kwathiwa ke, Othe wamala umfazi wakhe, makamnike incwadi yokwahlukana;
32 Ke mna ndithi kuni, Othe wamala umfazi wakhe ngaphandle kwendawo yombulo, uyamkrexezisa; nothe wazeka owaliweyo, uyakrexeza.
33 Kananjalo nivile ukuba kwathiwa kumanyange, Uze ungafungi;
34 Ke mna ndithi kuni, Maningakhe nifunge nto; nokuba lizulu; ngokuba yitrone kaThixo;
35 nokuba lihlabathi; nokuba lisihlalo seenyawo zakhe; ngokuba ngumzi woKumkani omkhulu.
36 Uze ungayifungi nentloko yakho, ngokuba ungenamandla okwenza nalunye unwele lube mhlophe okanye lube mnyama.
37 Ilizwi lenu ke malibe nguewe, ewe; Hayi, hayi; kuba okungaphezulu koko kuvela kongendawo.
38 Nivile ukuba kwathiwa, Iliso maliphindezelwe ngeliso, nezinyo ngezinyo.
39 Ke mna ndithi kuni, maningaxhathisi okubi; kodwa othe wakubetha esidleleni sakho sokunene, mguqulele nesinye.
40 Kwaye ukuba ubani ufuna ukukumangalela, aze akuhluthe ingubo yangaphantsi, myekele neyokwaleka yakho.
41 Nosukuba ekunyanzelela imayile enye, hamba naye zibe mbini.
42 Mphe lowo ukucelayo, nalowo ufuna ukuboleka kuwe ungamnikeli umva.
43 Nivile ukuba kwathiwa, Uze umthande ummelwane wakho, uluthiye utshaba lwakho.
44 Ke mna ndithi kuni, Zithandeni iintshaba zenu, basikeleleni abo baniqalekisayo, benzeleni okulungileyo abo banithiyayo, nibathandazele abo banigxekayo banitshutshise;
45 ukuze nibe ngabantwana boYihlo osemazulwini; ngokuba elenza ilanga lakhe liphume phezu kwabakhohlakeleyo nabalungileyo, nemvula eyinisa phezu kwabalungisayo nabangalungisiyo.
46 Kuba xa nithe nathanda abo banithandayo, ninamvuzo mni na? Abenzi kwaloo nto na nababuthi berhafu?
47 Naxa nithe nabulisa abazalwana benu bodwa, yintoni na egqithiseleyo eniyenzayo? Abenzi benjenjalo na nababuthi berhafu?

48 Ngoko yibani ngabafezekileyo, njengokuba uYihlo osemazulwini efezekile.

ISAHLUKO 6

1 Lumkani, ubulungisa benu ningabenzeli ebusweni babantu, ngokunga ningabonwa ngabo; okanye, aninamvuzo kuYihlo osemazulwini.
2 Ngoko, xa sukuba uliza abantu, ungahlokomisi xilongo phambi kwakho, njengoko benza ngako abahanahanisi ezindlwini zesikhungu, nasezitratweni, ukuze bazukiswe ngabantu. Inene ndithi kuni, Bawufincile umvuzo wabo.
3 Ke wena, xa uthe wasisa, masingakwazi isandla sakho sokhohlo into esiyenzayo esokunene;
4 ukuze amalizo akho abe semfihlekweni; aze uYihlo obona emfihlekweni akubuyisele ekuhleni.
5 Naxa sukuba uthandaza, uze ungabi njengabahanahanisi; ngokuba bethanda ukuthandaza bemi ezindlwini zesikhungu nasezimbombeni zezitrato, ngokokuze babe nokubonwa ngabantu. Inene ndithi kuni, Bawufincile umvuzo wabo.
6 Ke wena, xa sukuba uthandaza, ngena egumbini lakho, uthi, uluvalile ucango lwakho, uthandaze kuYihlo osemfihlekweni; aze uYihlo obona emfihlekweni akubuyisele ekuhleni.
7 Nithandaza njalo ke, maningenzi milembelele ingeyanto, njengabeentlanga; kuba beba boviwa ngenxa yamazwi abo amaninzi.
8 Ngoko maningafani nabo; kuba ekwazi uYihlo enikusweleyo, ningekamceli.
9 Thandazani ngoko nina nenjenje: Bawo wethu osemazulwini, malingcwaliswe igama lakho.
10 Mabufike ubukumkani bakho. Makwenziwe ukuthanda kwakho nasemhlabeni, njengokuba kusenziwa emazulwini.
11 Siphe namhla isonka sethu semihla ngemihla;
12 Usixolele amatyala ethu, njengokuba nathi sibaxolela abanamatyala kuthi.
13 Ungasingenisi ekuhendweni, kodwa usihlangule ebubini; Amen.
14 Kuba xa nithi nibaxolele abantu izigqitho zabo, uYihlo osemazulwini wonixolela nani.
15 Ukuba anibaxoleli abantu izigqitho zabo, noYihlo ke akayi kunixolela iziphoso zenu.
16 Xa sukuba ke nizila ukudla, maningabi njengabahanahanisi, bona bamatshekileyo; kuba babenza bubi ubuso babo, ukuze babonakale ebantwini ukuba bazilile. Inene ndithi kuni, Bawufincile umvuzo wabo.
17 Ke wena, xa uzila ukudla, yithambise intloko yakho, ubuhlambe ubuso bakho;
18 ukuze ungabonakali ebantwini ukuba uzilile, ubonakale kuYihlo osemfihlekweni; aze uYihlo obona emfihlekweni akubuyisele ekuhleni.
19 Musani ukuziqwebela ubutyebi emhlabeni, apho konakalisa inundu nomhlwa, nalapho amasela agqobhozayo ebe;
20 ziqwebeleni ke ubutyebi emazulwini, apho kungonakalisi nundu namhlwa, nalapho amasela angagqobhoziyo ebe;
21 Kuba apho bukhona ubutyebi benu, yoba lapho nentliziyo yenu.
22 Isibane somzimba liliso; xa sukuba iliso lakho ngoko lingenakumbi, umzimba wakho uphela wokhanyiseleka.
23 Kodwa xa sukuba iliso lakho likhohlakele, umzimba wakho uphela woba bubumnyama. Ukuba ngoko ukukhanya okukuwe kububumnyama, bungakanani na ubumnyama obo!
24 Akukho mntu unako ukukhonza nkosi mbini; kuba eya kuyithiya le, athande leya; athi mhlawumbi abambelele kule, ayidele leya; Aninako ukukhonza uThixo nobutyebi.
25 Ngenxa yoko ndithi kuni, Musani ukubuxhalela ubomi benu, nisithi nodla ntoni na; kwanomzimba wenu, nisithi niya kwambatha ntoni na. Ubomi abungaphezulu na kuko ukudla, nomzimba awungaphezulu na kwinto yokwambatha?
26 Yondelani ezintakeni zasezulwini; ngokuba azihlwayeli, azivuni, azibutheli koovimba; ukanti uYihlo osemazulwini uyazondla. Anizigqithile ngokugqithileyo na?
27 Nguwuphi na ke kuni onokuthi ngokuxhala ongeze ebukhulwini bakhe ikubhite ibe nye?
28 Kanjalo yini na ukuba nixhalele into yokwambatha? Qondani ngeenyibiba zasendle, ukuhluma kwazo; azibulaleki, azisonti nokusonta;
29 ke ndithi kuni, noSolomon kubo bonke ubunewunewu bakhe, wayengavathiswanga nanjenganye kuzo ezi.
30 Ukuba ke ingca, leyo isendle, ethi namhla ibekho, ize ngomso iphoswe eziko, wenjenjalo uThixo ukuyambathisa, akayi kunambathisa kakhulu ngakumbi na, bantundini balukholo luncinane?
31 Musani ukuxhala ngoko, nisithi, Sodla ntoni na? sosela ntoni na? okanye, Siya kwambatha ntoni na?
32 Kuba zonke ezo zinto zingxanyelwe ziintlanga; kuba uYihlo osemazulwini uyazi ukuba ezo zinto zonke ziyafuneka kuni.
33 Funani ke tanci ubukumkani bukaThixo, nobulungisa bakhe; zaye zonke ezo zinto ziya kongezelelwa kuni.
34 Ngoko musani ukuxhalela ingomso; kuba ingomso liya kuxhalela okwalo. Buyanele imini leyo ububi bayo.

ISAHLUKO 7

1 Musani ukugweba, ukuze ningagwetywa.
2 Kuba ngogwebo enigweba ngalo, niya kugwetywa kwangalo nani; nomlinganiselo enilinganisela ngawo, niya kulinganiselwa kwangawo nani.
3 Yini na ke ukuba usibone isibi esisesweni lomzalwana wakho, kanti wona umqadi okwelakho iliso akuwuqiqi?
4 Okanye ungáthini na ukuthi kumzalwana wakho, Yeka ndisikhuphe isibi esweni lakho; kanti nanku umqadi kwelakho iliso?
5 Mhanahanisindini, wukhuphe kuqala umqadi kwelakho iliso; wandule ukubona kakuhle ukusikhupha isibi eso esweni lomzalwana wakho.
6 Musani ukukunika izinja okungcwele, kanjalo ningaziphosi iiperile zenu phambi kweehagu, hleze zizinyathele ngamanqina azo, zijike ziniqwenge.
7 Celani, nophiwa; funani, nofumana; nkqonkqozani, novulelwa;
8 Kuba wonke umntu ocelayo, uyazuza; nalowo ufunayo, uyafumana; nalowo unkqonkqozayo uya kuvulelwa.
9 Nguwuphi na umntu kuni ongathi, ukuba unyana wakhe uthe wacela isonka, amnike ilitye;
10 Athi, ukuba uthe wacela intlanzi, amnike inyoka?
11 Ukuba ke ngoko nina, ningendawo nje, niyakwazi ukubapha abantwana benu izipho ezilungileyo, wobeka phi

na yena uYihlo osemazulwini ukugqithisela ukubapha okulungileyo abo bamcelayo?
12 Zonke izinto ngoko enisukuba ninga bangazenza abantu kuni, yenzani ezikwanjalo nani kubo; kuba oko kungumthetho nabaprofeti.
13 Ngenani ngesango elimxinwa; ngokuba libanzi isango, iphangalele nendlela, esa entshabalalweni, baninzi ke abangena ngalo;
14 Ngokuba limxinwa isango, icuthene nendlela, esa ebomini; bambalwa ke abalifumanayo.
15 Ke kaloku balumkeleni abaprofeti ababuxoki, abeza kuni ngezambatho zeegusha, ngaphakathi ke beziingcuka eziqwengayo.
16 Nobaqonda ngeziqhamo zabo. Ngaba abantu bakha iidiliya emithaneni enameva okanye amakhiwane enkunzaneni?
17 Ngokunjalo wonke umthi olungileyo uvelisa iziqhamo ezihle; ke wona umthi ongenguwo uvelisa isiqhamo esibi.
18 Umthi olungileyo awunakuvelisa ziqhamo zibi, nomthi ongenguwo awunakuvelisa ziqhamo zihle.
19 Wonke umthi ongavelisi siqhamo sihle, uyagawulwa, uphoswe emlilweni.
20 Ngoko ke nobaqonda ngeziqhamo zabo.
21 Asingabo bonke abathi kum, Nkosi, Nkosi, abaya kungena ebukumkanini bamazulu; kodwa ngulowo wenza ukuthanda kukaBawo osemazulwini.
22 Baninzi abaya kuthi kum ngaloo mini, Nkosi, Nkosi, sasingathe na egameni lakho? Sazikhupha na iidemon egameni lakho? Nenze egameni lakho imisebenzi emininzi ebalulekileyo?
23 Ndandule ndibaxelele, ndithi, Andizanga ndinazi; mkani kum, nina nenza okuchasene nomthetho.
24 Wonke umntu ngoko owevayo la mazwi am, awenze, ndomfanekisa nendoda eyingqondi, yona yayakhelayo elulwalweni indlu yayo;
25 Yehla imvula, yeza imilambo, yavuthuza imimoya, yagaleleka kuloo ndlu; ayawa, kuba ibisekelwe elulwalweni.
26 Nomntu wonke owevayo la mazwi am, angawenzi, uya kufaniswa nendoda esisiyatha, yona yayakhelayo entlabathini indlu yayo.
27 Yehla imvula, yeza imilambo, yavuthuza imimoya, yagaleleka kuloo ndlu; yawa; saba sikhulu ukuwa kwayo.
28 Ke kaloku kwathi, xeshikweni uYesu ebewagqibile la mazwi, zakhwankqiswa iindimbane kukufundisa kwakhe.
29 kuba ebezifundisa njengonegunya, engafundisi njengabo ababhali.

ISAHLUKO 8

1 Ke kaloku, akuhla entabeni apho, walandelwa ngabantu abaninzi.
2 Nanko kusiza oneqhenqa, waqubuda kuye, esithi, Nkosi, ukuba uyathanda, unako ukundihlambulula.
3 Wasolula isandla uYesu, wamchukumisa, esithi, Ndiyathanda; Hlambuluka. Lahlambuluka kwaoko iqhenqa lakhe.
4 Athi uYesu kuye, Lumka ungaxeleli bani; hamba uye kuzibonisa kumbingeleli, usondeze umnikelo awamisa wona uMoses, ube bubungqina kubo.
5 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uYesu ungene eKapernahum, kweza kuye umthetheli-khulu, embongoza, esithi,
6 esithi, Nkosi, umkhonzi wam ulele ekhaya, unedumbe, ethuthunjelwa ngokunzulu.
7 Athi uYesu kuye, Ndoza ndisiphilise mna.
8 Waphendula umthetheli-khulu, wathi, Nkosi, andikulingene ukuba ude ungene phantsi kophahla lwam; thetha ilizwi lodwa, sophiliswa isicaka sam.
9 Kuba nam ndingumntu ophantsi kwegunya labanye, ndinamasoldati phantsi kwam; ndithi kweli, Yiya, liye; ndithi kweliya, Yiza, lize; nakumkhonzi wam, Yenza oku, akwenze.
10 Evile ke uYesu wamangaliswa, wathi kwabalandelayo, Inene ndithi kuni, andifumananga lukholo lungaka nakwaSirayeli.
11 Ndithi ke kuni, baninzi abaya kuza bevela empumalanga nasentshonalanga, bangqengqe ndawonye noAbraham noIsake noYakobi ebukumkanini bamazulu.
12 Kodwa bona abantwana bobukumkani baya kukhutshelwa emnyameni ongaphandle; khona apho kuya kubakho ukulila nokutshixiza kwamazinyo.
13 Wathi ke uYesu kumthetheli-khulu, Hamba; makwenzeke kuwe njengoko ukholiwe. Saphiliswa kwangelo lixa isicaka sakhe.
14 Uthe ke uYesu, engene endlwini kaPetros, wabona umkhwekazi wakhe elele, egula ngumkhuhlane.
15 Wasichukumisa isandla sakhe, yamyeka icesina; wesuka ke, wabalungiselela.
16 Ke kaloku, kwakuhlwa, kwaziswa kuye into eninzi yabaphethwe ziidemon; wabakhupha oomoya abo ngelizwi, wabaphilisa bonke ababesifa.
17 ukuze kuzaliseke okwathethwayo ngoIsaya umprofeti, esithi, Yena ngokwakhe wabuthabatha ubulwelwe bethu, wazithwala izifo zethu.
18 Uthe ke uYesu, akubona abantu abaninzi bemphahlile, wathi makumkiwe kuyiwe ngaphesheya.
19 Kweza mbhali uthile, wathi kuye, Mfundisi, ndiya kukulandela apho uthe waya khona.
20 Athi uYesu kuye, Iimpungutye zinemingxuma, neentaka zezulu zineendawo zokuhlala; yena uNyana woMntu akanayo nendawo angalalisa kuyo intloko.
21 Wathi ke omnye wabafundi bakhe kuye, Nkosi, ndivumele ndiye kungcwaba ubawo kuqala.
22 Wathi ke uYesu kuye, Ndilandele; bayeke abafileyo bangcwabe abafileyo babo.
23 Engenile ke emkhombeni, bamlandela abafundi bakhe.
24 Kwasuka kwabakho uqhwithela olukhulu elwandle, ngokokude umkhombe ugutyungelwe ngamaza; waye ke yena elele ubuthongo.
25 Beza kuye abafundi bakhe, bamvusa, besithi, Nkosi, sisindise, siyatshabalala.
26 Athi kubo, Yini na ukuba nibe ngamagwala, bantundini balukholo luncinane? Waza wavuka, wayikhalimela imimoya nolwandle; kwabakho ukuzola okukhulu.
27 Bamangaliswa ke abantu abo, besithi, Ngumntu mni na lo, le nto alulanyelwayo nayimimoya nalulwandle?
28 Kuthe akufika ngaphesheya, ezweni lamaGergasi, kwaqubisana naye abantu ababini abaphethwe ziidemon, bephuma emangcwabeni, belugcalagcala, kwada kwayinkohla ukuba kudlule umntu ngaloo ndlela.
29 Basuka bakhala besithi, Yintoni na enathi nawe, Yesu, Nyana kaThixo? uze kusithuthumbisa na phambi kwelona xesha?

30 Bekukho ke mgama kubo ugxuba olukhulu lweehagu lusidla.
31 Zaye ke iidemon zimbongoza, zisithi, Ukuba uyasikhupha, sivumele siye kungena elugxubeni lweehagu olo.
32 Wathi kuwo, Hambani. Zithe ke zakuphuma, zaya kungena elugxubeni lweehagu; lwasuka lonke ugxuba lweehagu lwaphaphatheka, lwehla eweni, lwela elwandle; zatshabalala emanzini.
33 Bathe ke abo babezalusa basaba, baya ekhaya, babika into yonke, kwanendawo yababephethwe ziidemon.
34 Wasuka wonke umzi waphuma, waya kumkhawulela uYesu; bathi bakumbona, bambongoza ukuba emke emideni yabo.

ISAHLUKO SE-9

1 Engenile ke emkhombeni, wawela, weza kowabo.
2 Ke kaloku bazisa kuye umntu onedumbe, elele elukhukweni. Nyana, yomelela; zixolelwe izono zakho.
3 Kwaza kwabakho abathile bakubabhali phakathi kwabo, besithi, Lo uyanyelisa;
4 UYesu ezibona iingcingane zabo, wathi, Yini na ukuba nicinge izinto ezimbi ezintliziyweni zenu?
5 Kuba okukhona kulula kukuphi na, kukho ukuthi, Zixolelwe izono zakho; nokuthi, Vuka, uhambe?
6 Ke ukuze nazi, ukuba unalo igunya uNyana woMntu lokuxolela izono emhlabeni apha (selesithi konedumbe), Vuka, uthabathe ukhuko lwakho, uye endlwini yakho.
7 Wavuka, wemka waya endlwini yakhe.
8 Zikubonile ke oko izihlwele, zamangaliswa, zamzukisa uThixo, obanike abantu igunya elingaka.
9 Edlula apho, uYesu wabona umntu ehleli endaweni yerhafu, okuthiwa nguMateyu, athi kuye, Ndilandele. Wesuka ke, wamlandela.
10 Kwathi, akubon' ukuba uhleli ngasesithebeni endlwini, kwabonakala into eninzi yababuthi berhafu naboni, yeza yahlala ndawonye noYesu nabafundi bakhe.
11 Bakukubona oko abaFarisi, bathi kubafundi bakhe, Kungani na ukuba umfundisi wenu adle nababuthi berhafu naboni?
12 Ekuvile ke oko uYesu, wathi kubo, Akufuneki gqirha kwabaphilileyo, lifuneka kwabafayo.
13 Khaniye nifunde ukuba kukuthini na ukuthi, Ndithanda inceba, andithandi mbingelelo; kuba andize kubiza malungisa, ndize kubiza aboni ukuba baguquke.
14 Baza beza kuye abafundi bakaYohane, besithi, Kungani na ukuba sizile ukudla kaninzi, thina nabaFarisi, kanti bona abafundi bakho abakuzili?
15 Wathi uYesu kubo, Banako yini na abegumbi lomtshakazi ukukhedama, lo gama umyeni asenabo? Kodwa kuya kufika mihla awothi asuswe kubo umyeni, bandule ke ukuzila.
16 Akukho ke ubeka isiziba somchako omtsha engutyeni endala; kuba eso sifakiweyo, siyakrazula engutyeni, sibe sibi ngokunye isikroba.
17 Kanjalo ayithiwa iwayini entsha ezintsubeni ezindala; kwenjiwe njalo, zingagqabhuka iintsuba, iphalale iwayini, zitshabalale neentsuba; yona iwayini entsha ithiwa ezintsubeni ezintsha, zigcinakale ezo nto zombini.
18 Akubon' ukuba uyazithetha ezi zinto kubo, nanko kusiza umphathi, waqubuda kuye, esithi, Intombi yam ibhubhe ngoku; yiza ubeke isandla sakho phezu kwayo, yophila.
19 Wesuka uYesu wamlandela, kwanabafundi bakhe.
20 Nanko kusiza intokazi ethile, eyayinethombo legazi iminyaka elishumi elinamibini, yafika ngasemva yachukumisa umqukumbelo wengubo yakhe;
21 kuba ibisithi ngaphakathi kwayo, Ukuba ndithe ndachukumisa ingubo yakhe nje kodwa, ndophiliswa.
22 Wajika uYesu, wayibona, wathi, Ntombi yam, yomelela; ukholo lwakho lukusindisile. Yaphiliswa umfazi kwangelo lixa.
23 Uthe akufika uYesu endlwini yomphathi, wazibona iingwali nabantu abaninzi bephithizela;
24 Wathi kubo, Khwelelani; kuba intombazana ayifile, ilele. Basuka bamwa ngentsini.
25 Uthe ke bakukhutshelwa phandle abantu, wangena, wayibamba ngesandla, yaza yavuka intombazana leyo.
26 Lwaza lwaphuma udumo lwale nto, lwaya kuwo wonke loo mhlaba.
27 Kuthe ke akuba edlula apho uYesu, walandelwa ziimfama ezimbini, zidanduluka, zisithi, Senzele inceba, nyana kaDavide.
Zithe, akungena ke endlwini, zeza kufika kuye iimfama; athi kuzo uYesu, Niyakholwa na ukuba ndinako ukukwenza oko? Bathi kuye, Ewe, Nkosi.
29 Wandula ukuwachukumisa amehlo azo, esithi, Ngokokholo lwenu makwenzeke kuni.
30 Aqabuka amehlo abo; Waza uYesu waziyala kalukhuni, esithi, Lumkani ingaziwa mntu le nto.
31 Kodwa zona zaphuma, zalubhengeza udumo lwakhe kuwo wonke loo mmandla.
32 Ke kaloku zakubon' ukuba ziyaphuma, kwabonakala kuziswa kuye umntu osisidenge, ophethwe yidemon.
33 Yakukhutshwa ke idemon, sathetha isisidenge, zamangaliswa izihlwele, zathi, Akuzanga kubonwe okunje kwaSirayeli.
34 Bathi ke abaFarisi, Uzikhupha iidemon ngomphathi weedemon.
35 Waye uYesu eyihamba yonke imizi nemizana, efundisa ezindlwini zabo zesikhungu, eshumayela iindaba ezilungileyo zobukumkani, ephilisa izifo zonke nezikhuhlane zonke ebantwini.
36 Uthe ke, akuzibona izihlwele, wasikwa yimfesane zizo, ngokuba zibe zityhafile, zichithakele ngokwezimvu ezingenamalusi.
Aze athi kubafundi bakhe, Ukuvuna okunene kuninzi, kodwa bona abasebenzi bambalwa;
38 Khungani ngoko eNkosini yokuvuna, ikhuphe abasebenzi, baye ekuvuneni kwayo.

ISAHLUKO SE-10

1 Waza wababizela kuye abafundi bakhe abalishumi elinababini, wabanika igunya koomoya abangcolileyo, ukuze babakhuphe, nelokuphilisa izifo nezikhuhlane zonke.
2 Amagama abapostile abalishumi elinababini ngawo la; Owokuqala ibinguSimon ekuthiwa nguPetros, noAndreya umzalwana wakhe; uYakobi kaZebhedi, noYohane umzalwana wakhe;

3 uFilipu noBhartolomeyu; uTomas, noMateyu, umbuthi werhafu; uYakobi ka-Alifeyu, noLebheyu, ogama limbi linguTadeyu;
4 uSimon umKanan noYuda Sikariyoti, lowo wamngcatshayo.
5 Aba balishumi elinababini wabathuma uYesu, ebawisela umthetho, esithi, Ze ningasingi endleleni yeentlanga, ningangeni nasemzini wamaSamariya;
6 yiyani kanye kwizimvu ezilahlekileyo zendlu kaSirayeli.
7 Ekuhambeni kwenu ke vakalisani, nisithi, Ubukumkani bamazulu busondele.
8 Philisani imilwelwe, hlambululani abaneqhenqa, vusani abafileyo, khuphani iidemon; namkele ngesisa, yiphani ngesisa.
9 Musani ukuthabatha emibhinqweni yenu igolide, nasilivere, nalubhedu;
10 nangxowa yandlela, nangubo zangaphantsi ngambini, nambadada, namsimelelo; kuba umsebenzi ufanelwe kukudla kwakhe.
11 Emzini ke enithe nangena kuwo, nokuba kusemzaneni, ize nibuzise ukuba ngubani na kuwo ofanelekileyo; hlalani khona apho nide nimke khona.
12 Xa ningena endlwini, ze niyibulise.
13 Ukuba ke ifanelekile indlu leyo, malube phezu kwayo uxolo lwenu; ukuba ayifanelekile, uxolo lwenu malubuyele kwakuni.
14 Nothe akawamkela, akaweva amazwi enu, nakuphuma kuloo ndlu nakuloo mzi, vuthululani uthuli lweenyawo zenu.
15 Inene ndithi kuni, Kuya kuba nokunyamezeleka okomhlaba waseSodom nowaseGomora ngomhla womgwebo, kunokwaloo mzi.
16 Yabonani, mna ndinithuma njengezimvu phakathi kweengcuka; ngoko yibani nobulumko njengeenyoka, nibe njengamahobe ukungabi nabuqhinga.
17 Balumkeleni ke abantu; kuba baya kuninikela ezintlanganisweni zamatyala, banityakatye ezindlwini zabo zesikhungu;
18 naye ke niya kusiwa phambi kwabalawuli nookumkani ngenxa yam, ze kube bubungqina kubo, nakuzo iintlanga.
19 Xa sukuba ke beninikela, ize ningaxhaleli ukuba nothetha ngakuphi na, nokuba nothetha ntoni na;
20 Kuba asinini abathethayo, nguMoya kaYihlo othethayo ngaphakathi kwenu.
21 Ke kaloku umzalwana uya kunikela umzalwana ekufeni, aze uyise anikele umntwana, bathi nabantwana bavukelane nabazali, bababulalise;
22 niya kuthiywa ngabantu bonke ngenxa yegama lam; ke onyamezelayo kwada kwaba kwasekupheleni, uya kusindiswa yena.
23 Xa sukuba ke benitshutshisa kuloo mzi, sabelani kuwumbi; kuba inene ndithi kuni, Aniyi kukha niyigqibe imizi yakwaSirayeli, engekafiki uNyana woMntu.
24 Akukho mfundi mkhulu kunomfundisi wakhe, akukho mkhonzi mkhulu kunenkosi yakhe.
25 Kumanele umfundi ukuba abe njengomfundisi wakhe, nomkhonzi ukuba abe njengenkosi yakhe. Ukuba umninindlu bambize ngoBhelezebhule, akukhona bobabiza ngaye yini na abo bendlu yakhe?
26 Musani ukuboyika ngoko; kuba akukho nto igqunyiweyo, ingasayi kutyhilwa; nefihlakeleyo, engasayi kwaziwa.
Oko ndikuthetha kuni emnyameni, kuthetheni ekukhanyeni; noko nikuvayo endlebeni, kuxeleni phezu kwezindlu.
28 Ningaboyiki abo babulala umzimba, kodwa bengenako ukuwubulala wona umphefumlo; yoyikani ke kanye lowo unako ukutshabalalisa umphefumlo kwanomzimba esihogweni somlilo.
29 Abathengiswa ngepeni na oongqatyana ababini? yaye akuyi kuwa namnye kuzo emhlabeni ngaphandle koYihlo.
30 Kwaneenwele ezi zentloko yenu zibaliwe zonke;
31 Musani ukoyika ngoko; nibagqithile oongqatyana abaninzi nina.
32 Wonke umntu ngoko oya kundivuma phambi kwabantu, ndiya kumvuma nam phambi koBawo osemazulwini.
33 Osukuba ke eya kundikhanyela phambi kwabantu, ndiya kumkhanyela nam phambi koBawo osemazulwini.
34 Ningabi ndize kungenisa uxolo ehlabathini; andize kungenisa luxolo, ndize kungenisa ikrele.
35 Kuba ndize kubambanisa umntu noyise, intombi nonina, umolokazana noninazala.
36 Zaye iintshaba zomntu ziya kuba ngabendlu yakhe.
37 Lowo uthanda uyise nokuba ngunina kunam, akandifanele mna; nalowo uthanda unyana wakhe nokuba yintombi yakhe kunam, akandifanele mna.
38 Nongawuthabathiyo umnqamlezo wakhe, alandele emva kwam, akandifanele mna.
39 Lowo uwufumeneyo umphefumlo wakhe, wolahlekelwa nguwo; nalowo uwulahlileyo umphefumlo wakhe ngenxa yam, uya kuwufumana.
40 Lowo wamkela nina, wamkela mna; nalowo wamkela mna, wamkela owandithumayo.
41 Lowo wamkela umprofeti egameni lomprofeti, uya kwamkela umvuzo womprofeti; nothe wamkela ilungisa ngokuba lililungisa, uya kwamkela umvuzo welungisa.
42 Nothe waseza noko amnye waba bangabona bancinane indebe yodwa yamanzi abandayo egameni lomfundi, inene ndithi kuni, akayi kukha alahlekelwe ngumvuzo wakhe.

ISAHLUKO SE-11

1 Kwathi, xeshikweni uYesu ebegqibile ukubamisela abafundi bakhe abalishumi elinababini, wesuka apho waya kufundisa nokushumayela emizini yabo.
2 Ke kaloku uYohane, eyive esentolongweni imisebenzi kaKristu, wesusa bababini kubafundi bakhe,
3 athi kuye, Wena ungulowo uzayo na, silinde omnye, sini na?
4 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuwo, Hambani niye kumbikela uYohane izinto enizivayo nenizibonileyo;
5 Iimfama zibuya zibone, neziqhwala ziyahamba, abaneqhenqa bayahlanjululwa, nezithulu ziyeva, abafileyo bayavuswa, namahlwempu ayazishunyayezwa iindaba ezilungileyo.
6 Unoyolo othe akakhutyekiswa ndim.
7 Bakubon' ukuba bayemka abo, waqala uYesu wathi kwizihlwele ngaye uYohane, Naye niphume nisiya kubona ntoni na entlango? Yayiyingcongolo na, izanyazanyiswa ngumoya?
8 Naye niphume naya kubona ntoni na kodwa? Yaye ingumntu ovethe iingubo ezitofotofo na? Yabonani, abo banxiba iingubo ezitofotofo basezindlwini zookumkani.
9 Naye niphume naya kubona ntoni na kodwa? Umprofeti? Ewe, ndithi kuni, nangaphezu komprofeti.

10 Kuba lo ngulowo kubhaliweyo ngaye, kwathiwa, Niyabona, mna ndiyamthuma umthunywa wam ngaphambi kobuso bakho, Oya kuyilungisa indlela yakho phambi kwakho.
11 Inene ndithi kuni, Phakathi kwabo bazelweyo ngabafazi, akuvelanga mkhulu kunoYohane umbhaptizi; kanti ke nomncinane kwabanye ebukumkanini bamazulu mkhulu kunaye.
12 Kususela ke kwimihla kaYohane umbhaptizi, kude kube ngoku, ubukumkani bamazulu buyagonyamelwa, bathi abagonyamelayo babuthimbe.
13 Kuba bonke abaprofeti nomthetho baprofeta kwada kwakho uYohane.
14 Kananjalo ukuba niyavuma ukukwamkela oko, yena nguEliya, lo bekuthiwa uza kufika.
15 Lowo uneendlebe zokuva makeve.
16 Ke kaloku ndiya kusifanisa nantoni na esi sizukulwana? Bufana nabantwana abahleli kwiindawo zembutho, bebiza amadlelane abo;
17 Sisithi, Sanigwalela, anangqungqa; senze isijwili kuni, anambambazela nina.
18 Kuba uYohane weza engadli, engaseli, basuka bathi, Unedemon.
19 UNyana woMntu yena weza esidla, esela, basuka bathi, Khanibone umntu olidla-kudla, olisela-wayini, umhlobo wababuthi berhafu naboni. Ubulumko bugwetyelwe kokuphuma ebantwaneni babo.
20 Waza waqala ukuyidubula loo mizi yayenzeke kuyo inkoliso yemisebenzi yakhe yamandla, ngokuba ingaguqukanga;
21 Yeha, wena Korazin! Yeha, wena Bhetesayida! Ngokuba imisebenzi yamandla eyenzeke kuni, ukuba yayenzeke eTire naseTsidon, ingeyaguqukayo kwakudala loo mizi ngeengubo ezirhwexayo naseluthuthwini.
22 Ke ndithi kuni, Kuya kuba nokunyamezeleka kwiTire nakwiTsidon ngomhla womgwebo kunani.
23 Nawe Kapernahum, uphakanyiselweyo ezulwini, uya kuphoselwa phantsi kwelabafileyo; ngokuba imisebenzi yamandla eyenzeke kuwe, ukuba yayenzeke eSodom, inge ihleli kwada kwaba namhla.
24 Ke ndithi kuni, Kuya kuba nokunyamezeleka okomhlaba waseSodom ngomhla womgwebo kunawe.
25 Ngelo xesha waphendula uYesu wathi, Ndiyabulela kuwe, Bawo, Nkosi yezulu nomhlaba, ngokuba ezi zinto uzifihlileyo kwizilumko nakwiingqondi, wazityhilela iintsana;
ewe, Bawo, ngokuba kwakholeka phambi kwakho ukuba kube njalo.
27 Zonke izinto zinikelwe kum nguBawo; kanjalo akukho umaziyo uNyana, nguYise yedwa; kanjalo akukho umaziyo uYise, kuphela nguNyana, nalowo asukuba uNyana athande ukumtyhilela.
28 Yizani kum nonke nina nibulalekayo, nisindwayo ngumthwalo, ndoninika ukuphumla.
29 Thabathani idyokhwe yam niyithwale, nifunde kum; ngokuba ndinobulali, ndithobekile ngentliziyo; noyifumanela ukuphumla imiphefumlo yenu.
30 Kuba idyokhwe yam imnandi, nomthwalo wam ulula.

ISAHLUKO SE-12

1 Ngelo xesha uYesu wacanda emasimini ngesabatha; Baye ke belambile abafundi bakhe, baqala ukukha izikhwebu, badla.
2 Ke kaloku abaFarisi, bakukubona oko, bathi kuye, Yabona, abafundi bakho benza oko kungavumelekileyo ukwenziwa ngesabatha.
3 Wathi ke kubo, Aniyilesanga na into awayenzayo uDavide, xa walambayo, yena nabo babenaye;
4 Okokuba wangena endlwini kaThixo, wazidla izonka ezibekwa phambi koThixo, ekube kungavumelekile ukuba azidle yena, kwanabo babenaye, kuvumelekele ababingeleli bodwa?
5 Anilesanga na emthethweni, ukuba ngesabatha ababingeleli etempileni bayayingcolisa isabatha, bangazeki tyala noko?
6 Ndithi ke kuni, omkhulu kunayo itempile ukho apha.
7 Ukuba ke nibe nikwazile ukuba kuthini na ukuthi, Ndithanda inceba, andithandi mbingelelo, ninge ningabagwebanga abangenatyala.
8 Kuba uNyana woMntu uyiNkosi yayo nesabatha.
9 Esukile ke apho, waya kungena endlwini yabo yesikhungu.
10 Kwabonakala kukho umntu owome isandla; Baye ke bembuza besithi, Kuvumelekile na ukuphilisa ngesabatha? ukuze bammangalele.
11 Wathi kubo, Nguwuphi na umntu kuni ongathi, enemvu enye, yaza yeyela emhadini ngomhla wesabatha, angayibambi ayirhole?
12 Ubeke phi na ke umntu ukuyigqitha imvu? Ngoko ke kuvumelekile ukwenza okulungileyo ngesabatha.
13 Aze athi kumntu lowo, Solule isandla sakho. Wasolula; yabuya yaphila, injengeyaleya ke.
14 Baphuma abaFarisi benza ibhunga ngaye lokuba bamtshabalalise.
15 Uthe ke uYesu, ekwazi oko, wemka, apho; walandelwa ngabantu abaninzi; wabaphilisa bonke.
16 Wabakhalimela ukuba bangamtyhili;
17 ukuze kuzaliseke okwathethwayo ngoIsaya umprofeti, esithi,
18 Yabonani, umkhonzi wam endimnyulileyo; intanda yam okholisiweyo yiyo umphefumlo wam; ndiya kumbeka uMoya wam phezu kwakhe, waye eya kuzibikela iintlanga umgwebo.
19 Akayi kuphika, akayi kunkqangaza; Akukho bani uya kuliva ilizwi lakhe ezitratweni.
20 Ingcongolo etyumkileyo akayi kuyaphula, Nomsonto oqhumayo akayi kuwucima, Ade awuphumelelisele ekoyiseni umgwebo;
21 Kanjalo ziya kuthembela egameni lakhe iintlanga.
22 Ke kaloku kwaziswa kuye ophethwe yidemon, eyimfama, esisidenge;
23 Bakhwankqiswa ke bonke abantu, bathi, Lo asinguye na unyana kaDavide?
24 Ke kaloku, bakukuva oko abaFarisi, bathi, Lo yena akazikhuphi iidemon, kungoBhelezebhule, umphathi weedemon.
25 Uthe ke uYesu, ezazi iingcingane zabo, wathi kubo, Ubukumkani bonke obahlulelene bodwa buyaphanza; nomzi wonke nendlu yonke eyahlulelene yodwa ayiyi kuma.

26 Ukuba ke uSathana ukhupha uSathana, wahlulelene yedwa; bothini na ngoko ukuma ubukumkani bakhe?
27 Ukuba mna ndizikhupha iidemon ngoBhelezebhule, bazikhupha ngabani na onyana benu? ngenxa yoko baya kuba ngabagwebi benu bona.
28 Ke ukuba ndizikhupha iidemon ngoMoya kaThixo mna, ngoko bunifikele kanti ubukumkani bukaThixo.
29 Angathini na umntu ukuba nako ukungena endlwini yegorha elo, ayiphange impahla yalo, ukuba akathanga tanci alibophe igorha elo? andule ke ukuyiphanga indlu yakhe.
30 Lowo ungengakum, uchasene nam; nalowo ungandibuthisiyo, uyachithachitha.
31 Ngenxa yoko ndithi kuni, Konke ukona nokunyelisa bokuxolelwa abantu; kodwa khona ukumnyelisa uMoya oyiNgcwele abasayi kukuxolelwa abantu.
32 Nothe wathetha ilizwi elichasene noNyana woMntu uya kuxolelwa; kodwa othe wathetha elichasene noMoya oyiNgcwele, akasayi kuxolelwa yena, nakweli phakade, nakwelo lizayo.
33 Yenzani umthi ube mhle, nesiqhamo sawo sibe sihle; okanye niwenze ube mbi umthi, nesiqhamo sawo sibe sibi; ngokuba umthi waziwa ngesiqhamo sawo.
Nzalandini yamarhamba, ningathini na ukuba nako ukuthetha izinto ezilungileyo, nikhohlakele nje? kuba umlomo uthetha ngokuphuphuma kwentliziyo.
35 Umntu olungileyo, ebuncwaneni obulungileyo bentliziyo yakhe, ukhupha izinto ezilungileyo; nomntu okhohlakeleyo, ebuncwaneni obukhohlakeleyo, ukhupha izinto ezikhohlakeleyo.
36 Ndithi ke kuni, Onke amazwi angewani abathe bawathetha abantu, baya kuphendula ngawo ngomhla womgwebo;
37 kuba ngawo amazwi akho uya kugwetyelwa, nangawo amazwi akho uya kugwetywa.
38 Baphendula ke abathile bakubabhali nabaFarisi, besithi, Mfundisi, sifuna ukubona umqondiso.
39 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Isizukulwana esingendawo, esikrexezayo, singxamele umqondiso; kwaye asiyi kunikwa mqondiso, ingenguwo umqondiso kaYona umprofeti.
40 Kuba uYona ebemini ntathu nabusuku buthathu esiswini sentlanzi enkulu; kwangokunjalo uNyana woMntu woba mini ntathu nabusuku buthathu embilinini womhlaba.
41 Amadoda aseNineve aya kusuka eme ngomgwebo nesi sizukulwana, asigwebe; ngokuba aguquka wona ngomemezo lukaYona; ukanti ke omkhulu kunoYona nanku apha.
42 Ukumkanikazi waseZantsi uya kusuka eme ngomgwebo nesi sizukulwana, asigwebe; ngokuba wavela eziphelweni zomhlaba, esiza kuva ubulumko bukaSolomon; ukanti ke omkhulu kunoSolomon nanku apha.
43 Xa umoya ongcolileyo uthe waphuma emntwini, ucanda ezindaweni ezingenamanzi, ufuna ukuphumla, ungakufumani.
44 Uze uthi, Ndiya kubuyela kwasendlwini yam endaphuma kuyo; uthi ke wakufika uyifumane ize, itshayelwe, ivathisiwe.
45 Wandule ke ukuya uthabathe uze nabanye oomoya, abasixhenxe abangendawo kunawo, bangene beme khona; lize ikamva laloo mntu libe libi kunesiqaleko sakhe; kuya kuba njalo nakwesi sizukulwana singendawo.
46 Akubon' ukuba usathetha neendimbane ezo, kwathi thaphu unina nabazalwana bakhe, bema ngaphandle, befuna ukuthetha naye.
47 Wathi ke othile kuye, Nanku unyoko nabazalwana bakho, bemi ngaphandle, befuna ukuthetha nawe.
48 Uphendule ke wathi kulowo ubemxelele, Ngubani na uma? Ngoobani bona abazalwana bam?
49 Wasolula isandla sakhe kubafundi bakhe, wathi, Nanku uma nabazalwana bam.
50 Kuba othe wakwenza ukuthanda kukaBawo osemazulwini, nguye lowo ongumntakwethu, nodade wethu, noma.

ISAHLUKO SE-13

1 Ke kaloku, kwangaloo mini waphuma uYesu endlwini, waya wahlala ngaselwandle.
2 Kwahlanganisana kuye abantu abaninzi, wada yena wangena emkhombeni, wahlala phantsi; yaye yonke indimbane yema elunxwemeni.
3 Wathetha kubo iindawo ezininzi ngemizekeliso, esithi, Yabonani, umhlwayeli waphuma waya kuhlwayela.
4 Ekuhlwayeleni kwakhe inxalenye yembewu yawa ngasendleleni, zeza iintaka zayidla zayigqiba.
5 Enye yawa ezindaweni ezilulwalwa, apho ibingenamhlaba mninzi;
6 Zathi ke lakuphuma ilanga zatsha; zaza ngenxa yokuba zingenangcambu zoma kwaphela.
7 Yimbi yawa emithaneni enameva; imithana enameva yakhula, yayiminxa.
8 Yimbi yawa kuwo wona umhlaba olungileyo, yavelisa isiqhamo, enye ikhulu, enye amashumi amathandathu, enye amashumi amathathu.
9 Lowo uneendlebe zokuva makeve.
10 Beza abafundi bathi kuye, Kungani na ukuba uthethe kubo ngemizekeliso?
11 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Kungokuba nikuphiwe nina ukuzazi iimfihlelo zobukumkani bamazulu, babe ke bona bengakuphiwanga.
12 Kuba osukuba enako, yena uya kuphiwa, aze abe nako ngokugqithiseleyo; kodwa osukuba engenako, uya kuhluthwa kwanoko anako.
13 Ngenxa yoko ndithetha kubo ngemizekeliso; besiva nje abeva, bengaqondi noko.
14 Sizalisekile kubo isiprofeto sikaIsaya, esithi, Ukuva niya kuva, ningaqondi; nokubona niya kubona, ningaqiqi;
15 Kuba intliziyo yaba bantu ithe fithi kukutyeba, Beva ngeendlebe ezithe nkqi, Bayawacima namehlo abo; hleze babone ngamehlo, beve ngeendlebe, baqonde ngentliziyo, bajike, ndibaphilise.
16 Kodwa nina, anethamsanqa amehlo enu, ngokuba ebona; neendlebe zenu, ngokuba zisiva.
17 Kuba ndithi kuni, Inene, baninzi abaprofeti nabantu abangamalungisa, abanqwenelayo ukuzibona izinto enizibonayo abazibona; nokuva izinto enizivayo, anaziva.
18 Nina ngoko wuveni umzekeliso womhlwayeli.
akubon' ukuba ubani uyaliva ilizwi lobukumkani, engaliqondi, uyafika ongendawo, akuhluthe okuhlwayelwe entliziyweni yakhe; Nguye lo owahlwayelwa ngasendleleni;
20 Lowo ke uhlwayelwe ezindaweni ezilulwalwa, ngulo ulivayo ilizwi, alamkele kwaoko ngovuyo;

21 abe ke engenangcambu ngaphakathi kwakhe, ume umzuzwana kodwa; uthi ke kwakuhla imbandezelo nokuba yintshutshiso ngenxa yelizwi, akhutyekiswe kwaoko.
22 Lowo ke uhlwayelwe emithaneni enameva, ngulo ulivayo ilizwi; Lithe ke ixhala leli phakade, nokulukuhla kobutyebi, kuliminxe ilizwi, lisuke lingabi nasiqhamo.
23 Lowo ke uhlwayelwe kuwo kuwo umhlaba omhle, ngulo ulivayo ilizwi aliqonde; luxakatha isiqhamo, omnye lixakathe ikhulu, omnye amashumi amathandathu, nomnye amashumi amathathu.
24 Wababekela omnye umzekeliso, esithi, Ubukumkani bamazulu bufanekiswa nomntu owahlwayela imbewu entle entsimini yakhe.
25 Kuthe ke, xa baleleyo abantu, lwafika utshaba lwakhe, lwahlwayela umdiza phakathi kwengqolowa, lwemka.
26 Ithe ke yakudubula, yakuba neenkozo, wandula ukubonakala nomdiza.
27 Bezile ke abakhonzi bomninindlu, bathi kuye, Nkosi, ubungahlwayelanga imbewu entle yini na entsimini yakho? luvela phi na ke umdiza?
28 Wathi ke kubo, Ngumntu olutshaba owenze le nto. Bathi ke abakhonzi kuye, Uyathanda na ke ukuba siye siwubuthe?
29 Wathi ke yena, Hayi; hleze nithi, xa niwubuthayo umdiza, nincothule nengqolowa kunye nawo.
Yekani kukhule ndawonye kokubini, kude kube sekuvuneni; ngexa ke lokuvuna ndothi kubavuni, Buthani kuqala umdiza, niwubophe ube zizithungu, utshiswe, kodwa yona ingqolowa yihlanganiseleni kuvimba wam.
31 Wababekela omnye umzekeliso, esithi, Ubukumkani bamazulu bufana nokhozo lwemostade, awaluthabathayo umntu, waluhlwayela entsimini yakhe;
lona loluncinane okunene kuzo zonke iimbewu; kodwa xa luthe lwahluma, luyayidlula imifuno ngobukhulu, lube ngumthi, ngokokude iintaka zezulu zize zihlale emasebeni awo.
33 Wathetha omnye umzekeliso kubo; Ubukumkani bamazulu bufana negwele, awalithabathayo umfazi, walifihla ezilinganisweni zozithathu zomgubo, wada wabiliswa uphela.
34 Ezi ndawo zonke uYesu wazithetha ngemizekeliso kuzo izihlwele; Ubengathethi ke kubo kungengamzekeliso;
35 ukuze kuzaliseke okwathethwayo ngomprofeti, esithi, Ndiya kuwuvula ngemizekeliso umlomo wam; Ndiya kuthetha izinto ezazifihliwe kwasekusekweni kwehlabathi.
36 Wazindulula ke uYesu izihlwele wangena endlwini. Beza kuye abafundi bakhe, besithi, Sixelele umzekeliso womdiza wentsimi.
37 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Lo uhlwayela imbewu entle nguNyana woMntu;
38 intsimi ke lihlabathi; imbewu ke entle ngoonyana bobukumkani abo; Umdiza ke ngoonyana bongendawo;
39 utshaba ke olwawuhlwayelayo wona nguMtyholi; ukuvuna kukupheliswa kwephakade eli; abavuni ke zizithunywa zezulu.
40 Njengokuba ngoko ubuthwa umdiza, utshiswe ngomlilo; kuya kuba njalo ekupheliswe kweli hlabathi.
41 UNyana woMntu uya kuthuma izithunywa zakhe, zize zibuthe, zikhuphe ebukumkanini bakhe, zonke izikhubekiso, nabo benza okuchasene nomthetho;
42 zibaphose ezikweni lomlilo; khona apho kuya kubakho ukulila nokutshixiza kwamazinyo.
43 Aya kwandula ke amalungisa ukubengezela njengelanga ebukumkanini boYise wawo. Lowo uneendlebe zokuva makeve.
44 Kanjalo ubukumkani bamazulu bufana nobutyebi obufihlwe entsimini, athe umntu wabufihla; athi ke umntu akuyifumana, ayifihle, aze ngenxa yovuyo lwakhe aye athengise ngeento zonke anazo, ayithenge loo ntsimi.
45 Kanjalo ubukumkani bamazulu bufana nomrhwebi, efuna iiperile ezintle;
46 owathi ke akuyifumana iperile inye, exabiso likhulu, wemka waya wananisa ngeento zonke abenazo, wayithenga.
47 Kanjalo ubukumkani bamazulu bufana nomnatha, owaphoswa elwandle, wahlanganisa kwiintlobo zonke;
48 abathe wakuzala bawurholela elunxwemeni; ke bahlala phantsi, bazibuthela ezintle ezityeni, bazilahla ke ezimbi.
49 Kuya kuba njalo ekupheliswe kwephakade eli: ziya kuphuma izithunywa zezulu, zibakhethe abangendawo phakathi kwamalungisa;
50 zibaphose ezikweni lomlilo; khona apho kuya kubakho ukulila nokutshixiza kwamazinyo.
51 Athi kubo uYesu, Niziqondile na zonke ezi ndawo? Bathi kuye, Ewe, Nkosi.
52 Wathi ke kubo, Ngenxa yoko, umbhali wonke ofundiselwe ebukumkanini bamazulu ufana nomntu ongumninindlu, okhupha ebuncwaneni bakhe izinto ezintsha kwanezindala.
53 Kwathi, akuyigqiba uYesu le mizekeliso, wanduluka khona apho.
54 Akufika kwelakowabo, wabafundisa endlwini yabo yesikhungu, ngokokude bakhwankqiswe bathi, Lo ubuzuze phi na obu bulumko, nale misebenzi yamandla?
55 Lo asinguye na unyana wengcibi yokwakha? Unina akabizwa ngokuba nguMariya na? Abazalwana bakhe bathi, ooYakobi, noYose, noSimon, noYuda, yini na?
56 Noodade wabo abakho nathi bonke na? Uzizuze phi na phofu lo zonke ezi zinto?
57 Baye bekhubeka kuye. Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Umprofeti akasweli mbeko, kungaba kukowabo, nakokwabo.
58 Akenza misebenzi yamandla mininzi khona apho ngenxa yokungakholwa kwabo.

ISAHLUKO SE-14

1 Ngelo xesha uHerode, umphathi wesahlulo sesine selizwe, waluva udaba lukaYesu,
2 wathi kubakhonzi bakhe, Lo nguYohane umbhaptizi. uvukile kwabafileyo; kungoko kubonakala kuye imisebenzi yamandla.
3 Kuba uHerode wambamba uYohane, wambopha, wamfaka entolongweni, ngenxa kaHerodiya, umfazi kaFilipu, umninawa wakhe.
4 Kuba wayethe uYohane kuye, Akuvumelekile ukuba ube naye.
5 Uthe ke efuna ukumbulala, woyika abantu, ngokuba babesithi ungumprofeti.
6 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba kwenziwa isikhumbuzo sokuzalwa kukaHerode, yathi intombi kaHerodiya yangqungqa, yamkholisa uHerode.
7 Ekuthe ke koko wayithembisa ngesifungo ukuba woyinika oko ingakucelayo.

8 Ke yona, iqhutywe ngunina, yathi, Ndinike apha ngesitya intloko kaYohane umbhaptizi.
9 Waba buhlungu ukumkani; kodwa, ngenxa yesifungo, nangenxa yabo babehleli naye esithebeni, wathi mayinikwe.
10 Wasusa umntu, wamnqumla uYohane intloko entolongweni apho.
11 Yaziswa intloko yakhe ngesitya, yanikwa intombazana leyo, yathi yona yayisa kunina.
12 Beza abafundi bakhe, basithabatha isidumbu, basingcwaba; baya babikela uYesu.
13 Evile ke uYesu, wemka apho ngomkhombe, waya endaweni eyintlango eyedwa;
14 Ephumile ke uYesu, wabona into eninzi yabantu, wasikwa yimfesane ngabo, wayiphilisa imilwelwe yabo.
15 Kuthe ke kwakuhlwa, beza kuye abafundi bakhe, besithi, Le ndawo iyintlango, kanjalo ilixa lise lidlule; zindulule izihlwele, ziye emizaneni, zizithengele ukudla.
16 Uthe ke kubo uYesu, Akufuneki ukuba zimke; zipheni nina zitye.
17 Bathi ke bona kuye, Asinanto apha, ingezizo izonka ezihlanu neentlanzi ezimbini.
18 Wathi ke yena, Ziziseni kum apha.
19 Wathi izihlwele mazingqengqe phantsi engceni, wazithabatha izonka zozihlanu neentlanzi zombini, wakhangela ezulwini, wasikelela, waqhekeza, wazinika abafundi izonka ezo, abafundi ke banika izihlwele. .
20 Badla bonke bahlutha; basusa amaqhekeza aseleyo, zalishumi elinazibini izitya zizele.
21 Ke kaloku abo babesidla babengamadoda akumawaka amahlanu, ngaphandle kwabafazi nabantwana.
22 Wabanyanzela kwaoko uYesu abafundi bakhe ukuba bangene emkhombeni, bamandulele baye phesheya, lo gama azindululayo izihlwele yena.
23 Ezindulule ke izihlwele, wenyuka intaba ngasese, ukuba athandaze. Kwahlwa ke ekhona apho yedwa.
24 Ke kaloku umkhombe ubusuphakathi elwandle, uqhutywa ngamaza; kuba umoya ubuvela ngaphambili.
25 Kuthe ke ngowesine umlindo wobusuku, wesuka waya kubo uYesu, ehamba phezu kolwandle.
26 Bakumbona ke abafundi, ehamba phezu kolwandle, bankwantya, besithi, Ngumhlola; bakhala kukoyika.
27 Wathetha ke kwaoko uYesu kubo, esithi, Yomelelani; ndim; musani ukoyika.
28 UPetros wamphendula ke wathi, Nkosi, ukuba nguwe, yitsho ndize kuwe ndihamba phezu kwamanzi.
29 Wathi, Yiza. Wehla ke uPetros emkhombeni, wahamba phezu kwamanzi, esiya kuYesu.
30 Ke kaloku, ebona umoya unamandla, woyika; wathi eqala ukutshona, wakhala, esithi, Nkosi, ndisindise.
31 Wasolula kwaoko ke isandla uYesu, wambamba, wathi kuye, Ehla wena ulukholo luncinane, uthandabuzelani na?
32 Bakuba bengenile emkhombeni, wadamba umoya.
33 Bazile ke abo basemkhombeni, baqubuda kuye, besithi, Inyaniso, unguNyana kaThixo.
34 Bewelile, bafika emhlabeni waseGenesarete.
35 Emazile amadoda aloo ndawo, athumela kuwo wonke loo mmandla, azisa kuye bonke abafayo;
36 Bazisa kuye bonke abafayo, bambongoza ukuba bachukumise nje kodwa intshinga yengubo yakhe; baza bonke abayichukumisayo baphiliswa kanye.

ISAHLUKO SE-15

1 Ke kaloku kweza kuYesu ababhali nabaFarisi abaphuma eYerusalem, besithi,
2 Kungani na ukuba abafundi bakho basigqithe isithethe samanyange? ngokuba abazihlambi izandla zabo, xa badla isonka.
3 Waphendula ke yena wathi kubo, Nani, kungani na ukuba niwugqithe umthetho kaThixo ngenxa yesithethe senu?
4 Kuba uThixo wawisa umthetho, esithi, Mbeke uyihlo nonyoko; wathi kanjalo, Omthethela okubi uyise nokuba ingunina, makafe ukufa.
5 Ke nina nithi, Othe kuyise nokuba kukunina, Iselingumnikelo kuThixo, into onge uba uncedwa ngayo ndim, ukholisile;
6 angambeki uyise nonina, wokhululeka. Niwuphangile ke igunya umthetho kaThixo ngenxa yesithethe senu.
7 Bahanahanisindini, watyapha ukuprofeta ngani uIsaya, esithi,
8 Aba bantu basondela kum ngomlomo wabo, Bandibeke ngemilebe yomlomo wabo; kodwa intliziyo yabo ikude lee kum.
9 Bafumana ke bendihlonela, Befundisa iimfundiso eziyimithetho yabantu.
10 Wazibizela kuye izihlwele, wathi kubo, Phulaphulani niqonde.
11 Asikokungena emlonyeni okumenza inqambi umntu; ke okuphuma emlonyeni, kuko oko okumenza inqambi umntu.
12 Beza abafundi bakhe bathi kuye, Uyazi na ukuba abaFarisi bathe bakuliva elo lizwi bakhubeka?
13 Waphendula ke wathi, Zonke izityalo ezingatyalwanga nguBawo wasemazulwini ziya kuncothulwa.
14 Bayekeni; ngabakhokeli beemfama abakwaziimfama; Ke kaloku, xa sukuba imfama ikhokela imfama, zombini ziya kweyela emhadini.
15 Waphendula ke uPetros wathi kuye, Sixelele lo mzekeliso.
16 Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Anikabi nakuqonda na nani nangoku?
17 Anikaqondi na ukuba yonke into engena emlonyeni, ingena esiswini, ize iphoswe phandle?
18 Ke zona izinto eziphuma emlonyeni, ziphuma kuyo intliziyo; zimenza inqambi umntu.
19 Kuba kuyo intliziyo kuphuma izicamango ezingendawo, ookubulala, ookukrexeza, oomibulo, oobusela, ookungqina ubuxoki, ookunyelisa.
20 Zizo ezo izinto ezimenza inqambi umntu; kodwa kona ukudla ngezandla ezingahlanjwanga akumenzi nqambi umntu.
21 Ephumile khona apho, uYesu wasinga kwimida yaseTire neTsidon.
22 Kwathi thu umKananekazi evela kuloo mida, ekhala esithi, Ndenzele inceba, Nkosi, nyana kaDavide; intombi yam iphethwe yidemon kakubi.
23 Akamphendula nezwi. Beza abafundi bakhe, bamcela besithi, Mndulule; ngokuba uyakhala emva kwethu.
24 Waphendula ke yena wathi, Ndithunywe kwizimvu ezilahlekileyo zendlu kaSirayeli zodwa.
25 Weza ke waqubuda kuye, esithi, Nkosi, ndincede.
26 Uphendule ke wathi, Asinto intle ukusithabatha isonka sabantwana, siphoswe ezinjaneni.

27 Wathi ke yena, Ewe, Nkosi; kuba neenjana zidla kwiimvuthuluka eziwa etafileni yabaninizo.
28 Waphendula ke uYesu wathi kuye, Mfazi, lukhulu ukholo lwakho; Yaphiliswa intombi yakhe kwangelo lixa.
29 Esukile apho uYesu, weza ngaselwandle lwaseGalili; wenyuka intaba, wahlala phantsi khona.
30 Kweza kuye izihlwele ezininzi, zinazo iziqhwala, iimfama, izidenge, izilima, nabanye abaninzi, zababeka phantsi ezinyaweni zikaYesu; wabaphilisa.
31 zada zamangaliswa izihlwele ezo, zakubona izidenge zithetha, izilima ziphilile, iziqhwala zihamba, neemfama zibona; zamzukisa uThixo kaSirayeli.
32 Ebabizele ke kuye uYesu abafundi bakhe, wathi, Ndisikwa yimfesane ngenxa yezihlwele, ngokuba sekuntsuku ntathu behleli nam, bengenanto bangayidlayo;
33 Bathi ke kuye abafundi bakhe, Sozizuza phi na entlango apho izonka ezingaka, zokuhluthisa isihlwele esingaka?
34 Athi kubo uYesu, Zingaphi na izonka eninazo? Bathi ke bona, Zisixhenxe, neentlanzi ezimbalwa.
35 Wathi kwizihlwele mazihlale phantsi emhlabeni.
36 Wazithabatha ke izonka zosixhenxe neentlanzi, wabulela, waqhekeza, wanika abafundi bakhe, abafundi ke banika izihlwele.
37 Badla bonke bahlutha; basusa amaqhekeza aseleyo, iingobozi zasixhenxe zizele.
38 Ke kaloku abo babesidla babengamawaka amane amadoda, ngaphandle kwabafazi nabantwana.
39 Ezindulule izihlwele, wangena emkhombeni, weza emacaleni aseMagadala.

ISAHLUKO SE-16

1 Bafika abaFarisi nabaSadusi, bathi, bemlinga, bacela ukuba ababonise umqondiso ophuma ezulwini.
2 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Ngokuhlwa nithi, Liya kusa; kuba izulu limlilo ukuba bomvu.
3 Kanjalo kusasa nithi, Namhla luqhwithela; kuba izulu limlilo ukuba bomvu, lisibekele. Bahanahanisindini, niyakwazi ukubucalula ubuso bezulu; Ke imiqondiso yamaxesha aninako na ukuyicalula?
4 Isizukulwana esingendawo, esikrexezayo, sifuna umqondiso; kwaye asiyi kunikwa mqondiso, ingenguwo umqondiso kaYona umprofeti. Wabashiya ke wemka.
5 Bakufika abafundi bakhe ngaphesheya, baye balibele ukuphatha izonka.
6 Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Ligqaleni nililumkele igwele labaFarisi nabaSadusi.
7 Baye becamanga phakathi kwabo, besithi, Kungokuba singaphathanga zonka.
8 Ekwazi ke oko uYesu, wathi kubo, Ehlani, nina balukholo luncinane! Yini na ukuba nicamange phakathi kwenu, ngokuba ningaphathanga zonka?
9 Anikaqiqi na, anizikhumbuli na izonka ezihlanu zamawaka amahlanu, nokuba zazingaphi na iingobozi enazithabathayo?
10 Kwanezonka ezisixhenxe zamawaka amane, nokuba zazingaphi na iingobozi enazithabathayo?
11 Yini na le nto ningaqondi, ukuba bendingatsho ngasonka, ukuthi kuni, manililumkele igwele labaFarisi nabaSadusi?
12 Bandula ukuqonda, ukuba ubengatsho ukuthi mabalumkele igwele lesonka; ubesithi mabalumkele imfundiso yabaFarisi nabaSadusi.
13 Akufika uYesu emacaleni aseKesareya yakwaFilipu, wababuza abafundi bakhe, esithi, Bathi abantu ndingubani na mna, Nyana woMntu?
14 Bathi ke bona, Inxenye ithi, UnguYohane umbhaptizi; bambi bathi, UnguYeremiya, mhlawumbi ungomnye wakubaprofeti.
15 Athi kubo, Ke nina nithi ndingubani na?
16 Waphendula ke uSimon Petros wathi, Wena unguye uKristu, uNyana kaThixo ophilileyo.
17 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuye, Unoyolo, Simon kaYona, ngokuba akukutyhilelwanga oku yinyama negazi, ukutyhilelwe nguBawo osemazulwini.
18 Nam ke, ndithi kuwe, UnguPetros wena, ndiya kulakhela phezu kolu lwalwa ibandla lam; kwaye amasango esihogo akayi koyisa ngokuchasene nawo.
19 Ndiya kukunika izitshixo zobukumkani bamazulu; kuthi ke othe wakubopha emhlabeni, kubopheke emazulwini;
20 Wabayala abafundi bakhe, ukuba bangaxeleli bani ukuba yena unguye uKristu.
21 Waqalela kwelo xa uYesu ukubabonisa abafundi bakhe, okokuba umelwe kukuba aye eYerusalem, eve ubunzima obukhulu kuwo amadoda amakhulu nababingeleli abakhulu, nababhali, abulawe, athi ngomhla wesithathu abuye avuke.
22 Uthe ke uPetros wamthabatha, waqala ukumkhalimela, esithi, Makube lee kuwe, Nkosi;
23 Wajika ke wathi kuPetros, Suka uye emva kwam, Sathana, usisikhubekiso kum; ngokuba ungazinyamekeli ezikaThixo izinto, unyamekela ezabantu.
24 Wandula wathi uYesu kubafundi bakhe, Ukuba ubani uthanda ukundilandela, makazincame, awuthwale umnqamlezo wakhe, andilandele.
25 Kuba othe wathanda ukuwusindisa umphefumlo wakhe, wolahlekelwa nguwo; ke othe wawulahla umphefumlo wakhe ngenxa yam, wowufumana.
26 Kuba, kumnceda ntoni na umntu, ukuba uthe wazuza ihlabathi liphela, waza wonakalelwa ke ngumphefumlo wakhe? Okanye worhola ntoni na umntu, ibe sisananelo somphefumlo wakhe?
27 Kuba uNyana woMntu uya kuza esebuqaqawulini boYise, enezithunywa zakhe; andule ke ukubavuza elowo ngokwemisebenzi yakhe.
28 Inene, ndithi kuni, Kwabemiyo apha kukho abangayi kukha beve kufa, bade bambone uNyana woMntu esiza, esebukumkanini bakhe.

ISAHLUKO SE-17

1 Uthi uYesu, emveni kweentsuku ezintandathu, athabathe uPetros, noYakobi, noYohane umzalwana wakhe, abanyuse baye entabeni ende ngasese, bebodwa.
2 Wenziwa waba kumila kumbi phambi kwabo, bathi ubuso bakhe bakhazimla njengelanga, zasuka ke iingubo zakhe zamhlophe njengokukhanya.
3 Nanko kubonakala kubo uMoses noEliya, bethetha naye.
4 Waphendula ke uPetros, wathi kuYesu, Nkosi, kulungile ukuba sibe lapha; omnye ube ngowakho, omnye ube ngokaMoses, omnye ube ngokaEliya.

5 Kuthe esathetha, kwathi gqi ilifu elikhanyayo, labenzela ithinzi; nalo izwi liphuma efini apho, lisithi, Lo nguNyana wam oyintanda, endikholisiweyo nguye; mveni yena.
6 Bekuvile oko abafundi bakhe, bawa ngobuso babo, boyika kakhulu.
7 Waza uYesu, wabachukumisa, wathi, Vukani ningoyiki.
8 Bathe ke bakuphakamisa amehlo abo, ababona mntu, yanguYesu yedwa.
9 Bakubon' ukuba bayehla entabeni apho, wabawisela umthetho uYesu esithi, Ize ningawuxeleli bani umbono lo, ade avuke kwabafileyo uNyana woMntu.
10 Bambuza abafundi bakhe, besithi, Yini na phofu ukuba ababhali bathi, uEliya umelwe kukufika tanci?
11 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, UEliya okunene uya kufika tanci, azimise zonke izinto.
12 Ke ndithi kuni, uEliya uselefikile. Abamazanga, basuka benza kuye konke abakuthandayo; kwangokunjalo naye uNyana woMntu wova ubunzima ngabo.
13 Bandula ukuqonda abafundi ukuba ubethetha kubo ngaye uYohane umbhaptizi.
14 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bafikile esihlweleni, kweza kuye indoda, yaqubuda kuye, yathi,
15 Nkosi, menzele inceba unyana wam; ngokuba unesathuthwane, ubandezelekile; ngokuba futhi esiwa emlilweni, nasemanzini futhi.
16 Ndithe ndamzisa kubafundi bakho, ababa nako ukumphilisa.
17 Waphendula ke uYesu wathi, Sizukulwanandini singakholwayo, sigwenxa, koda kube nini na ndinani? Koda kube nini na ndininyamezele? Mziseni kum apha.
18 Waza uYesu wayikhalimela idemon leyo; wemka kuye; waphiliswa umntwana kwangelo lixa.
19 Bandula beza abafundi kuYesu bebodwa, bathi, Bekungani na ukuba singabi nako ukuwukhupha thina?
20 Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Bekungenxa yokungakholwa kwenu; kwaye iya kufuduswa; akukho nanye into eya kuninqabela.
21 Olu ke lona uhlobo aluphumi, kungengako ukuthandaza nokuzila ukudla.
22 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bahleli kwelaseGalili, wathi uYesu kubo, UNyana woMntu uza kunikelwa ezandleni zabantu;
23 baya kumbulala, athi ngomhla wesithathu abuye avuke. Baba buhlungu kakhulu.
Ke, bakubon' ukuba bafikile eKapernahum, kweza kuPetros abo bamkela imali yetempile, bathi, Umfundisi wenu akayirholi na imali yetempile?
25 Athi, Ewe. Akungena endlwini, uYesu wamphangela, esithi, Uthini na wena, Simon? Ookumkani behlabathi bamkela kubaphi na irhafu nomnikelo? koonyana babo, kwabasemzini, kusini na?
26 Athi uPetros kuye, Kwabasemzini. Athi uYesu kuye, Bakhululekile ngoko ke bona abantwana.
27 Kodwa ukuze singabakhubekisi, hamba uye elwandle, uphose umlobothi wakho, uthabathe loo ntlanzi ithe yavela tanci. wothi wakuwunqika umlomo wayo, ufumane ishekele; yithabathe yona, ubanike, ibe yeyam nawe.

ISAHLUKO SE-18

1 Ngelo lixa beza abafundi kuYesu, besithi, Ngubani na ke omkhulu kunabanye, ebukumkanini bamazulu?
2 UYesu wabizela kuye umntwana, wammisa phakathi kwabo.
3 Wathi, Inene, ndithi kuni, Ukuba anithanga niguquke, nibe njengabantwana aba, aniyi kukha ningene ebukumkanini bamazulu.
4 Osukuba ngoko ethe wazithoba njengalo mntwana nguye omkhulu kunabanye ebukumkanini bamazulu.
5 Kanjalo othe wamkela umntwana onje, noko amnye, onje, egameni lam, wamkela mna;
6 Ke othe wakhubekisa noko amnye waba bancinane bakholwayo kum, ngekumlungele kanye ukuba ubegangxwe ilitye lokusila entanyeni yakhe, antywiliselwe enzulwini yolwandle.
7 Yeha ihlabathi, ngenxa yezikhubekiso! Kuba kumele ukuba zifike izikhubekiso; yeha ke loo mntu siza ngaye isikhubekiso!
8 Ukuba ke isandla sakho, nokuba lunyawo lwakho, luyakukhubekisa, lunqumle, ululahle;
9 Nokuba iliso lakho liya kukhubekisa, linyothule, ulilahle; kukulungele kanye ukuba ungene ebomini unaliso linye, kunokuba uthi, unamehlo amabini, uphoswe esihogweni somlilo.
10 Lumkani, ningadeli namnye waba bancinane; Kuba ndithi kuni, Izithunywa zabo emazulwini zihlala zibubona ubuso bukaBawo osemazulwini.
11 Kuba uNyana woMntu weza kusindisa oko kulahlekileyo.
12 Nithini na? Ukuba umntu uthe wanekhulu lezimvu, ize kulahleke enye kuzo, akazishiyi na ezimashumi asithoba anesithoba, aye ezintabeni, aye kufuna leyo ilahlekileyo?
13 Ukuba uthe wayifumana, inene ndithi kuni, uyayivuyela leyo ngaphezu kokuvuyela ezo zimashumi asithoba anesithoba, zingalahlekanga.
14 Kwangokunjalo asikukuthanda kukaYihlo osemazulwini, ukuba kulahleke namnye waba bancinane.
15 Ukuba ke umzalwana wakho uthe wakona, yiya umohlwaye inguwe naye ninedwa; ukuba uthe wakuva, woba umzuzile umzalwana wakho.
16 Ke ukuba uthe akeva buya uthabathe nawe abe mnye nokuba babini, ukuze onke amazwi amiswe ngomlomo wamangqina amabini, nokuba ngamathathu.
17 Ukuba ke uthe akabeva, xelela ibandla; ukuba uthe akaliva ibandla, kuwe makabe njengoweentlanga nombuthi werhafu.
18 Inene, ndithi kuni, Konke enithe nakubopha emhlabeni, kobotshwa emazulwini;
19 Kanjalo ndithi kuni, Ukuba ababini kuni bathe bavumelana emhlabeni apha ngeendawo zonke abangazicelayo, bozenzelwa nguBawo osemazulwini.
20 Kuba apho bahlanganisene khona egameni lam, nokuba babini nokuba bathathu, ndikho mna apho phakathi kwabo.
21 Weza uPetros kuye wathi, Nkosi, koba futhi kangaphi na umzalwana wam endona, ndimxolela? Koda kube kasixhenxe na?
22 Athi uYesu kuye, Andithi kuwe, koda kube kasixhenxe; ndithi, koda kube kamashumi asixhenxe aphindiweyo kasixhenxe.
23 Ngenxa yoko ubukumkani bamazulu bufanekiswa nomntu ongukumkani, owafuna ukubalelana nabakhonzi bakhe.
24 Kuthe ke akuqala ukubalelana nabo, kwaziswa kuye omnye onetyala leetalente ezingamawaka alishumi.

25 Kuthe ke ekubeni engenanto yakuhlawula, yathi inkosi yakhe, makuthengiswe ngaye, nangomfazi wakhe, nangabantwana bakhe, nangeento zonke anazo, kuhlawulwe.
26 Wawa phantsi ngoko umkhonzi lowo, waqubuda kuyo, esithi, Nkosi, khawundenze kuhle, ndokuhlawula lonke.
27 Yasikwa ke yimfesane inkosi yaloo mkhonzi, yamkhulula, yamxolela ityala elo.
28 Uphumile ke loo mkhonzi, wafumanana nomnye wabakhonza kunye naye obenetyala kuye leedenariyo ezilikhulu; wambamba, wamkrwitsha, esithi, Ndihlawule ityala onalo.
29 Wawa phantsi ngoko ezinyaweni zakhe lo ubekhonza kunye naye, wamana embongoza, esithi, Khawundenze kuhle, ndokuhlawula lonke.
30 Akavumanga ke; waya wamphosa entolongweni, ade alihlawule ityala elo.
31 Bathi ke abo babekhonza kunye naye, bakubona oko kwenzekileyo, baba buhlungu kakhulu, beza bayityela inkosi yabo konke oko kwenzekileyo.
32 Yaza inkosi yaso, yasibiza, yathi kuye, Mkhonzindini ungendawo, ndakuxolela lonke elaa tyala, ekubeni wandibongozelayo;
33 ubungamelwe na kukuba ube nenceba nawe kokhonza kunye nawe, njengokuba nam bendinenceba kuwe?
34 Yaqumba inkosi yakhe, yamnikela kubathuthumbisi, ade alihlawule lonke ityala lakhe kuyo.
35 Wothi noBawo wasemazulwini enjenjalo kuni, ukuba anithanga nonke ngabanye nabaxolela abazalwana benu iziphoso zabo ngeentliziyo zenu.

ISAHLUKO SE-19

1 Kwathi, xeshikweni uYesu ebewagqibile la mazwi, wanduluka kwelaseGalili, weza emideni yelakwaYuda, phesheya kweYordan.
2 Walandelwa ngabantu abaninzi; wabaphilisa khona.
3 Kweza kuye abaFarisi bemlinga, besithi kuye, Kuvumelekile na ukuba indoda imale umfazi wayo nangasiphi na isizathu?
4 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Aniyilesanga na, ukuba lowo wabadalayo kwasekuqalekeni wabadala bayindoda nenkazana?
5 Wathi, Ngenxa yoko umntu womshiya uyise nonina, anamathele emfazini wakhe, baze abo babini babe nyama-nye?
6 Ngako oko abasebabini, banyama-nye. Oko ke ngoko uThixo akumanyileyo, makungahlulwa mntu.
7 Bathi ke bona kuye, Yini na ukuba uMoses awise umthetho wokuthi, makamnike incwadi yokwahlukana, nokumala?
8 Athi kubo, UMoses ngenxa yobulukhuni beentliziyo zenu wanivumela ukuba nibale abafazi benu; ke ekuqalekeni bekungenjalo.
9 Ndithi ke kuni, Othe wamala umfazi wakhe, kungengaluhenyuzo, wazeka omnye, uyakrexeza;
10 Bathi kuye abafundi bakhe, Ukuba unjalo umcimbi womntu nomfazi, akulungile ukuzeka.
11 Uthe ke yena kubo, Asibantu bonke abaliqondayo eli lizwi, ingengabo banikiweyo.
12 Kuba kukho amathenwa azelwe enjalo kwasesizalweni sonina; kukho namathenwa enziwe amathenwa ngabantu, kukho namathenwa azithenwe ngokwawo ngenxa yobukumkani bamazulu. Lowo unako ukukwamkela, makakuthabathe;
13 Kwaza kwaziswa kuye abantwana, ukuze abeke izandla phezu kwabo, athandaze; basuka abafundi babakhalimela.
14 Wathi ke uYesu, Bayekeni abantwana, ningabaleli ukuza kum; kuba ubukumkani bamazulu bobabo banjalo.
15 Wazibeka izandla phezu kwabo, wemka apho.
16 Kwabonakala kusiza othile, wathi kuye, Mfundisi ulungileyo, yiyiphi na into elungileyo endingenza yona, ukuze ndibe nabo ubomi?
Uthe ke yena kuye, Yini na ukuba uthi ndilungile? Akukho ulungileyo, mnye kwaphela, nguThixo. Ukuba ke uthanda ukungena ebomini, yigcine imithetho.
18 Athi kuye, Yiphi na? Wathi ke uYesu, uze ungabulali, uze ungakrexezi, uze ungebi, uze ungangqini buxoki;
19 Beka uyihlo nonyoko; nawo lo:uze umthande ummelwane wakho ngoko uzithanda ngako.
20 Ithi kuye indodana leyo, Zonke ezo zinto ndazigcina kwasebuncinaneni bam; ndisaswele ntoni na?
21 Wathi uYesu kuyo, Ukuba unga ungafezeka, hamba uye kuthengisa ngeempahla zakho, uphe amahlwempu, woba nobutyebi emazulwini; uze ke undilandele.
22 Ilivile ke indodana ilizwi elo, yemka ibuhlungu; kuba ibinemfuyo eninzi.
23 Wathi ngoko uYesu kubafundi bakhe, Inene, ndithi kuni, Koba ngenkankulu ukuba isityebi singene ebukumkanini bamazulu.
24 Kananjalo ke ndithi kuni, Kulula ukuba inkamela iphumele entunjeni yenaliti, kunokuba isityebi singene ebukumkanini bukaThixo.
25 Bakuva ke abafundi bakhe, bakhwankqiswa kakhulu, besithi, Ngubani na ke ongasindiswayo?
26 Ondele ke uYesu, wathi kubo, Kubantu le nto ayinakwenzeka; ke kuye uThixo zonke izinto zinako ukwenzeka.
27 Waphendula ke uPetros wathi kuye, Uyabona, thina sishiye iinto zonke sakulandela; siya kuba nantoni na ke?
28 Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Inene, ndithi kuni, Nina nindilandeleyo, ekuzalweni okutsha, xa athe wahlala uNyana woMntu phezu kwetrone yozuko lwakhe, niya kuhlala nani phezu kweetrone ezilishumi elinambini, nigweba ezizweni ezilishumi elinazibini. Sirayeli.
29 Umntu wonke oshiye izindlu, nokuba ngabazalwana, nokuba ngoodade, nokuba nguyise, nokuba ngunina, nokuba ngumfazi, nokuba ngabantwana, nokuba ngamasimi, ngenxa yegama lam, uya kwamkela kalikhulu, abudle ilifa ubomi obungunaphakade.
30 Ke baninzi abokuqala abaya kuba ngabokugqibela; baze abokugqibela babe ngabokuqala.

ISAHLUKO 20

1 Kuba ubukumkani bamazulu bufana nomntu ongumninindlu, owaphuma kusasa, waya kuqesha abasebenzi bokuya esidiliyeni sakhe.
2 Akuvumelana nabasebenzi ngedenariyo ngemini, wabathumela esidiliyeni sakhe.
3 Ephume malunga nelixa lesithathu, wabona abanye bemi endaweni yembutho bengasebenzi;
4 Wathi kubo; Hambani nani niye esidiliyeni, ndoninika okusukuba kufanelekile. Bahamba ke.

5 Wabuya waphuma malunga nelixa lesithandathu nelesithoba, wenza kwangokunjalo.
6 Ephumile ke malunga nelixa leshumi elinanye, wafumana abanye bemi bengasebenzi, athi kubo, Yini na ukuba nime apha imini yonke ningasebenzi?
7 Bathi kuye, Akukho bani usiqeshileyo. Athi kubo, Hambani nani niye esidiliyeni; kwaye nakuphi na okufanelekileyo niya kukwamkela.
8 Kwakuhlwa, uthi umninisidiliya egoseni lakhe, Babize abasebenzi, ubamkelise, uqala kwabokugqibela ude uye kwabokuqala.
9 Bezile abo bebeqeshwe malunga nelixa leshumi elinanye, bamkela elowo idenariyo.
10 Ke kaloku bakuza abokuqala, baba baya kwamkela into engaphezulu; nabo bamkela elowo idenariyo.
11 Belamkele ke bamkrokrela umninindlu.
12 besithi, Aba bokugqibela basebenze ilixa lalinye, usuke wabalinganisa nathi, thina sithwele ubunzima nobushushu bemini.
13 Waphendula ke yena wathi komnye wabo, Wethu, andikoni; ubungavumelananga nam ngedenariyo yini na?
14 Thabatha okwakho uhambe; ndithanda ukumnika lowo wokugqibela kwanjengoko ndikunike ngako.
15 Akuvumelekile na ukuba ndenze endikuthandayo ngokukokwam? Iliso lakho likhohlakele na, ngokuba ndilungile mna?
16 Ngokunjalo abokugqibela baya kuba ngabokuqala, nabokuqala, baya kuba ngabokugqibela; kuba baninzi ababiziweyo, ke bambalwa abanyuliweyo.
17 Ke kaloku, enyuka uYesu esiya eYerusalem, wabathabatha abafundi abalishumi elinababini ngasese endleleni, wathi kubo,
18 Niyabona, siyenyuka siya eYerusalem; waye uNyana woMntu eya kunikelwa kubabingeleli abakhulu nakubabhali, kwaye baya kumgwebela ukufa.
19 bamnikele kuzo iintlanga ukuba zidlale ngaye, zimtyakatye, zimbethelele emnqamlezweni, athi ngomhla wesithathu abuye avuke.
20 Ngelo xesha kweza kuye unina woonyana bakaZebhedi, enoonyana bakhe, equbuda, ecela into kuye.
21 Wathi ke yena kuye, Uthanda ntoni na? Athi kuye, Vumela aba nyana bam bobabini bahlale, omnye ngasekunene kwakho, omnye ngasekhohlo, ebukumkanini bakho.
22 Uphendule ke uYesu wathi, Aniyazi into eniyicelayo. Ninako na ukuyisela indebe endiza kuyisela, nibhaptizwe ngobhaptizo endibhaptizwa ngalo mna? Bathi kuye, Sinako.
23 Athi kubo, Okunene indebe yam niya kuyisela, nobhaptizo endibhaptizwa ngalo mna niya kubhaptizwa kwangalo; kodwa kona ukuhlala ngasekunene kwam nangasekhohlo kwam asikwam ukupha ngako, asikwam ukupha ngako; kunikwa abo kulungiselwe bona nguBawo.
24 Bekuvile ke oko abalishumi, babacaphukela abo bazalwana bobabini.
25 Ke kaloku uYesu, ebabizele kuye, wathi, Niyazi ukuba abaphathi beentlanga bayazigagamela, nabo bazizikhulu benza ngegunya kuzo.
26 Ze kungabi njalo ke phakathi kwenu; osukuba enga angaba mkhulu phakathi kwenu, makabe ngumlungiseleli wenu;
27 nosukuba efuna ukuba ngowokuqala phakathi kwenu, makabe ngumlungiseleli wenu;
28 kwanjengokuba uNyana woMntu engezanga kulungiselelwa; weza kulungiselela, nokuncama ubomi bakhe, bube yintlawulelo yokukhulula abaninzi.
29 Bakubon' ukuba bayaphuma eYeriko, walandelwa yindimbane enkulu.
30 Nanko kuhleli iimfama zimbini ngasendleleni, zathi, zakuva ukuba kudlula uYesu, zadanduluka, zisithi, Senzele inceba, Nkosi, nyana kaDavide.
31 Ke kaloku indimbane yazikhalimela ukuba zithi tu; kwaba kukhona ke zidandulukayo, zisithi, Senzele inceba, Nkosi, nyana kaDavide.
32 Wema uYesu, wazibiza wathi, Ninga ndinganenzela ntoni na?
33 Zithi kuye, Nkosi, ukuba kuvulwe amehlo ethu.
34 Wasikwa ke yimfesane uYesu, wawachukumisa amehlo azo; zaba nokubona kwaoko amehlo azo, zamlandela.

ISAHLUKO 21

1 Ke kaloku, bakusondela eYerusalem, befikile eBhetefage, eNtabeni yemiNquma, uYesu wesusa abafundi bababini, wathi,
2 esithi kubo, Hambani niye emzaneni lo ukhangelene nani, nofumana kwaoko iesile libotshelelwe, linethole; likhululeni nilizise kum.
3 Nokuba kukho othe wathetha into kuni, nothi, Ayafuneka eNkosini; wothi kwaoko azithumele.
4 Konke oku kwenzeke, ukuze kuzaliseke okwathethwayo ngomprofeti, esithi,
5 Yithini kwintombi uZiyon, Yabona, uKumkani wakho uza kuwe, Elulamile, ekhwele e-esileni, nethole le-esile;
6 Bahamba ke abafundi, benza njengoko uYesu wayebayalele ngako.
7 balizisa iesile nethole, babeka iingubo zabo phezu kwazo, bamhlalisa phezu kwazo.
8 Yathi ke inkoliso yezihlwele yazandlala iingubo zayo endleleni; abanye bagawula amasebe emithini, bawandlala endleleni.
9 Zaye ke izihlwele, ebezihamba ngaphambili, nebezilandela, zidanduluka, zisithi, Hosana kuye unyana kaDavide! Makabongwe lowo uzayo egameni leNkosi; Hosana enyangweni.
10 Akungena eYerusalem, wonke umzi wazamazama, usithi, Ngubani na lo?
11 Zathi ke indimbane, Lo nguYesu, umprofeti ongowaseNazarete yelaseGalili.
12 Waza uYesu wangena etempileni kaThixo, wabakhupha bonke ababethengisa nababethenga etempileni, wazibhukuqa iitafile zabatshintshi bemali, nezihlalo zabathengisa ngamahobe;
13 wathi kubo, Kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Indlu yam iya kubizwa ngokuba yindlu yokuthandaza; Ke nina niyenze umqolomba wezihange.
14 Kweza kuye iimfama neziqhwala, etempileni apho, waziphilisa. wabaphilisa.
15 Bathe ke ababingeleli abakhulu nababhali, bakuyibona imimangaliso awayenzayo, kwanabantwana bedanduluka etempileni, besithi, Hosana kuye uNyana kaDavide! bavutha ngumsindo;
16 bathi kuye, Uyayiva na into abayithethayo aba? Athi kubo uYesu, Ewe; anizanga nikulese na ukuthi, Emlonyeni weentsana nabanyayo ulungiselele indumiso?

17 Wabashiya, waphuma ngaphandle komzi, waya eBhetani; walala khona.
18 Uthe ke kwakusa, xa abuyela kuwo umzi, walamba.
19 Wathi, ebone mkhiwane uthile ngasendleleni, waya kuwo, akafumana nto kuwo, yangamagqabi odwa; athi kuwo, Makungaze kuvele siqhamo kuwe naphakade. Wabuna kwangoko umkhiwane lowo.
20 Bakukubona oko abafundi, bamangaliswa, besithi, Útheni na ukoma kamsinyane umkhiwane?
21 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Inene, ndithi kuni, Ukuba nithe nanokholo, anathandabuza, anisayi kwenza le nto yomkhiwane yodwa; nothi kule ntaba, Thabatheka; , uphoseke elwandle; iya kwenziwa.
22 Neento zonke enithe nazicela ekuthandazeni nikholwa, nozamkela.
23 Kuthe akungena etempileni, xa afundisayo, beza kuye ababingeleli abakhulu namadoda amakhulu abantu, bathi, Ezi zinto uzenza ngagunya lini na? ngubani na ke okunike eli gunya?
24 Waphendula ke uYesu wathi kubo, Nam ndiya kubuza kuni zwi-nye; endothi, ukuba nithe nandixelela lona, ndinixelele nam ukuba ndizenza ngagunya lini na ezi zinto.
25 Ubhaptizo lukaYohane lwaluphuma phi na? ezulwini, nokuba ngabantu? Bacamanga ke bona bodwa, besithi, Ukuba sithe, Lwaphuma emazulwini; wothi kuthi, Ibiyini na phofu ukuba ningakholwa nguye?
26 Ukuba ke sithe, Lwaphuma ebantwini; siyaboyika abantu; kuba bonke bebambe ukuthi uYohane ungumprofeti.
27 Baphendula bathi kuYesu, Asazi. Wathi ke kubo, Nam ke andinixeleli ukuba ndizenza ngagunya lini na ezi zinto.
28 Nithini na ke nina? Umntu othile ube enoonyana ababini; weza kowokuqala, wathi, Mntwana wam, hamba uye kusebenza namhla esidiliyeni sam.
29 Waphendula ke yena wathi, Andiyi;
30 Weza nakowesibini, wathetha kwangokunjalo. Waphendula ke yena wathi, Ndiyaya, nkosi;
31 Nguwuphi na kwabo bobabini owenza ukuthanda kukayise? Bathi kuye, Owokuqala. Athi kubo uYesu, Inene ndithi kuni, Bayaniphangela ke ukungena ebukumkanini bukaThixo ababuthi berhafu namahenyukazi.
32 Ngokuba uYohane weza kuni ngendlela yobulungisa, anakholwa nguye; kodwa bakholwa nguye bona ababuthi berhafu namahenyukazi; ke nina, nakukubona oko, anibuyanga nizohlwaye, ukuze nikholwe nguye.
33 Yivani omnye umzekeliso: Bekukho umninindlu othile, watyala isidiliya, wasibiyela ngothango, wemba kuso isixovulelo seediliya, wakha inyango, waqeshisa ngaso kubalimi, wahambela kwelinye.
34 Kuthe ke lakusondela ixesha lesiqhamo, wathuma abakhonzi bakhe kubalimi abo, ukuba bathabathe iziqhamo zaso.
35 Besuka abalimi babathabatha abakhonzi bakhe, bathi omnye bamtyabula, omnye bambulala, nomnye bamgibisela ngamatye.
36 Wabuya wathuma abanye abakhonzi, bebaninzi kunabokuqala, benjenjalo nakubo.
37 Uthe ke kamva wathuma kubo unyana wakhe, esithi, Baya kumhlonela yena unyana wam.
38 Bathe ke bakumbona unyana abalimi, batshono ukuthi, Lo yindlalifa; yizani siyibulale, silihluthe ilifa layo.
39 Bamthabatha, bamkhuphela ngaphandle kwesidiliya, bambulala.
40 Xa athe wafika ngoko umninisidiliya, uya kwenza ntoni na kwabo balimi?
41 Bathi kuye, Uya kubatshabalalisa kakubi abo bantu bangendawo, aze isidiliya eso aqeshise ngaso kubalimi bambi, abomamkelisa iziqhamo ngamaxesha azo.
42 Athi kubo uYesu, Anizanga nikulese na ezibhalweni ukuthi, Ilitye abalicekisayo abakhi, Lelona laba yintloko yembombo;
43 Ngenxa yoko ndithi kuni, Ubukumkani bukaThixo buya kususwa kuni, bunikwe uhlanga oluzivelisayo iziqhamo zabo.
44 Kanjalo lowo uwe phezu kweli litye uya kutyumka, ke lowo lithe lamwela liya kumcola.
45 Bathi ababingeleli abakhulu nabaFarisi, bakuyiva imizekeliso yakhe, baqonda ukuba uthetha ngabo.
46 Bathi ke befuna ukumbamba, basuka boyika abantu, ngokuba babebambe ukuba ungumprofeti.

ISAHLUKO 22

1 Wabuya waphendula uYesu wathetha kubo ngemizekeliso, wathi,
2 Ubukumkani bamazulu bufana nomntu ongukumkani, owenzela unyana wakhe umtshato;
3 Wesusa abakhonzi bakhe ukuba baye kubabiza abamenyiweyo, beze emsithweni;
4 Wabuya wesusa abanye abakhonzi, esithi, Yitshoni kwabamenyiweyo ukuthi, Yabonani, isidlo sam sendisilungisile; iinkomo zam neento zam ezityetyisiweyo zixheliwe, konke sekulungile; yizani emsithweni.
5 Abakhathalanga ke bona; basuka bemka, omnye waya kweyakhe intsimi, omnye waya ekurhwebeni kwakhe.
6 Bathi ke abaseleyo bababamba abakhonzi bakhe, babaphatha kakubi, bababulala.
7 Evile ke ukumkani, waqumba, wayikhupha imikhosi yakhe, wabatshabalalisa abo babulali, wawutshisa nomzi wabo.
8 Aze athi kubakhonzi bakhe, Umsitho okunene sewulungile wona, kodwa abamenyiweyo bebengafanelekile.
9 Yiyani ngoko ezintlanganweni zeendlela, nithi abo nithe nabafumana, nibabize beze emsithweni.
10 Baphuma abo bakhonzi baya ezindleleni, bahlanganisa bonke ababafumanayo, abakhohlakeleyo kwanabalungileyo; wazala umsitho ngabamenyiweyo.
11 Ke kaloku akungena ukumkani, eza kukhangela abamenyiweyo, wabona apho umntu ongambethe ngubo yamsitho.
12 Athi kuye, Wethu, utheni na ukungena apha, ungenayo ingubo yomsitho? Wabe engathethi.
13 Wathi ukumkani kubalungiseleli, Mbopheni iinyawo nezandla, nimthabathe, nimkhuphele ebumnyameni bangaphandle; khona apho kuya kubakho ukulila nokutshixiza kwamazinyo.
14 Kuba baninzi ababiziweyo, ke bambalwa abanyuliweyo.
15 Baza abaFarisi baya benza ibhunga lokuba bamthiyele ekuthetheni kwakhe.
16 Bathumela kuye abafundi babo benamaHerode, besithi, Mfundisi, siyazi ukuba uyinyaniso, uyifundisa indlela

kaThixo ngenyaniso; kananjalo akukhathali nangubani, kuba akukhethi buso bamntu.
17 Sixelele ngoko, uthini na wena? Kuvumelekile na ukumnika irhafu uKesare, akuvumelekile, sini na?
18 Ebuqondile ke uYesu ububi babo, wathi, Nindilingelani na, bahanahanisindini?
19 Ndiboniseni iqhosha lerhafu. Bamzisela ke idenariyo.
20 Athi kubo, Ngokabani na lo mfanekiso nombhalo?
21 Bathi kuye, NgokaKesare. Athi kubo, Ngoko ke buyiselani izinto zikaKesare kuKesare; nezinto zikaThixo kuThixo.
22 Bakuva ke oko, bamangaliswa, bamshiya, bemka.
23 Kwangaloo mini beza kuye abaSadusi, bona abo bathi akukho luvuko, bambuza, besithi,
24 besithi, Mfundisi, uMoses wathi, Ukuba ubani uthe wafa engenabantwana, wothi umzalwana wakhe amngene umfazi wakhe, amvelisele imbewu umzalwana wakhe.
25 Ke kaloku kwaye kukho kuthi abazalwana abasixhenxe; waza owokuqala akubon' ukuba uzekile wabhubha, wathi, kuba engenambewu, wamshiya kumzalwana wakhe umfazi wakhe.
26 Wenjenjalo nowesibini, nowesithathu, kwada kwaya kowesixhenxe.
27 Emveni ke kwabo bonke, wafa naye umfazi.
28 Ngoko eluvukweni uya kuba ngumfazi wawuphi na kweso sixhenxe? kuba bonke babenaye.
29 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Niyalahleka, kuba ningazazi izibhalo kwanamandla kaThixo.
30 Kuba eluvukweni abazeki, abendiswa; banjengezithunywa zikaThixo emazulwini.
31 Ngalo ke uvuko lwabafileyo, anikulesanga na okwathethwayo kuni nguThixo, esithi,
32 Mna ndinguThixo ka-Abraham, uThixo kaIsake, uThixo kaYakobi? UThixo akangowabafileyo, ungowabaphilileyo.
33 Zikuvile ke oko izihlwele, zakhwankqiswa yimfundiso yakhe.
34 Ke kaloku bathe abaFarisi, bakuva ukuba ubethe labakhohla abaSadusi, bahlanganiselana ndawonye.
35 Ke kaloku omnye wabo, ongumqondisi-mthetho, wambuza umbuzo, emlinga, esithi,
36 Mfundisi, owona myalelo mkhulu emthethweni nguwuphi na?
37 Wathi ke uYesu kuye, Uze uyithande iNkosi uThixo wakho ngentliziyo yakho iphela, nangomphefumlo wakho uphela, nangengqondo yakho iphela.
38 Nguwo lowo owokuqala nomkhulu umthetho.
39 Owesibini ke ufana nawo: Uze umthande ummelwane wakho ngoko uzithanda ngako.
40 Kule mithetho yomibini kuxhomekeke umyalelo uphela nabaprofeti.
41 Bakubon' ukuba bahlanganisene ke abaFarisi, uYesu wababuza esithi,
42 esithi, Nithini na nina ngoKristu? ngunyana kabani na? Bathi kuye, Nyana kaDavide.
43 Athi kubo, Yini na phofu ukuba uDavide ngoMoya ambize ngokuthi, Nkosi, esithi,
44 Yathi iNkosi eNkosini yam, Hlala ngasekunene kwam, Ndide iintshaba zakho ndizenze isihlalo seenyawo zakho?
45 Ukuba uDavide ngoko umbiza ngokuba Nkosi, ungunyana wakhe ngani na?
46 Akubangakho namnye ubenako ukumphendula nezwi eli; kananjalo kususela kuloo mini, akubanga sabakho mntu waba nabuganga bakumbuza nto.

ISAHLUKO 23

1 Wathetha ngoko uYesu kwindimbane nakubafundi bakhe, esithi,
2 esithi, Ababhali nabaFarisi bahleli esihlalweni sikaMoses.
3 Ke ngoko zonke izinto abasukuba besithi kuni zigcineni, zigcineni nizenze; kodwa ze ningenzi ngokwemisebenzi yabo; kuba bayathetha baze bangenzi.
4 Kuba babopha imithwalo enzima, esindayo, bayibeke emagxeni abantu; kodwa bona abafuni kuyishukumisa nangomnwe lo wabo.
5 Yonke imisebenzi yabo ke bayenza ukuze babonwe ngabantu; bawenza banzi amafilakteriyu abo, bayandise imiqukumbelo yeengubo zabo;
6 bathanda izihlalo eziphambili ezidlweni, nezihlalo eziphambili ezindlwini zesikhungu.
7 nemibuliso ezindaweni zembutho, nokubizwa kwabantu ngokuthi, Rabhi, Rabhi.
8 Ke nina maningabizwa kuthiwe Rabhi; kuba mnye uMkhokeli wenu, uKristu; nina ke nonke ningabazalwana.
9 Ningabizi mntu ngokuba nguyihlo emhlabeni apha; kuba mnye uYihlo wenu, lowo usemazulwini.
10 Kananjalo maningabizwa ngokuba ningabakhokeli; kuba mnye uMkhokeli wenu, uKristu.
11 Omkhulu ke kuni makabe ngumlungiseleli wenu.
12 Osukuba ke eziphakamisa uya kuthotywa; nozithobayo uya kuphakanyiswa.
13 Kodwa yeha, nina babhali nabaFarisi, bahanahanisindini! Ngokuba nibuvala ubukumkani bamazulu phambi kwabantu; kuba aningeni nina, nabangenayo anibavumeli ukuba bangene.
14 Yeha nina, babhali nabaFarisi, bahanahanisindini! ngokuba nizidla izindlu zabahlolokazi, nize ngokunyhwalaza nithandaze uzungu;
15 Yeha nina, babhali nabaFarisi, bahanahanisindini! Ngokuba nijikajika ulwandle nomhlaba ukuze nenze abe mnye ongena ebuYudeni; nithi ke, xa athe wafunyanwa, nimenze umntwana wesihogo ngokuphindwe kabini kunani.
16 Yeha, nina bakhokelindini baziimfama, nina enithi, Othe wafunga itempile, akunto oko; ke othe wafunga igolide yetempile, unetyala.
17 Ziyatha, zimfama, kanene yiyiphi na enkulu? Yigolide, yitempile eyingcwalisayo igolide, kusini na?
18 nokuthi, Othe wafunga isibingelelo, akunto; ke othe wafunga umnikelo ophezu kwawo, unetyala.
19 Ziyatha, zimfama, kanene yiyiphi na enkulu? Ngumnikelo, sisibingelelo esiwungcwalisayo umnikelo, kusini na?
20 Lowo usifungayo ngoko isibingelelo ufunga sona neento zonke eziphezu kwaso.
21 Nalowo uyifungayo itempile, ufunga yona nomiyo kuyo.
22 Nalowo usifungayo izulu, ufunga itrone kaThixo nohleli phezu kwayo.
23 Yeha nina, babhali nabaFarisi, bahanahanisindini! Kuba ninikela izishumi zetyeleba nedile nekumin,* kanti nizishiyile ezona ndawo zinzima zomthetho, umgwebo nenceba nokholo; ezi benimelwe kukuba nizenze, nithi neziya ningazishiyi.

24 Bakhokelindini baziimfama, abahluza imbuzane, niginye inkamela.
25 Yeha nina, babhali nabaFarisi, bahanahanisindini! Kuba nihlambulula umphandle wendebe nesitya, kanti ngaphakathi zizele kukuphanga nokugqithisela.
26 MFarisindinindini, mfamandini, hlambulula kuqala okungaphakathi kwendebe nesitya, ukuze nomvandedwa ube ube nyulu.
27 Yeha nina, babhali nabaFarisi, bahanahanisindini! ngokuba nifana namangcwaba aqatywe mhlophe, abonakala emahle ngaphandle, kanti ngaphakathi azele ngamathambo abantu abafileyo nako konke ukungcola.
28 Ngokunjalo nani ngaphandle nibonakala ebantwini ukuba ningamalungisa, kanti ngaphakathi nizele luhanahaniso nokuchasa umthetho.
29 Yeha nina, babhali nabaFarisi, bahanahanisindini! ngokuba niwakha amangcwaba abaprofeti, nivathise amangcwaba amalungisa;
30 Nithi, Ukuba sasikho thina ngemihla yoobawo, singe singabanga nabudlelane nabo ngegazi labaprofeti.
31 Ngoko niyangqina kwanina, ukuba ningoonyana babo babulala abaprofeti.
32 Wuzaliseni ngoko umlinganiso wooyihlo.
33 Zinyokandini, nzalandini yamarhamba, ningáthini na ukuwusaba umgwebo wesihogo?
34 Ngenxa yoko, niyabona, mna ndinithumela abaprofeti nezilumko nababhali; nithi inxenye kubo niyityakatye ezindlwini zenu zesikhungu, niyitshutshise kwimizi ngemizi;
35 ukuze lifike phezu kwenu lonke igazi elinobulungisa, elaphalazwayo emhlabeni, lithabathela egazini lika-Abheli ilungisa, lizise egazini likaZekariya, unyana kaBharakiya, enambulalayo phakathi kwetempile nesibingelelo.
36 Inene, ndithi kuni, Zonke ezo zinto ziya kusihlela esi sizukulwana.
37 Yerusalem, Yerusalem, wena ubabulalayo abaprofeti, ubagibisele ngamatye abo bathunywe kuwe, kufuthi kangakanani na ndithande ukubabuthela ndawonye abantwana bakho, ngohlobo esithi isikhukukazi siwabuthele ndawonye amathole aso ngaphantsi kwamaphiko, anavuma!
38 Yabonani, indlu yenu ishiywa nani ize.
39 Kuba ndithi kuni, Aniyi kuba sandibona emveni koku, nide nithi, Makabongwe lowo uzayo egameni leNkosi.

ISAHLUKO 24

1 Ephumile uYesu, wemka etempileni; bathe abafundi bakhe beza kumbonisa izakhiwo zetempile.
2 Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Niyazibona na zonke ezi zinto? Inene, ndithi kuni, Akusayi kusala apha ilitye phezu kwelitye, elingayi kuchithwa.
3 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uhleli eNtabeni yemiNquma, beza kuye abafundi bebodwa, bathi, Sixelele ukuba ziya kubakho nini na ezo zinto; uya kuba yini na umqondiso wokufika kwakho, nowokupheliswa kwephakade eli?
4 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Lumkani ningalahlekiswa mntu.
5 Kuba baninzi abaya kuza egameni lam, besithi, banguye uKristu; balahlekise abantu abaninzi.
6 Niya kuthi ke nive iimfazwe namarhe eemfazwe; lumkani ningabi navuso, kuba zonke ezo zinto zimele ukuhla; kanti kona ukuphela akukabikho.
7 Kuba uhlanga luya kuvukelana nohlanga, nobukumkani buvukelane nobukumkani; kuya kubakho iindlala, neendyikitya zokufa, nezinyikimo zomhlaba kwiindawo ngeendawo.
8 Zonke ke ezo zinto zikukuqaleka kwenimba.
9 Ngelo xesha baya kuninikela ekubandezelweni, banibulale; niya kuthiywa ziintlanga zonke ngenxa yegama lam.
10 Ngelo xesha baninzi abaya kukhutyekiswa, bangcatshane, bathiyane.
11 Kwaye kuya kuvela abaprofeti ababuxoki babe baninzi, balahlekise abantu abaninzi.
12 Nangenxa yokwanda kokuchasa umthetho, luya kuphola uthando lwabaninzi.
13 Ke onyamezeleyo kwada kwaba sekupheleni, lowo uya kusindiswa.
14 Zaye ezi ndaba zilungileyo zobukumkani ziya kuvakaliswa kulo elimiweyo liphela, zibe bubungqina kuzo zonke iintlanga; kwandule ke ukufika ukuphela.
15 Xa nithe nalibona isikizi lesiphanziso, ekuthethwe ngalo ngoDaniyeli umprofeti, limi endaweni engcwele (lowo ulesayo makaqiqe);
16 Ngelo xa mabathi abakwelakwaYuda basabele ezintabeni;
17 Ophezu kwendlu makangehli aye kuthabatha into endlwini yakhe;
18 nosentsimini makangabuyeli emva aye kuthabatha iingubo zakhe.
19 Yeha ke, abamithiyo nabanyisayo ngaloo mihla!
20 Thandazani ke, ukuba intsabo yenu ingabi khona ebusika nangesabatha.
21 Kuba ngelo xesha kuya kubakho imbandezelo enkulu, ekungazanga kubekho injalo kwasekuqalekeni kwehlabathi, kwada kwaba kalokunje, ekungasayi kubuye kubekho injalo.
22 Kanjalo ukuba ibingayi kuthi loo mihla inqanyulelwe, bekungayi kubakho nyama isindayo; ngenxa ke yabanyuliweyo, loo mihla iya kunqanyulelwa.
23 Ngelo xa ke, ukuba ubani uthe kuni, Nanku apha uKristu, nokuba uthe, Nankuya phaya; musani ukukholwa yiyo.
24 Kuba kuya kuvela ooKristu ababuxoki, nabaprofeti ababuxoki, benze imiqondiso emikhulu nezimanga; ngokokude, ukuba bekunokwenzeka, balahlekise nabanyuliweyo.
25 Yabonani, ndinixelele ngenxa engaphambili.
26 Ukuba ngoko bathi kuni, Nanko entlango, musani ukuphuma niye. musani ukuphuma; nanko emagumbini afihlakeleyo; musani ukukholwa yiyo.
27 Kuba kwanjengokuba umbane uthi uphume empumalanga, ukhanye usingise entshonalanga; koba njalo nokufika koNyana woMntu.
28 Kuba apho sukuba sikhona isidumbu, aya kuhlanganisana khona amaxhalanga.
29 Kwaoko ke, emveni kwembandezelo yaloo mihla, ilanga liya kwenziwa mnyama, ithi nenyanga ifiphale, zithi neenkwenkwezi ziwe ezulwini, athi namandla amazulu azanyazanyiswe.

Uya kubonakala ngelo xesha umqondiso woNyana woMntu ezulwini; zimbambazele ngelo xesha zonke izizwe zomhlaba, zimbone uNyana woMntu esiza esemafini ezulu, enamandla, nobuqaqawuli obukhulu.
31 Wozithuma izithunywa zakhe zinesandi esikhulu sexilongo, zibahlanganisele ndawonye abanyulwa bakhe, baphume kumacala omane omoya, kuthabathela esiphelweni sezulu, kuse kwesinye isiphelo samazulu.
32 Wufundeni ke kuwo umkhiwane umzekeliso; xa selithe lathamba isebe lawo, lahluma amagqabi, niyazi ukuba likufuphi ihlobo.
33 Ngokukwanjalo nani, xa nithe nazibona zonke ezo zinto, yazini ukuba kukufuphi, sekusemnyango.
34 Inene ndithi kuni, Asisayi kudlula esi sizukulwana, zingadanga zonke ezo zinto zibekho.
35 Liya kudlula izulu nehlabathi, kodwa amazwi am akayi kudlula.
36 Kodwa akukho bani uwaziyo loo mhla nelo lixa, azazi nezithunywa zamazulu, nguBawo yedwa.
37 Ke kaloku, njengokuba ibinjalo imihla kaNowa, koba njalo nokufika koNyana woMntu.
38 Kuba njengokuba babesithi, ngemihla yangaphambi konogumbe, babesidla, besela, bazeke, besendiswe, kwada kwayimini awangena ngayo emkhombeni uNowa;
39 kwaye abazange baqonde wada wafika unogumbe, wabakhukulisa bonke; koba njalo nokufika koNyana woMntu.
40 Ngelo xesha ababini boba sentsimini; omnye amkelwe, omnye ashiywe.
41 Abafazi ababini boba besila etyeni lokusila; omnye amkelwe, omnye ashiywe.
42 Phaphani ngoko; ngokuba ningazi ukuba lilixa liphi na eza ngalo iNkosi yenu.
43 Yazini ke oku, ukuba ebesazi umninindlu ukuba isela liza ngawuphi na umlindo wobusuku, ange elindile, akavuma ukuba indlu yakhe igqojozwe.
44 Ngenxa yoko yibani nilungile nani, ngokuba uNyana woMntu uza ngelixa eningalikhumbuleliyo.
45 Ngubani na ke loo mkhonzi uthembekileyo, uqondayo, eyathi inkosi yakhe yammisa phezu kwabendlu yayo, ukuze abanike ukudla ngexesha elifanelekileyo?
46 Unoyolo loo mkhonzi, iya kuthi yakufika inkosi yakhe imfumane esenjenjalo.
47 Inene ndithi kuni, iya kummisa phezu kwayo yonke impahla yayo.
48 Ukuba ke loo mkhonzi ungendawo uthe entliziyweni yakhe, Inkosi yam iyalibala ukuza;
49 aqale ukubabetha abakhonza kunye naye, adle, asele namanxila;
50 iya kufika inkosi yaloo mkhonzi ngemini engayilindeleyo, nangelixa angalaziyo;
51 imsike kubini, immisele isabelo sakhe nabahanahanisi; khona apho kuya kubakho ukulila nokutshixiza kwamazinyo.

ISAHLUKO 25

1 Ngelo xesha ubukumkani bamazulu buya kufanekiswa neentombi ezilishumi, ezazithabathayo izibane zazo, zaphuma zaya kumkhawulela umyeni.
2 Ezintlanu ke kuzo zaye ziziingqondi, ezintlanu ziziziyatha.
3 Ezizizidenge zathabatha izibane zazo, azaphatha oli nazo.
4 Kodwa eziziingqondi zaphatha ioli ezityeni zazo, kwanezibane zazo.
5 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba ulibele umyeni, zozela zonke zalala.
6 Ke kaloku phakathi kobusuku kwabakho umemezo, Nanko umyeni esiza; phumani niye kumkhawulela.
7 Zaza zavuka zonke ezo ntombi, zalungisa izibane zazo.
8 Zathi ke eziziziyatha kweziziingqondi, Sipheni kwioli yenu leyo; ngokuba izibane zethu zicima.
9 Zaphendula ke eziziingqondi, zathi, Hayi; hleze inganeli kuthi nakuni; yiyani kanye kwabathengisayo, nizithengele.
10 Kuthe ke, zisaya kuthenga, wafika umyeni; zaza ezo bezisezilungile zangena naye emsithweni, lwavalwa ke ucango.
11 Zithi ke kamva zifike nezinye iintombi ezo, zisithi, Nkosi, Nkosi, sivulele.
12 Waphendula ke yena wathi, Inene ndithi kuni, andinazi nina.
13 Phaphani ngoko, ngokuba ningayazi imini kwanalo ilixa.
14 Kuba ubukumkani bamazulu bunjengomntu owathi, eza kuhambela kwelinye, wabiza abakhe abakhonzi, wayinikela kubo impahla yakhe.
15 Wathi omnye wamnika iitalente zantlanu, omnye zambini, nomnye yaba nye; elowo ngokwamandla akhe; wanduluka kwaoko.
16 Lowo ke wamkela iitalente ezintlanu, waya wasebenza ngazo, wenza esinye isihlanu seetalente.
17 Kwangokunjalo nalowo wamkela ezimbini, naye wazuza esinye isibini.
18 Ke naye lowo wamkela yanye, waya wemba emhlabeni, wayifihla imali yenkosi yakhe.
19 Ithi ke emveni kwexesha elikhulu, ifike inkosi yabo bakhonzi, ibalelane nabo.
20 Weza lowo wamkela iitalente ezintlanu, wazisa esinye isihlanu seetalente, esithi, Nkosi, wandinika iitalente zantlanu; khangela, ndizuze esinye isihlanu seetalente phezu kwazo.
21 Yathi ke kuye inkosi yakhe, Hee ke, mkhonzi ulungileyo, uthembekileyo! Ubuthembekile kwiinto ezimbalwa; ndiya kukumisa phezu kweento ezininzi; ngena eluvuyweni lwenkosi yakho.
22 Weza ke nalowo wamkela iitalente ezimbini, wathi, Nkosi, wandinika iitalente zambini; khangela, ndizuze esinye isibini seetalente phezu kwazo.
23 Yathi ke kuye inkosi yakhe, Hee ke, mkhonzi ulungileyo, uthembekileyo! Ubuthembekile kwiinto ezimbalwa; ndiya kukumisa phezu kweento ezininzi; ngena eluvuyweni lwenkosi yakho.
24 Weza ke nalowo wamkela italente yanye, wathi, Nkosi, bendikwazi wena ukuba ungumntu olukhuni, uvuna apho ubungahlwayelanga khona, ubuthe apho ungelelanga khona;
25 ndasuka ndoyika, ndaya ndayiselela italente yakho ngomhlaba; nanku unako okwakho.
26 Yaphendula ke inkosi yakhe, yathi kuye, Sikhobokandini singendawo, silivila, ubusazi nje ukuba ndivuna apho ndingahlwayelanga khona, ndiqokelele apho ndingahlwayelanga khona;
27 ubumelwe kukuthi ngoko ube ubuyibeke imali yam kubananisi, ndaza ndakufika mna, ndabuya ndakuzuza okwam kunenzala.

28 Mhlutheni ngoko italente leyo, niyinike lowo uneetalente ezilishumi.
29 Kuba wonke umntu onako Uya kunikwa, abe nako ngokugqithiseleyo; ke ongenako, uya kuhluthwa kwanoko anako.
30 Naye umkhonzi ongancedi lutho, mkhupheleni ebumnyameni obungaphandle; khona apho kuya kubakho ukulila nokutshixiza kwamazinyo.
31 Xa ke athe wafika uNyana woMntu esebuqaqawulini bakhe, enazo zonke izithunywa ezingcwele, ngelo xa uya kuhlala phezu kwetrone yobuqaqawuli bakhe;
32 zihlanganiswe phambi kwakhe zonke iintlanga, abahlule abanye kwabanye, njengokuba umalusi ezahlula izimvu ezibhokhweni;
33 athi zona izimvu azimise ngasekunene kwakhe, athi kodwa zona iibhokhwe azimise ngasekhohlo.
34 Uya kuthi ke ukumkani kwabangasekunene kwakhe, Yizani, nina nisikelelweyo nguBawo, nibudle ilifa ubukumkani obalungiselwa nina kwasekusekweni kwehlabathi;
35 kuba ndalamba, nandipha ukudla; ndanxanwa, nandiseza; ndandingowasemzini, nandingenisa endlwini;
36 ndandize, nandambesa; ndandisifa, nandivelela; ndandisentolongweni, neza kum.
37 Oza amphendule ke amalungisa, esithi, Nkosi, sakubona nini na ulambile, sakonga; unxaniwe, saseza?
38 Sakubona nini na ungowasemzini, sakungenisa endlwini? Uze, sakwambesa?
39 Sakubona nini na ke usifa, okanye usentolongweni, seza kuwe?
40 Aze aphendule ukumkani athi kuwo, Inene ndithi kuni, Ekubeni nenjenjalo nakumnye waba bazalwana bam bangabona bancinane, nenjenjalo nakum.
41 Uya kuthi nakwabangasekhohlo, Mkani kum, nina baqalekiswa, niye emlilweni ongunaphakade, olungiselwe uMtyholi nezithunywa zakhe;
42 Kuba ndalamba, anandiseza;
43 ndandingowasemzini, anandingenisa ndlwini; ndandize, anandambesa; ndandisifa, ndandisentolongweni, anandivelela.
44 Boza ke bamphendule nabo, besithi, Nkosi, sakubona nini na ulambile, okanye unxaniwe, okanye ungowasemzini, okanye uze, okanye usifa, okanye usentolongweni, asakulungiselela?
45 Aze abaphendule, esithi, Inene ndithi kuni, Ekubeni ningenjanga njalo nakumnye waba bangabona bancinane, anenjanga njalo nakum.
46 Baya kumka aba baye elubethweni olungunaphakade; ke wona amalungisa aya kuya ebomini obungunaphakade.

ISAHLUKO 26

1 Kwathi, xeshikweni uYesu ebewagqibile onke la mazwi, wathi kubafundi bakhe,
2 Niyazi ukuba emveni kweentsuku ezimbini kukho ipasika, aze uNyana woMntu anikelwe ukuba abethelelwe emnqamlezweni.
3 Bahlanganisana ngoko ababingeleli abakhulu, nababhali, namadoda amakhulu abantu, endlwini yombingeleli omkhulu ekuthiwa nguKayafa;
4 babhunga ukuba bambambe uYesu ngenkohliso, bambulale.
5 Babesithi ke, Kungabi ngomthendeleko, hleze kubekho isaqunge phakathi kwabantu.
6 Kwathi, uYesu eseBhetani, endlwini kaSimon owayeneqhenqa,
7 Kweza kuye umfazi enehlala lelabhastile, linamafutha aqholiweyo axabiso likhulu, wamgalela entloko, akubon' ukuba uhleli ngasesithebeni.
8 Bekubonile ke oko abafundi bakhe, bacaphuka, besithi, Yeyani na le nkcitho?
9 Kuba la mafutha ngekuthengiswe ngawo ngexabiso elikhulu, kwaphiwa amahlwempu.
10 Ekwazi ke oko, uYesu wathi kubo, Umfazi lo nimaphulelani na? ngokuba undenzele umsebenzi olungileyo.
11 Kuba amahlwempu lawo nihleli ninawo; ke mna anihleli ninam.
12 Kuba la mafutha aqholiweyo, yena ewuthululele emzimbeni wam nje, wenzele ukungcwatywa kwam.
13 Inene ndithi kuni, Apho zithe zavakaliswa khona ezi ndaba zilungileyo kulo lonke ihlabathi, iya kuxelwa nayo le nto ayenzileyo yena, ibe sisikhumbuzo ngaye.
14 Ngelo xesha kwaphuma omnye weshumi elinababini, ekuthiwa nguYuda Sikariyoti, waya kubabingeleli abakhulu,
15 Wathi kubo, Ningandinika ntoni na, ndimnikele kuni? Banqophisana naye ngamaqhosha esilivere amashumi mathathu.
16 Waza kwalapho wafuna ithuba elimlungeleyo lokuze amnikele.
17 Ke kaloku, ngowokuqala umhla wezonka ezingenagwele, beza abafundi kuYesu, besithi kuye, Ufuna ukuba sikulungisele phi na ukuyidla ipasika?
18 Wathi ke yena, Hambani niye kuwo umzi, kuthile, nithi kuye, Uthi uMfundisi, ixesha lam likufuphi; ndiya kuyenzela kwakho ipasika nabafundi bam.
19 Benza ke abafundi njengoko uYesu wayebayalele ngako; bayilungisa ke ipasika.
20 Kwakuhlwa ke, wahlala ngasesithebeni nabalishumi elinababini.
21 Xa badlayo, wathi, Inene ndithi kuni, omnye kuni aba uya kundingcatsha.
22 Bakuba buhlungu kakhulu, baqala ukuthi kuye bonke ngabanye, Ingaba ndim, yini na, Nkosi?
23 Waphendula ke yena wathi, Osithe nkxu nam isandla esityeni, nguye lowo uya kundingcatsha.
24 UNyana woMntu uyemka okunene, njengoko kubhalwe ngaye; yeha ke, loo mntu uNyana woMntu angcatshwa nguye! Ngekumlungele ukuba ebengazalwanga loo mntu.
25 Waphendula ke uYuda, lowo wamngcatshayo, wathi, Ingaba ndim, yini na, Rabhi? Wathi ke yena kuye, Uselutshilo nawe.
26 Bakubon' ukuba bayadla, uYesu wasithabatha isonka, wathi akusikelela, waqhekeza, wanika abafundi, wathi, Thabathani nidle; ngumzimba wam lo.
27 Wayithabatha nendebe, wabulela, wabanika, esithi, Selani kuyo nonke;
28 kuba ligazi lam eli lomnqophiso omtsha, eliphalala ngenxa yabaninzi, ukuze kuxolelwe izono.
29 Ndithi ke kuni, Andisayi kusela kwesi siqhamo somdiliya, kuthabathela kweli xesha, kude kube yiloo mini sukuba ndisisela nani sisitsha ebukumkanini bukaBawo.

30 Bakuba bevume ingoma yokubonga, baphuma baya eNtabeni yemiNquma.
31 Ngelo xesha uthi uYesu kubo, Nina nonke niya kukhubeka ngam ngobu busuku; ngokuba kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Ndiya kumbetha umalusi, zichithwachithwe izimvu zomhlambi.
32 Ke emveni kokuvuka kwam, ndiya kunandulela ndiye kwelaseGalili.
33 Waphendula ke uPetros wathi kuye, Nokuba bonke baya kukhubeka ngawe, andisayi kukha ndikhubeke mna.
34 Wathi uYesu kuye, Inene ndithi kuwe, Kwangobu busuku, ingekalili inkuku, uya kundikhanyela kathathu.
35 Wathi ke uPetros kuye, Ndingafanelana ndimelwe kukuba ndife nawe, andingekhe ndikukhanyele. Batsho ke bonke abafundi.
36 Ngelo xesha, ufika uYesu nabo kumhlatyana ekuthiwa yiGetsemane, athi kubafundi, Hlalani phantsi apha, ndikhe ndiye kuthandaza phaya.
37 Wathabatha uPetros noonyana bobabini bakaZebhedi, waqala ukuba buhlungu nokudandatheka kakhulu.
38 Aze athi kubo, Umphefumlo wam ubuhlungu kakhulu, ngokokude ube sekufeni; hlalani apha, nilinde nam.
39 Waza, ehambele phambili umganyana, wawa ngobuso bakhe, wathandaza, esithi, Bawo, ukuba kunokwenzeka, mayidlule kum le ndebe; noko makungabi njengokuthanda kwam, makube njengokuthanda kwakho.
40 Uyeza kubafundi, abafumane belele, athi kuPetros, Ninje na ukungabi nako ukulinda nam nexa elinye?
41 Lindani nithandaze, ukuze ningangeni ekuhendweni; umoya okunene unentumekelelo, ke yona inyama ithambile.
42 Wabuya wemka okwesibini, wathandaza, esithi, Bawo, ukuba ayinako le ndebe ukudlula kum ndingathanga ndiyisele, makwenzeke ukuthanda kwakho.
43 Afike abafumane bebuye balala, kuba amehlo abo ayenzima bubuthongo.
44 Wabashiya, wabuya wemka, wathandaza okwesithathu, ethetha kwalona elo lizwi.
45 Andule ukuza kubafundi bakhe, athi kubo, Lalani ngoku, niphumle; yabonani, lisondele ilixa lokuba uNyana woMntu anikelwe ezandleni zaboni.
46 Vukani, sihambe; yabonani, usondele lowo uya kundingcatsha.
47 Kuthe, esathetha, kwathi gqi uYuda, omnye wabalishumi elinababini, esiza enendimbane enkulu inamakrele neentonga, ivela kubabingeleli abakhulu namadoda amakhulu abantu.
48 Ke kaloku, lowo umngcatshayo wayebanike umqondiso, esithi, Endithe ndamanga, nguye;
49 Uyeza kwaoko kuYesu, wathi, Vuya, Rabhi; wamanga.
50 Wathi uYesu kuye, Wethu, yini na ukuba uze? Beza ngoko, bamsa izandla uYesu, bambamba.
51 Wesuka omnye wabo babenoYesu, wolula isandla, warhola ikrele lakhe, wamxabela umkhonzi wombingeleli omkhulu, wamnqamla indlebe.
52 Wathi ngoko uYesu kuye, Libuyisele endaweni yalo ikrele lakho; kuba bonke abathabatha ikrele baya kutshabalala likrele.
53 Uba andinako na ngoku ukumbongoza uBawo, andikhuphele imikhosi yezithunywa zezulu engaphezu kweshumi elinamibini?
54 zingathini na ke oko ukuzaliseka izibhalo ezithi, kumele ukuba kube nje?
55 Ngalo elo lixa wathi uYesu kwindimbane, Niphumele ukuza kubamba mna na, ninamakrele neentonga nje, ngathi niphumele isihange? Bendihleli nani imihla ngemihla, ndifundisa etempileni, anandibamba.
56 Ke oku konke kwenzeke, ukuze zizaliseke izibhalo zabaprofeti. Basuka bonke abafundi bamshiya, babaleka.
57 Bathi ke abo bambambayo uYesu, bamrholela kuKayafa, umbingeleli omkhulu, apho babehlanganisene khona ababhali namadoda amakhulu.
58 Ke kaloku uPetros wamlandela, ebekele kude, kwada kwaya entendelezweni yendlu yombingeleli omkhulu. Engene ngaphakathi, wahlala phantsi namadindala, ukuba abone isiphelo.
59 Ke kaloku, baye ababingeleli abakhulu, namadoda amakhulu, nentlanganiso yamatyala iphelele, befuna ubungqina obubuxoki ngoYesu, ukuze bambulale;
60 nangona afikayo amangqina abuxoki aba maninzi, ababufumananga. Ada ke afika amangqina abuxoki emabini.
61 athi, Lo wathi, Ndinako ukuyichitha itempile kaThixo, ndibuye ndiyakhe ngeentsuku ezintathu.
62 Wesuka wema umbingeleli omkhulu, wathi kuye, Akuphenduli nto na? bangqina ntoni na aba ngawe?
63 Wahlala yena uYesu wathi tu. Waphendula umbingeleli omkhulu wathi kuye, Ndikufungisa uThixo ophilileyo, ukuba usixelele ukuba unguye na uKristu, uNyana kaThixo.
64 Athi uYesu kuye, Uselutshilo nawe. Ke ndithi kuni, Emveni koku niya kumbona uNyana woMntu, ehleli ngasekunene kwamandla, esiza esemafini ezulu.
65 Waza umbingeleli omkhulu wazikrazula iingubo zakhe, esithi, Unyelisile; sisawafunelani na amangqina? yabonani, ngoku nikuvile ukunyelisa kwakhe.
66 Nithini na? Baphendula ke bona bathi, Unetyala lokufa.
67 Baza bamtshicela ebusweni, bamntlitha. abanye ke bambetha ngentende zezandla.
68 besithi, Siprofetele, wena Kristu, ukubethileyo ngubani na?
69 Ke kaloku uPetros wayehleli ngaphandle entendelezweni; kweza kuye sicakazana sithile, sisithi, Nawe ubunaye uYesu lo waseGalili.
70 Wakhanyela ke yena phambi kwabo bonke, esithi, Andiyazi into oyithethayo.
71 Uthe ke, ephume waya esangweni, sambona esinye, sathi kwababekhona, Naye lo ebenaye uYesu waseNazarete.
72 Waphinda wakhanyela efunga, esithi, Andimazi loo mntu.
73 Kwathi ke kwakuba mzuzwana, beza abo babemi khona, bathi kuPetros, Inyaniso, nawe ungowabo; kuba intetho yakho iyakudiza.
74 Waza waqala ukushwabula nokufunga, esithi, Andimazi loo mntu. Yalila kwaoko inkuku.
75 Walikhumbula uPetros ilizwi likaYesu, abelithethile kuye, esithi, Ingekalili inkuku, uya kundikhanyela kathathu. Waza waphuma phandle, walila ngokukrakra.

ISAHLUKO 27

1 Ke kaloku kwakusa, babhunga bonke ababingeleli abakhulu namadoda amakhulu abantu ngaye uYesu, ukuba bambulale.

2 Bathi bakumbopha, bamrhola, bamnikela kuPontiyo Pilato, irhuluneli.
3 Uthe ke uYuda, lowo umngcatshayo, akubona ukuba ugwetyiwe, wazohlwaya, wawabuyisela loo maqhosha esilivere amashumi mathathu kubabingeleli abakhulu namadoda amakhulu.
4 esithi, Ndonile, kuba ndingcatshe igazi elingenatyala. Bathi ke bona, Iyini na kuthi loo nto? zibonele wena.
5 Wawaphosa phantsi etempileni apho loo maqhosha esilivere, wemka, waya wazixhoma.
6 Bawathabatha ke ababingeleli abakhulu loo maqhosha esilivere, bathi, Akuvumelekile ukuba awaphose emkhumbini wokulondoloza imali, ngokuba elixabiso legazi.
7 Babhunga ke, bathenga ngawo umhlaba wombumbi, ukuze ube yindawo yokungcwaba abasemzini.
8 Kungoko wabizwayo loo mhlaba ngokuba ngumhlaba wegazi, kwada kwanamhlanje.
9 Kwaza kwazaliseka okwathethwayo ngomprofeti uYeremiya, esithi, Bawathabatha amaqhosha esilivere amashumi mathathu, inani lalowo waqiqiweyo, abamlinganisayo koonyana bakaSirayeli;
10 bawanikela ngenxa yentsimi yombumbi, njengoko yandimiselayo iNkosi.
11 Wema ke uYesu phambi kwerhuluneli, yambuza irhuluneli isithi, Unguye na uKumkani wamaYuda? Wathi ke uYesu kuye, Nawe utsho.
12 Ke kaloku akumangalelwa ngababingeleli abakhulu namadoda amakhulu, akaphendula nto.
13 Aze athi uPilato kuye, Akuziva na ukuba zininzi kwazo iindawo abazingqinayo ngawe?
14 Akamphendula nezwi elinye; yada yamangaliswa kakhulu irhuluneli leyo.
15 Ke kaloku ngemithendeleko irhuluneli ibiqhele ukubakhululela isihlwele umbanjwa abe mnye, ebesukuba bemfuna.
16 Baye ke ngelo xesha benombanjwa obesazeka, ekuthiwa nguBharabhas.
17 Bakubon' ukuba ngoko bahlanganisene, wathi kubo uPilato, Nithanda ukuba ndinikhululele wuphi na? UBharabhas, uYesu ekuthiwa nguKristu, kusini na?
18 Kuba ebesazi ukuba bamnikele ngomona.
19 Akubon' ukuba uhleli esihlalweni sokugweba, umfazi wakhe wathumela kuye, esithi, Uze ungabi nakuthini kuloo mntu ulilungisa, kuba namhlanje ndive izinto ezininzi ezinzima ephupheni, ngenxa yakhe.
20 Ke bona ababingeleli abakhulu namadoda amakhulu bazeyisela izihlwele ukuba zicele uBharabhas, zimbulale uYesu.
21 Yaphendula ke irhuluneli yathi kubo, Nguwuphi na kwaba bobabini enithanda ukuba ndinikhululele yena? Bathi ke bona, UBharabhas.
22 Athi uPilato kubo, Ndimenzeni na ke uYesu ekuthiwa nguKristu? Bathi kuye bonke, Makabethelelwe emnqamlezweni.
23 Yathi ke irhuluneli, Kuba enze bubi buni na? Kwaba kukhona ke bakhalayo ngakumbi, besithi, Makabethelelwe emnqamlezweni.
24 Uthe ke uPilato, akubona ukuba akancedi lutho, ebona ukuba sisuke sangakumbi isiphithiphithi, wathabatha amanzi, wahlamba izandla phambi kwezihlwele, esithi, Andinatyala egazini lalo mntu ulilungisa; ziboneleni nina.
25 Baphendula ke abantu bonke, bathi, Igazi lakhe malibe phezu kwethu, naphezu kwabantwana bethu.
26 Waza wabakhululela uBharabhas; wathi ke, emtyakatyile uYesu, wamnikela ukuba abethelelwe emnqamlezweni.
27 Aza amasoldati erhuluneli amthabatha uYesu, amsa endlwini yerhuluneli, alihlanganisela kuye ibutho lawo liphela.
28 Amhluba, amnxiba ingubo ebomvu.
29 Bathi ke, baluka isithsaba sameva, bambeka ngaso entloko, nengcongolo esandleni sakhe sokunene;
30 Amtshicela, ayithabatha ingcongolo, ambetha entloko.
31 Athi, akuba edlale ngaye, amhluba ingubo leyo, amambathisa kwaezakhe iingubo; amrhola, aya kumbethelela emnqamlezweni.
32 Athe ke ekuphumeni, afumana umntu waseKirene, ogama linguSimon; anyanzela lowo ukuba awuthwale umnqamlezo wakhe.
33 Bakufika kwindawo ekuthiwa yiGolgota, oko kukuthi, yindawo yokakayi.
34 Amnika iviniga iphithikezwe nenyongo, ukuba ayisele;
35 Athi ke, akumbethelela emnqamlezweni, abelana ngeengubo zakhe, esenza amaqashiso, ukuze kuzaliseke okwathethwayo ngomprofeti, esithi, Babelana ngeengubo zam, benza amaqashiso ngesambatho sam.
36 Ahlala phantsi, amlinda khona apho.
37 Babeka ngaphezu kwentloko yakhe ityala lakhe libhaliwe, kwathiwa, lo nguYesu uKumkani wamaYuda.
38 Kwaza kwabethelelwa naye eminqamlezweni izihange ezibini, esinye ngasekunene, nesinye ngasekhohlo.
39 Bamnyelisa ke abadlulayo, behlunguzela iintloko zabo;
40 besitsho ukuthi, Wena uchitha itempile, uyakhe ngeentsuku ezintathu, zisindise; Ukuba unguNyana kaThixo, yihla emnqamlezweni.
41 Ngokukwanjalo nababingeleli abakhulu bedlala ngaye, benababhali namadoda amakhulu, besithi,
42 Abanye wabasindisa; yena ngokwakhe akanako ukuzisindisa. Ukuba unguKumkani wakwaSirayeli, makehle kalokunje emnqamlezweni, size simkholwe.
43 ukholose ngoThixo; makamhlangule ngoku, ukuba uyamthanda; kuba wathi, NdinguNyana kaThixo.
44 Zaye ke nezihange, ezibe zibethelelwe eminqamlezweni naye, zimngcikiva kwangokunjalo.
45 Kuthe ke, kuthabathele kwilixa lesithandathu, kwada kwesa kwilixa lesithoba, kwehla ubumnyama phezu kwawo wonke umhlaba.
46 Ke kaloku, malunga nelixa lesithoba, wadanduluka uYesu ngezwi elikhulu, esithi, Eli! Eli! Lama sabhaktani! Oko kukuthi, Thixo wam, Thixo wam, undishiye ngani na?
47 Inxenye ke yababemi khona, yakuva, yathi, Lo mntu ubiza uEliya.
48 Wesuka wagidima kwaoko omnye kubo, wathabatha imfunxa, wayizalisa ngeviniga, wayibeka engcongolweni, wamseza.
49 Bathe ke bona abanye, Khawuyeke, sibone ukuba uEliya uza kumsindisa na.
50 Uthe ke uYesu, ephinde wadanduluka ngelizwi elikhulu, wawukhupha umoya.
51 Lasuka ikhuselo lengcwele lakrazuka kubini, lithabathela phezulu lada lesa phantsi; Wanyikima umhlaba, namawa acandeka;

52 Avuleka amangcwaba; yaza yavuka imizimba emininzi yabangcwele ababelele;
53 baphuma emangcwabeni emveni kokuvuka kwakhe, bangena kuwo umzi ongcwele, babonakala kuninzi.
54 Ke kaloku umthetheli-khulu, nabo babelinda uYesu naye, bakubona ukunyikima oko, nezo zinto zenzekileyo, boyika kakhulu, besithi, Inyaniso, lo ebenguNyana kaThixo.
55 Kwaye kukho ke khona abafazi abaninzi, bekhangele bemgama, bona babemlandele uYesu kwakwelaseGalili, bemlungiselela;
56 ekwakukho phakathi kwabo uMariya waseMagadala, noMariya unina wooYakobi noYose, kwanonina woonyana bakaZebhedi.
57 Ke kaloku, kwakuhlwa, kweza umntu osisityebi waseArimati, ogama linguYosefu, owayengumfundi kaYesu naye.
58 Yena lowo waya kuPilato, wawucela umzimba kaYesu. Waza uPilato wathi makawunikwe umzimba.
59 Ewuthabathile ke umzimba uYosefu, wawusongela kwilinen entle emhlophe.
60 Wawubeka kwelakhe ingcwaba elitsha, abelixhole eweni; waqengqela ilitye elikhulu emnyango wengcwaba elo, wemka.
61 Baye ke bekhona apho uMariya waseMagadala nomnye uMariya, behleli phantsi malunga nengcwaba.
62 Ke kaloku ngengomso, eliyimini yokulungiselela, bahlanganisana ababingeleli abakhulu nabaFarisi kuPilato;
63 besithi, Nkosi, sikhumbule ukuba umlahlekisi lowa wathi esahleli, Emveni kweentsuku ezintathu, ndiya kuvuka.
64 Yitsho ngoko linqatyiswe ingcwaba, kude kube lusuku lwesithathu, hleze abafundi bakhe beze ebusuku, bambe, bathi ke ebantwini, Uvukile kwabafileyo; luze olokugqibela ulahlekiso lube lubi kunolokuqala.
65 Wathi ke uPilato kubo, Ninabo abalindi;
66 Baya ke bona balinqabisa ingcwaba, ngokulitywina ilitye, bekunye nabalindi.

ISAHLUKO 28

Ke kaloku, ekupheleni kwesabatha, ekuseni ngolokuqala usuku lweveki, kweza uMariya waseMagadala nomnye uMariya, beza kulikhangela ingcwaba.
2 Kwasuka kwabakho unyikimo olukhulu; kuba kwakuhle isithunywa seNkosi emazulwini, seza saliqengqa ilitye lesuka emnyango, sahlala phezu kwalo.
3 Ukubonakala kwaso ke kunjengombane, nesambatho saso simhlophe njengekhephu.
4 Ngokoyika sona ke bangcangcazela abalindi, baba njengabafileyo.
5 Saphendula ke isithunywa sathi kubafazi abo, Musani ukoyika nina; kuba ndiyazi ukuba nifuna uYesu, lowo ubebethelelwe emnqamlezweni.
6 Akakho apha; kuba uvukile, njengoko watshoyo; yizani niyibone indawo apho ibilele khona iNkosi;
7 Yiyani ngokukhawuleza, nibaxelele abafundi bakhe ukuthi uvukile kwabafileyo; niyabona, uyanandulela ukuya kwelaseGalili; nombona khona apho; yabonani, ndinixelele.
8 Bephume kamsinya engcwabeni, benoloyiko novuyo olukhulu; wagidima waya kubabikela abafundi bakhe.
9 Ke kaloku, xa baya kubabikela abafundi bakhe, wathi thu uYesu, wabahlangabeza, esithi, Vuyani! Beza ke bambamba ngeenyawo, baqubuda kuye.
10 Wathi ngoko uYesu kubo, Musani ukoyika; yiyani kubatyela abazalwana bam ukuba baye eGalili; bondibona khona apho.
11 Bakubon' ukuba bayaya ke, kwesuka kwafika abathile babalindi kuwo umzi, bababikela ababingeleli abakhulu zonke izinto ezenzekileyo.
12 Bakubon’ ukuba ke ngoko, bakubon’ ukuba bahlanganisene ndawonye namadoda amakhulu, babhunga, bawanika imali eninzi amasoldati lawo.
13 besithi, Yithini, Beza ebusuku abafundi bakhe, bamba silele.
14 Nokuba ithe yavakala le nto kwirhuluneli, thina soyithomalalisa, senze ningabi naxhala nina.
15 Ayithabatha ke imali leyo, enza njengoko abexelelwe ngako. Laza elo zwi laduma kumaYuda, kwada kwayile mini.
16 Bahamba ke abafundi abalishumi elinamnye, baya kwelaseGalili, kuloo ntaba wayebayalele yona uYesu.
17 Baza bakumbona baqubuda kuye; ke inxenye yathandabuza.
18 Weza uYesu wathetha kubo, esithi, Linikwe mna lonke igunya emazulwini nasehlabathini.
19 Hambani ngoko niye kuzenza abafundi zonke iintlanga, nibabhaptizela egameni loYise, loNyana, loMoya oyiNgcwele;
20 nibafundisa ukuba bazigcine zonke izinto endiniwisele umthetho ngazo; niyabona, mna ndinani yonke imihla, kude kube sekupheliswen kwephakade eli. Amen.

IVangeli kaMarko

ISAHLUKO 1

1 Ukuqaleka kwayo ivangeli kaYesu Kristu, uNyana kaThixo.
2 Njengoko kubhaliweyo ebaprofetini, kwathiwa, Yabona, mna ndithuma umthunywa wam ngaphambi kobuso bakho, Oya kuyilungisa indlela yakho phambi kwakho.
3 Izwi lodandulukayo entlango, lisithi, Wulungiseni umendo weNkosi, Wutyenenezeni umendo wayo.
4 Kwaye kukho uYohane, ebhaptiza entlango, evakalisa ubhaptizo lwenguquko, ukuze kuxolelwe izono.
5 Laye liphuma lisiya kuye lonke ilizwe lakwaYuda nabaseYerusalem; baye bonke bebhaptizwa nguye eYordan emlanjeni, bezixela izono zabo.
6 Waye ke uYohane ambethe uboya benkamela, enombhinqo wentlonze esinqeni sakhe; Wadla iinkumbi nobusi basendle;
7 Wayememeza esithi, Emva kwam kuza lowo unamandla kunam, endingafanelekileyo ukuba ndithobe phantsi, ndiwuthukulule nomtya weembadada zakhe.
8 Mna okunene ndanibhaptiza ngamanzi, ke yena uya kunibhaptiza ngoMoya oyiNgcwele.
9 Kwathi ngaloo mihla kweza uYesu, evela eNazarete yelaseGalili, wabhaptizwa nguYohane eYordan apho.
10 Uthe kwaoko, enyuka ephuma emanzini, walibona izulu livulekile, noMoya enjengehobe, esihla phezu kwakhe.
11 Kwabakho nezwi eliphuma ezulwini, lisithi, Wena unguNyana wam oyintanda, endikholisiweyo nguye.
12 Uthi kwaoko uMoya amkhuphele entlango.
13 Waye esentlango apho iintsuku ezimashumi mane, ehendwa nguSathana; waye kunye namarhamncwa; zaye izithunywa zezulu zimlungiselela.
14 Ke kaloku emveni kokufakwa kukaYohane entolongweni, weza uYesu kwelaseGalili, eshumayela iindaba ezilungileyo zobukumkani bukaThixo.
15 esithi, Lizalisekile ixesha, nobukumkani bukaThixo busondele; guqukani, nikholwe kuzo iindaba ezilungileyo ezi.
16 Uthe ke, ehamba ngaselwandle lwaseGalili, wabona uSimon, noAndreya umzalwana wakhe, bephosa umnatha elwandle; ngokuba babengababambisi beentlanzi.
17 Wathi kubo uYesu, Yizani apha nindilandele; ndonenza nibe ngababambisi babantu.
18 Bayishiya kwaoko iminatha yabo, bamlandela.
19 Ehambele phambili kancinane, wabona uYakobi, lo kaZebhedi, noYohane umzalwana wakhe, besemkhombeni wabo, belungisa iminatha yabo.
20 Wababiza kwaoko; bamshiya uyise uZebhedi emkhombeni nabaqeshwa, bamlandela.
21 Bangena eKapernahum; wathi kwaoko ngomhla wesabatha, wangena endlwini yesikhungu, wafundisa.
22 Bakhwankqiswa kukufundisa kwakhe; ngokuba ebebafundisa njengonegunya, engafundisi njengabo ababhali.
23 Kwaye kukho endlwini yabo yesikhungu umntu onomoya ongcolileyo; wadanduluka wathi,
24 besithi, Siyeke; Yintoni na enathi nawe, Yesu waseNazarete? Uze kusitshabalalisa na? Ndiyakwazi wena, lowo unguye, ungoyiNgcwele kaThixo.
25 Wawukhalimela uYesu, esithi, Yithi tu, uphume kuye.
26 Uthe umoya ongcolileyo wambetha wee xhwenene; wakhala ngezwi elikhulu, waphuma kuye.
27 Baqhiphuka umbilini bonke, ngokokude babuzisane, besithi, Yintoni na le nto? Yeyiphi imfundiso entsha? kuba oomoya abangcolileyo aba abathethela ngegunya, bamthobele.
28 Lwaphuma kwaoko udumo lwakhe; lwaya kuwo wonke ummandla welaseGalili.
29 Bathe kwaoko, bakuphuma endlwini yesikhungu, bangena endlwini kaSimon noAndreya, benoYakobi noYohane.
30 Ke kaloku umkhwekazi kaSimon wayelele phantsi ebanjwe yicesina, bamxelela ke kwaoko.
31 Weza ke, wayibamba ngesandla, wayivusa; yamyeka kwaoko icesina, wabalungiselela.
32 Ke kaloku, kwakuhlwa, xa litshonayo ilanga, bazisa kuye bonke ababesifa, nababephethwe ziidemon.
33 Waye umzi wonke uhlanganisene ndawonye emnyango apho.
34 Waphilisa babaninzi ababesifa zizifo ngezifo; wakhupha needemon ezininzi; waye engazivumeli iidemon ukuba zithethe, kuba bezimazi.
35 Uthe ke kusasa, kusemnyama kakhulu, wavuka, waphuma, wemka waya endaweni eyintlango, wathandaza khona apho.
36 Bamlandela ke uSimon nabo babenaye.
37 Bemfumene bathi kuye, Bonke bayakufuna.
38 Athi kubo, Masihambe siye emizini ekufuphi, ukuze nakhona ndivakalise iindaba ezilungileyo, kuba ndiphumele oko.
39 Wayevakalisa ke ezindlwini zabo zesikhungu kulo lonke elaseGalili, ezikhupha needemon.
40 Kweza kuye oneqhenqa, embongoza, esiwa ngamadolo phambi kwakhe, esithi kuye, Ukuba uyathanda, unako ukundihlambulula.
41 UYesu, esikwe yimfesane ke, wasolula isandla, wamchukumisa, wathi kuye, Ndiyathanda; Hlambuluka.
42 Akutsho, lemka kwaoko kuye iqhenqa, wahlambuluka.
43 Wamkhalimela, wamndulula kwaoko.
44 Athi kuye, Lumka ungathethi nto nakubani; hamba uye kuzibonisa kumbingeleli, usondeze ngenxa yokuhlanjululwa kwakho ezo zinto wamisa ngazo uMoses, zibe bubungqina kubo.
45 Ke yena, akuphuma, waqala ukuyivakalisa kakhulu nokuyibhengeza loo ndawo, ngokokude angabi saba nako uYesu ukungena mzini ekuhleni; waba ngaphandle ezindaweni eziziintlango; babesithi beze kuye bevela ngeenxa zonke.

ISAHLUKO 2

Kwakuba ntsuku, wabuya wangena eKapernahum; kwavakala ukuba usendlini.
2 Kwaoko kwahlanganisana into eninzi yabantu, ngokokude kungabi sabakho kukhwelelana, nakule mimandla isemnyango; wayelithetha ke kubo ilizwi.
3 Kweza kuye umntu onedumbe, ethwelwe ngabane.
4 Bakuba bengenakusondela kuye ngenxa yendimbane, banqika uphahla apho abekhona;
5 UYesu elubona ukholo lwabo, wathi konedumbe, Mntwana wam, uzixolelwe izono zakho.

6 Kwaye kukho ababhali abathile behleli, becamanga ezintliziyweni zabo, besithi,
7 Yini na ukuba lo enjenje ukuthetha izinyeliso? Ngubani na onako ukuxolela izono, ingenguye uThixo yedwa?
8 Eqiqe kwaoko uYesu ngomoya wakhe, ukuba benjenjalo ukucamanga ngaphakathi kwabo, wathi kubo, Yini na ukuba nicamange ezi zinto ezintliziyweni zenu?
9 Okukhona kulula kukuphi na, ukuthi konedumbe, Zixolelwe izono zakho; nokuthi, Vuka, uthabathe ukhuko lwakho, uhambe?
10 Ke ukuze nazi ukuba unalo igunya uNyana woMntu lokuxolela izono emhlabeni apha (selesithi konedumbe) ,
11 Ndithi kuwe, Vuka, uthabathe ukhuko lwakho, uye endlwini yakho.
12 Wavuka kwaoko, waluthabatha ukhuko, waphuma phambi kwabo bonke; Bada bathi nqa bonke, bamzukisa uThixo, besithi, Asizanga sikubone okunje.
13 Wabuya waphuma waya ngaselwandle; zaye zisiza kuye zonke izihlwele;
14 Uthe ke edlula, wabona uLevi, lo ka-Alifeyu, ehleli endaweni yerhafu, wathi kuye, Ndilandele. Wesuka ke wamlandela.
15 Kwathi ekuhlaleni kwakhe ngasesithebeni endlwini yakhe, kwahlala nento eninzi yababuthi berhafu naboni ndawonye noYesu nabafundi bakhe; kuba babebaninzi, baye ke bemlandela.
16 Baye ababhali kwanabaFarisi, bakumbona esidla ndawonye nababuthi berhafu naboni, besithi kubafundi bakhe, Yini na ukuba adle asele nababuthi berhafu naboni?
17 Ekuvile ke oko uYesu, wathi kubo, Akufuneki gqirha kwabaphili leyo lifuneka kwabafayo. Andize kubiza malungisa, ndize kubiza aboni, ukuba baguquke.
18 Baye ke abafundi bakaYohane nababaFarisi bezila ukudla; beza bathi kuye, Kungani na ukuba abafundi bakaYohane nababaFarisi bazile ukudla, kanti abafundi bakho abakuzili?
19 Wathi uYesu kubo, Banako yini na abegumbi lomtshakazi ukuzila ukudla, xa anabo umyeni? ngalo lonke ixesha basenabo umyeni, abanakuzila.
20 Kodwa kofika mihla awoza asuswe kubo umyeni, bandule ke ukuzila ngaloo mihla.
Akukho ke uthungela isiziba somchako omtsha engutyeni endala; okanye ke eso sifakiweyo, sitsha, sokrazula kuyo endala, sibe sibi ngokunye isikroba.
22 Kananjalo akukho utha iwayini entsha ezintsubeni ezindala; okanye iwayini, leyo intsha, yozigqabhuza iintsuba, iphalale iwayini, zitshabalale neentsuba; yona iwayini entsha imelwe kukuthiwa ezintsubeni ezintsha.
23 Kwathi, ecanda emasimini ngesabatha; Baqala ke abafundi bakhe ukukha izikhwebu.
24 Baye besithi kuye abaFarisi, Khangela, yini na ukuba benze ngesabatha oko kungavumelekileyo?
25 Wathi ke yena kubo, Anizanga nikulese na awakwenzayo uDavide, oko wayeswele, elambile nokulamba, yena nabo babenaye?
26 Okokuba wangena endlwini kaThixo ngemihla ka-Abhiyatare umbingeleli omkhulu, wazidla izonka ezibekwa phambi koThixo, ekungavumelekileyo ukuba zidliwe ngabo bangebabingeleli, wanika nabo babenaye?
27 Wayesithi kubo, Isabatha le yabakho ngenxa yomntu, asingumntu owabakhoyo ngenxa yesabatha.
28 Ngoko ke uNyana woMntu lo uyiNkosi yayo nesabatha.

ISAHLUKO 3

1 Wabuya wangena endlwini yesikhungu; Kwaye kukho apho umntu onesandla esomileyo.
2 Baye ke bemlalele ukuba womphilisa na ngesabatha; ukuze bammangalele.
3 Athi kuloo mntu unesandla esomileyo, Phakama uze phakathi.
4 Athi kubo, Okuvumelekileyo ngesabatha kukwenza okulungileyo, kukwenza okubi, kusini na? Kukusindisa, kukubulala, kusini na? Bathi tu ke bona.
5 Akuba ebasingasingile ngengqumbo, ebuhlungu ngenxa yokuqaqadeka kwentliziyo yabo, uthi kumntu lowo, Solule isandla sakho. Wasolula, saphila ke isandla sakhe, kwanjengesinye.
6 Baphuma abaFarisi, benza kwaoko ibhunga namaHerode ngaye, lokuba bamtshabalalise.
7 Wemka uYesu nabafundi bakhe, waya elwandle; yamlandela inkitha enkulu evela eGalili nakwelakwaYuda
8 naseYerusalem, nakwaIdume, naphesheya kweYordan; NakwelaseTire neTsidon, inkitha enkulu, yakuva ukuba zinkulu kwazo izinto abezenza, yeza kuye.
9 Wathi kubafundi bakhe, umkhonjana umlinde ngenxa yendimbane, hleze bamxinzelele phantsi.
10 Kuba waphilisa abaninzi; ngokokude bathi ngunga phezu kwakhe, ukuze bamchukumise bonke ababenezibetho;
11 nabo oomoya abangcolileyo babesithi, xa sukuba bembona, bawe phantsi kuye, bakhale, besithi, Wena unguye uNyana kaThixo.
12 Wabakhalimela ukuba bangamtyhili.
13 Wathi ke enyuka intaba, abizele kuye abo abethanda ukubabiza yena ngokwakhe; beza kuye.
14 Wamisela abalishumi elinababini, ukuze babe naye, nokuba abathume baye kushumayela;
15 nokuba negunya lokuphilisa izifo, nelokukhupha iidemon;
16 USimon awamthiya igama elinguPetros;
17 noYakobi kaZebhedi, noYohane umzalwana kaYakobi; Waza wabathiya igama elinguBhowanerges, oko kukuthi, oonyana beendudumo.
18 noAndreya, noFilipu, noBhartolomeyu, noMateyu, noTomas, noYakobi ka-Alifeyu, noTadeyu, noSimon umKanan,
19 noYuda Sikariyoti, lowo wamngcatshayo nokumngcatsha, bangena endlwini.
20 Sabuya sahlanganisana isihlwele, ngokokude bangabi nakutya isonka.
21 Bevile abakowabo, baphuma besiya kumbamba; kuba babesithi, Uyageza.
22 Baye bona ababhali, ababehle bevela eYerusalem, besithi, UnoBhelezebhule;
23 Uthe ebabizele kuye, wathetha kubo ngemizekeliso, esithi, Angathini na uSathana ukukhupha uSathana?
24 Nobukumkani, ukuba buthe bahlulelana bodwa, abunako ukuma obo bukumkani;
25 nendlu, ukuba ithe yahlulelana yodwa, ayinako ukuma loo ndlu;
26 noSathana, ukuba uthe wazichasa ngokwakhe, wahlulelana yedwa, akanako ukuma, uphelile.

27 Akukho namnye unako ukungena endlwini yegorha elo, ayiphange impahla yalo, ukuba akathanga tanci alibophe igorha elo; andule ke ukuyiphanga indlu yakhe.
28 Inene ndithi kuni, Zonke izono baya kuzixolelwa oonyana babantu, kwanezinyeliso abasukuba benyelisa ngazo;
29 ke yena othe wanyelisa uMoya oyiNgcwele, akanako ukuxolelwa naphakade; unetyala lokugwetywa okungunaphakade.
30 Kuba besithi, Unomoya ongcolileyo.
31 Bafika ngoko abazalwana bakhe nonina, bema ngaphandle, bathumela kuye bembiza.
32 Zaye izihlwele zihleli zimphahlile; bathi kuye, Nanku unyoko nabazalwana bakho ngaphandle, bekufuna.
33 Wabaphendula wathi, Ngubani na uma? Ngubani na uma?
34 Akuba ebasingasingile ngeenxa zonke ababehleli bemphahlile, wathi, Nanku uma nabazalwana bam.
35 Kuba othe wakwenza ukuthanda kukaThixo, lowo ngumzalwana wam, nodade wethu, noma.

ISAHLUKO 4

1 Wabuya waqala ukufundisa ngaselwandle. Kwahlanganisana kuye indimbane enkulu, wada yena wangena emkhombeni, wahlala elwandle; saye sonke isihlwele siphezu kolwandle emhlabeni.
2 Wayebafundisa iindawo ezininzi ngemizekeliso. Ubesithi kubo ekufundiseni kwakhe,
3 Phulaphulani; Yabona, umhlwayeli waphuma waya kuhlwayela.
4 kwathi ekuhlwayeleni kwakhe, inxalenye yembewu yawa ngasendleleni, zeza iintaka zezulu zayidla zayigqiba.
5 Enye yawa endaweni elulwalwa, apho ibingenamhlaba mninzi; yantshula ke kwaoko, ngenxa yokuba ingenabunzulu bamhlaba;
6 Kuthe ke, lakuba shushu ilanga, yatsha; yathi ngenxa yokuba ingenangcambu, yoma kwaphela.
7 Yimbi yawa emithaneni enameva, yakhula imithana enameva, yayiminxa, ayaba nasiqhamo.
8 Yimbi yawa kuwo wona umhlaba olungileyo, yavelisa isiqhamo, yahluma, yaqhama; yavelisa enye amashumi amathathu, enye amashumi amathandathu, nekhulu enye.
9 Wathi kubo, Lowo uneendlebe zokuva makeve.
10 Ke kaloku, xa abeyedwa, abo babemphahlile, ndawonye nabalishumi elinababini, bambuza umzekeliso lowo.
11 Uthe ke kubo, Nikuphiwe nina ukuyazi imfihlelo yobukumkani bukaThixo;
12 ukuze bebona babone, bangaqiqi; besiva ke beve, bangaqondi; hleze babuye baguquke, baxolelwe izono zabo.
13 Athi kubo, Aniwazi na lo mzekeliso? Nothini na ke ukuyazi imizekeliso yonke?
14 Umhlwayeli lo uhlwayela ilizwi.
15 Abo ke basecaleni kwendlela, apho ilizwi lihlwayelwa khona. xa ke bathe beva, afike kwaoko uSathana, alithabathe ilizwi elihlwayelweyo ezintliziyweni zabo.
16 Ngokukwanjalo ngaba abo bahlwayelwa ezindaweni ezilulwalwa; abathi, bakuliva ilizwi, balamkele kwaoko bevuya;
17 babe bengenangcambu ngaphakathi kwabo, beme umzuzwana kodwa; bathi kamva, kwakuhla imbandezelo, nokuba yintshutshiso, ngenxa yelizwi, bakhutyekiswe kwaoko.
18 Abo bahlwayelweyo emithaneni enameva ngaba; abo balivayo ilizwi,
19 aze amaxhala eli phakade, nokulukuhla kobutyebi, neenkanuko zezinye izinto, zingene ziliminxe ilizwi, lisuke lingabi nasiqhamo.
20 Abo bahlwayelwe kuwo umhlaba omhle ngaba; bathi bona balivayo ilizwi, balamkele, baxakathe isiqhamo, omnye amashumi amathathu, omnye amashumi amathandathu, nomnye ikhulu.
21 Wayesithi kubo, Isibane esi sikha siziswe ukuze sibekwe ngaphantsi kwesitya yini na, nokuba kuphantsi kwesingqengqelo? nengabekwa phezu kwesiphatho sezibane?
22 Kuba akukho nto ifihlakeleyo ingayi kubonakaliswa; kananjalo akubangakho nto ifihliweyo ingafihlelwa ukuba ize ekuhleni.
23 Ukuba ubani uneendlebe zokuva, makeve.
24 Wayesithi kubo, Yilumkeleni into eniyivayo; umlinganiselo enilinganisela ngawo, niya kulinganiselwa ngawo nani, kongezwe kuni nina nivayo.
25 Kuba osukuba enako, uya kunikwa; nosukuba engenako, uya kuhluthwa kwanoko anako.
26 Wayesithi, Ubukumkani bukaThixo bunjengokuba abengathi umntu aphose imbewu emhlabeni;
27 aze alale, avuke ubusuku nemini, ize imbewu intshule ikhule, engayazi ukuba njani na.
28 Kuba umhlaba uvelisa iziqhamo ngokwawo; kuqala ibe likhaba, kwalandela isikhwebu, ize ibe yingqolowa ezalisekileyo esikhwebini;
29 athi ke, xa sithe savuthwa isiqhamo, alifake kwaoko irhengqa, ngokuba kusekusondele ukuvuna.
30 Wayesithi, Siya kubufanekisa nantoni na ubukumkani bukaThixo? Siya kuthelekisa ngamzekeliso mni na?
31 Bunjengokhozo lwemostade, oluthi, xa sukuba luhlwayelwa emhlabeni, lube lulolunciname kuzo zonke iimbewu ezisemhlabeni;
32 luthi ke, xa luthe lwahlwayelwa, lukhule lube lukhulu kuyo yonke imifuno, lwenze amasebe amakhulu. ngokokude iintaka zezulu zibe nako ukuhlala phantsi komthunzi wawo.
33 Wayelithetha kubo ilizwi ngemizekeliso emininzi enjalo, njengoko baye benako ukuva.
34 Ubengathethi ke kubo kungengamzekeliso; ke ubesithi, bakuba bodwa, abacombululele iindawo zonke abafundi bakhe.
35 Athi kubo kwangaloo mini, kwakuhlwa, Masiwele siye ngaphesheya.
36 Basindulula isihlwele, bamthabatha njengoko wayesemkhombeni. Kwaye ke kukho eminye imikhonjana inaye.
37 Kwabakho uqhwithela olukhulu lomoya; aye ke amaza ephoseka emkhombeni, abetha wafuna ukuzala kwangoku.
38 Waye yena esemva emkhombeni, elele emqamelweni; bamvuse, bathi kuye, Mfundisi, akukhathali na, sitshabalala nje?
39 Wavuka, wawukhalimela umoya, wathi kulo ulwandle, Yithi tu, uthi tu. Wadamba umoya, kwabakho ukuzola okukhulu.
40 Wathi kubo, Yini na ukuba nibe nje, ukuba ngamagwala? Yini na ukuba ningabi nalukholo?

41 Boyika ngoloyiko olukhulu, batshono ukuthi, Ngubani na ke lo, le nto alulanyelwa nangumoya nalulwandle?

ISAHLUKO 5

1 Baza bawelela ngaphesheya kolwandle, ezweni lamaGadara.
2 Akuba ephumile emkhombeni, wahlangatyezwa kwaoko ngumntu onomoya ongcolileyo, ephuma emangcwabeni.
3 owayehlala engcwabeni; kwaye kungekho bani unako ukumbopha nangemixokelelwane;
4 ngenxa yokuba wayebotshwa futhi ngamakhamandela nangemixokelelwane, asuke amatyathanga asuke acatshulwe kuye, awaqhawule namakhamandela;
5 Ube ehlala ubusuku nemini esezintabeni nasemangcwabeni, ekhala, ezicenta ngamatye.
6 Uthe ke akumbona uYesu esekude, wabaleka, waqubuda kuye.
7 Wadanduluka ngezwi elikhulu, wathi, Yintoni na enam nawe, Yesu, Nyana kaThixo Osenyangweni? Ndikufungisa uThixo, ukuba ungandithuthumbisi.
8 Kuba ebethe kuye, Phuma emntwini apho, moyandini ungcolileyo.
9 Yambuza ke isithi, Ungubani na igama lakho? Waphendula ke yena esithi, NdinguMkhosi igama lam; kuba sibaninzi.
10 Waye ke embongoza kakhulu ukuba angabandululi bemke kwelo zwe.
11 Bekukho ke apho ngasezintabeni ugxuba olukhulu lweehagu lusidla.
12 Zaye ke zonke iidemon zambongoza, zisithi, Sithumele ezihagwini, ukuze singene kuzo.
13 Wazivumela kwaoko uYesu. Baphuma ke oomoya abangcolileyo, baya kungena ezihagwini; lwaza ugxuba olo lwaphaphatheka, lwehla eweni, lwela elwandle;
14 Bathe ke abo babezalusa iihagu basaba, babika ekhaya nasemaphandleni. Baphuma ke abantu, baya kuyibona loo nto ihlileyo.
15 Bafike kuYesu, bambone obephethwe ziidemon, lowo ke wayenomkhosi, ehleli, ambathisiwe, enengqondo ephilileyo; baza boyika.
16 Abo babeyibonile le nto babacokisela, ukuba kuthekeni na kobephethwe ziidemon; kwanokweehagu.
17 Baqala ukumbongoza ukuba emke emideni yabo.
18 Akubon' ukuba ungene emkhombeni, wathi lowo ubephethwe ziidemon wambongoza ukuba abe naye.
19 Noko ke uYesu akamvumelanga. Usuke wathi kuye, Hamba, uye endlwini yakho kwabakowenu, ubabikele oko zingako ukuba zinkulu izinto ekwenzele zona iNkosi, yaba nenceba engaka kuwe.
20 Wemka, waqala ukuzivakalisa eDekapoli oko zingako ukuba zinkulu izinto uYesu abemenzele zona; bamangaliswa bonke.
21 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uYesu uwelile ngomkhombe, wabuya weza kwelinye icala, kwahlanganisana kuye isihlwele esikhulu; waye engaselwandle apho.
22 Kubonakala kusiza omnye wakubaphathi bendlu yesikhungu, ogama linguYayiro; Uthe ke akumbona, wawa ezinyaweni zakhe.
23 Wambongoza kunene, esithi, Intombi yam igulela ukufa; khawuze ubeke izandla zakho phezu kwayo, ukuze iphile; yophila ke.
24 Wahamba ke naye uYesu; yaye indimbane enkulu imlandela, imxinile.
25 Ke kaloku kwakukho ntokazi ithile, eyayinethombo legazi iminyaka elishumi elinamibini.
26 Wayeve ubunzima obuninzi kumagqirha amaninzi, edleke konke abenako, engancedi lutho, esuke wahambela phambili ebubini.
27 yathi yakuva ngaye uYesu, yeza phakathi kwesihlwele ngasemva, yayichukumisa ingubo yakhe;
28 kuba ibisithi, Ukuba ndithe ndachukumisa neengubo zakhe ezi, ndosindiswa.
29 Watsha kwaoko umthombo wegazi layo; yeva emzimbeni wayo ukuba iphilisiwe kweso sibetho.
30 UYesu, ethe kwaoko wawazi ngaphakathi kwakhe amandla aphume kuye, wajika esendimbaneni, wathi, Ngubani na ochukumise iingubo zam?
31 Bathi kuye abafundi bakhe, Ubona nje ukuba isihlwele sikuxinile, utsho na ukuthi, Ngubani na ondichukumisileyo?
32 Wasingasinga, ukuba ambone lowo uyenzileyo le nto.
33 Ithe ke intokazi leyo, isoyika, ingcangcazela, ikwazi oko kwenzekileyo kuyo, yeza yawa phantsi phambi kwakhe, yamxelela inyaniso yonke.
34 Wathi ke kuyo, Ntombi yam, ukholo lwakho lukusindisile; hamba ngoxolo, phila kwisibetho sakho.
35 Kuthe esathetha, kwafika abathile bevela endlwini yomphathi wendlu yesikhungu, besithi, Ifile intombi yakho; usamkhathazelani na uMfundisi?
36 Kwangoko uYesu, elivile ilizwi elithethiweyo, wathi kumphathi wendlu yesikhungu, Musa ukoyika, kholwa kuphela.
37 Akavumela mntu ukuba alandelane naye, kwakuphela nguPetros noYakobi noYohane, umzalwana kaYakobi.
38 Afike endlwini yomphathi wendlu yesikhungu, abone isiphithiphithi, abalilayo nabenza isijwili esikhulu.
39 Engenile, athi kubo, Yini na ukuba niphithizele, nilile? Intombazana ayifile, ilele.
40 Basuka bamwa ngentsini. Athi akuba ebakhuphele phandle bonke, amthabathe uyise womntwana nonina, nabo babenaye, angene apho wayelele khona umntwana lowo.
41 Wayibamba ngesandla intombazana leyo, wathi kuyo, Talita, kumi; oko kukuthi ngentetho evakalayo, Ntombazana, ndithi kuwe, Vuka.
42 Yavuka kwaoko intombazana leyo, yahambahamba; kuba ibiminyaka ilishumi elinamibini izelwe. Bathi nqa ngokuthi nqa okukhulu.
43 Wabayala kakhulu ukuba kungaziwa mntu oku; wathi mayiyinikwe idle.

ISAHLUKO 6

1 Ephumile khona apho, weza kwelakowabo; bamlandela ke abafundi bakhe.
2 Uthe kwakubakho isabatha, waqala ukufundisa endlwini yesikhungu; baza abaninzi, bakuva, bakhwankqiswa, besithi, Lo uzizuze phi na ezi zinto? Bubulumko buni na obu abunikiweyo, le nto nemisebenzi yamandla engaka yenziwe ngezandla zakhe?
3 Lo akayiyo na ingcibi yokwakha, unyana kaMariya, umzalwana ke kaYakobi noYose noYuda noSimon? Noodade wabo abakho kuthi na apha? Baye bekhubeka kuye.

4 Wayesithi ke uYesu kubo, Umprofeti akasweli mbeko, kungaba kukowabo, nakwizizalwana zakhe, nakokwabo.
5 Wayengenako ukwenza namnye umsebenzi wamandla khona apho, kwakuphela ukubeka izandla phezu kwemilwelwe embalwa, wayiphilisa.
6 Wamangaliswa kukungakholwa kwabo. Waye ejikeleza imizana, efundisa.
7 Ubabizele kuye abalishumi elinababini, waqala ukubathuma ngababini, ngababini; ebanika igunya koomoya abangcolileyo;
8 Wabathethela ngelithi, mabangaphathi nto yandlela, ibe ngumsimelelo wodwa; nangxowa yamphako, nasonka, namali enxilini;
9 bathi kodwa banxibe izixathula; ningambathi neengubo zangaphantsi ngambini.
10 Wayesithi kubo, Apho nithe nangena endlwini, hlalani khona nide nimke kuloo ndawo.
11 Abo sukuba benganamkeli, benganiva nokuniva, nakuphuma kuloo ndawo, vuthululani uthuli oluphantsi kweenyawo zenu, kube bubungqina oko kubo. Inene ndithi kuni, Koba nokunyamezeleka okweSodom neGomora ngomhla womgwebo, kunokwaloo mzi.
12 Baphuma bavakalisa ukuba mabaguquke abantu.
13 Bakhupha needemon ezininzi, bayithambisa ngeoli imilwelwe emininzi, beyiphilisa.
14 Wakuva ukumkani uHerode; (kuba igama lakhe lalithe laduma) wayesithi, Uvukile kwabafileyo uYohane umbhaptizi; ngenxa yoko le misebenzi yamandla iyenzeka ngaye.
15 Baye abanye besithi, NguEliya; Baye abanye besithi, Ngumprofeti, nokuba ufana nomnye wakubaprofeti.
16 Ekuvile ke oko uHerode, wathi, Lo nguYohane, lowa ndamnqamla intloko mna; uvukile kwabafileyo.
17 Kuba uHerode ngokwakhe wabethe wathuma, wambamba uYohane, wambopha entolongweni, ngenxa kaHerodiya, umfazi kaFilipu umzalwana wakhe; kuba ebemzekile.
18 Kuba wayesithi uYohane kuHerode, Akuvumelekile ukuba ube nomfazi womzalwana wakho.
19 Ke kaloku uHerodiya waba nenqala ngakuye, wafuna ukumbulala; kodwa akabanga nako:
20 kuba uHerode wayemoyika uYohane, emazi ukuba uyindoda elilungisa, engcwele, wayemgcinile; wayesithi ke akumva, enze iindawo ezininzi, amve kamnandi.
21 Ke kaloku, kwakufika umhla owamlungelayo, uHerode ngemini yokuzalwa kwakhe wayezenzele isidlo izikhulu zakhe, namabamba akhe amakhulu, nabanumzana baseGalili;
22 yakubon' ukuba ingene intombi kaHerodiya lowo, yangqungqa, yamkholisa uHerode nabo babehleli ndawonye naye. Wathi ukumkani kwintombazana leyo, Ndicele into osukuba uyithanda; ndokupha.
23 Wayifungela ngelithi, Into othe wayicela kum ndokupha, kude kube kwisiqingatha sobukumkani bam.
24 Iphumile ke yathi kunina, Ndicele ntoni na? Wathi ke yena, Intloko kaYohane umbhaptizi.
25 Yeza kungena kwaoko ngokungxama kuye ukumkani, yacela, isithi, Ndithanda ukuba undinike kalokunje ngesitya intloko kaYohane umbhaptizi.
26 Waba buhlungu kakhulu ukumkani; noko, ngenxa yesifungo sakhe, nangenxa yabo babehleli ndawonye naye, akathandanga kuyilandulela.
27 Uthe kwaoko ukumkani wasusa umsiki, wamthethela ngelithi, mayiziswe intloko yakhe.
28 Wayizisa intloko yakhe ngesitya, wayinika intombazana leyo; yaza intombazana yayinika unina.
29 Bekuvile ke oko abafundi bakhe, beza basithabatha isidumbu sakhe, basibeka engcwabeni.
30 Bahlanganisana abapostile kuYesu, bambikela iinto zonke, ezo babezenzile, kwanezo babezifundisile.
31 Wathi kubo, Yizani nina ngasese kwindawo eyintlango, niphumle kancinane; kuba bebaninzi abezayo nabemkayo; babengenalo ke nethutyana lokuba badle.
32 Bemka ngomkhombe ngasese, baya kwindawo eyintlango.
33 Isihlwele sababona bemka bathi abaninzi bamazi, babalekela khona ngeenyawo, bevela kuyo yonke imizi; babaphangela, bathuthelana kuye.
34 Uthe ke akuphuma uYesu, wabona into eninzi yabantu, wasikwa yimfesane ngabo, ngokuba babenjengezimvu ezingenamalusi; waqala ukubafundisa iindawo ezininzi.
35 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba seyihambile kakhulu imini, beza kuye abafundi bakhe, bathi, Le ndawo iyintlango, nemini seyihambile kakhulu;
bandulule bemke, baye emaphandleni ajikelezileyo nasemizaneni, bazithengele izonka; kuba bengenanto bangayidlayo.
37 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Bapheni nina badle. Bathi kuye, Simke na siye kuthenga izonka ngeedenariyo ezimakhulu mabini, sibaphe badle?
38 Athi kubo, Zingaphi na izonka eninazo? yiyani nibone. Besazi, bathi, Zintlanu, neentlanzi ezimbini.
39 Wabathethela ngelithi, mababangqengqise bonke, babe ziziqhu ngeziqhu engceni eluhlaza.
40 Bahlala phantsi beziingcamba ngeengcamba ngamakhulu, nangamashumi ngamahlanu.
41 Ezithabathile ke izonka zozihlanu neentlanzi zombini, wakhangela ezulwini, wasikelela, waziqhekeza izonka, wanika abafundi bakhe, ukuba babeke phambi kwabo; wathi neentlanzi zombini wazabela bona bonke.
42 Badla bahlutha bonke;
43 Baza basusa izitya zizele ngamaqhekeza zalishumi elinazibini, basusa nakwiintlanzi.
44 Baye ke abo babesidla izonka ezo babengamadoda akumawaka amahlanu.
45 Wabanyanzela kwaoko abafundi bakhe ukuba bangene emkhombeni, bamandulele baye ngaphesheya eBhetesayida, lo gama asindululayo isihlwele yena.
46 Akuba ebulisene nabo, wemka waya kuthandaza entabeni.
47 Ke kaloku, kwakuhlwa, umkhombe ubuphakathi elwandle, waye yena eyedwa emhlabeni.
48 Wababona bebulaleka ekuqhubeni; kuba umoya ububavele ngaphambili; athi ngolwesine ulindo lobusuku eze kubo, ehamba phezu kolwandle;
49 Bathe ke, bakumbona ehamba phezu kolwandle, baba ngumshologu, bakhala.
50 kuba bonke bambona, bakhathazeka. Wathetha kwaoko nabo, wathi kubo, Yomelelani; ndim; musani ukoyika.
51 Wenyuka waya kubo emkhombeni, wadamba umoya. Bathi nqa ngaphakathi kwabo ngokuncamisileyo kunene, bamangaliswa;
52 kuba bengakuqondanga okwezonka; kuba intliziyo yabo yabe iqaqadekile.

53 Bewelile, bafika emhlabeni waseGenesarete, balukhweba elunxwemeni.
54 Bakuphuma emkhombeni, bamazi kwaoko;
55 bawubaleka wonke loo mmandla, baqala ukubathwala ngeenkuko abafayo, bebasa apho babemva ukuba ukhona.
56 Nalapho sukuba ebengena khona, nokuba kusemzaneni, nokuba kusemizini, nokuba kusemaphandleni, babesithi, bababeke abafayo ezindaweni zembutho, bambongoze ukuba khe bachukumise intshinga yengubo yakhe. Baye ke bephiliswa abo babemchukumisa.

ISAHLUKO 7

Bahlanganisana ke abaFarisi, nabathile kubabhali, bevela eYerusalem;
2 Babona inxenye yabafundi bakhe isidla isonka ngezandla eziziinqambi, oko kukuthi, ngezingahlanjwanga, basuka basola.
3 Kuba abaFarisi namaYuda onke abadli, ukuba abakhanga bazihlambe izandla kunene, bebambe isithethe samanyange.
4 Nokuba bavela endaweni yembutho, abadli bengakhanga bahlambe; Kukho nezinye izinto ezininzi, abazamkele ukuba bazibambe, ezinjengeentlambo zeendebe, neebhekile, nezitya zobhedu, neetafile.
5 Bandula ke bambuza abaFarisi nababhali, besithi, Kungani na ukuba abafundi bakho bangahambi ngokwesithethe samanyange, le nto badla isonka ngezandla ezingahlanjwanga?
6 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Watyapha uIsaya ukuprofeta ngani, bahanahanisi, njengokuba kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Aba bantu bandibeka ngomlomo, Kanti yona intliziyo yabo ikude lee kum.
7 Bafumana ke bendihlonela, Befundisa iimfundiso eziyimithetho yabantu.
8 Kuba nithi, niwuyeka okaThixo umthetho, nibambe isithethe sabantu esinjengeentlambo zeebhekile neendebe, naye nizenza nezinye izinto ezininzi ezinjengezo.
9 Wayesithi kubo, Natyapha kambe niwutshitshise umthetho kaThixo, ukuze nisigcine isithethe senu.
10 Kuba uMoses wathi, Beka uyihlo nonyoko; nokuthi, Othuka uyise nokuba ngunina, makafe ukufa;
11 ke nina nithi, Ukuba umntu uthe kuyise nokuba kukunina, YiKorbhan, oko kukuthi, ingumnikelo kuThixo, into onge uba uncedwa ngayo ndim, ukholisile; uya kukhululwa.
12 ningabi samvumela ukuba amenzele nto, nokuba nguyise nokuba ngunina;
13 niliphanga igunya ilizwi likaThixo ngesithethe senu enasinikayo, naye nizenza izinto ezininzi ezinjengezo.
14 Esibizele kuye sonke isihlwele, wathi kubo, Phulaphulani kum nonke, niqonde;
15 akukho nto ingaphandle komntu ethi ingena kuye ibe nako ukumenza inqambi; zizinto eziphumayo kuye ezimenza inqambi umntu.
16 Ukuba ubani uneendlebe zokuva, makeve.
17 Baye ke, xa ebengene endlwini, evela kuyo indimbane, bembuza abafundi bakhe umzekeliso lowo.
18 Athi kubo, Nikwanje nani na ukuswela ingqondo? Aniqondi na ukuba yonke into engaphandle ingena emntwini, ayinako ukumenza inqambi;
19 Ngokuba akungeni entliziyweni yakhe, kungekabi kusesiswini;
20 Wayesithi ke, Into ephumayo emntwini, yiyo leyo emenza inqambi umntu;
21 Kuba ngaphakathi, kuyo intliziyo yomntu, kuphuma izicamango ezingendawo, ookukrexeza, oomibulo, ookubulala;
22 ubusela, ukubawa, okungendawo, inkohliso, uburheletya, iliso elibi, ukunyelisa, ukukratsha, ukuswela kuqonda;
23 zonke ezi zinto zingendawo ziphuma ngaphakathi, zimenze inqambi umntu.
24 Esukile apho ke, waya emideni yaseTire neyaseTsidon. Wangena endlwini, wanga akungaziwa mntu; akaba nako ukufihlakala noko.
25 Kuba yathi yakuva ngaye intokazi ebinentombi, inomoya ongcolileyo, yeza yawa ezinyaweni zakhe;
26 Ke kaloku intokazi leyo ingumGrikekazi, umSirofenike ngokuzalwa; yambongoza ukuba ayikhuphe idemon entombini yayo.
Uthe ke uYesu kuyo, Khawuyeke kuhluthe abantwana kuqala; kuba akukuhle ukusithabatha isonka sabantwana, siphoswe ezinjaneni.
28 Yaphendula ke yathi kuye, Ewe, Nkosi; kuba nazo iinjana phantsi kwetafile zidla kwiimvuthuluka zabantwana.
29 Wathi kuyo, Ngenxa yelo zwi, hamba; idemon iphumile entombini yakho.
30 Yesuka yaya endlwini yayo, yafumana iphumile idemon, intombi ilele phezu kwesi ngqengqelo.
31 Wabuya waphuma emideni yaseTire neTsidon, weza kulwandle lwaseGalili, ecanda phakathi kwemida yaseDekapoli.
32 Ke kaloku bazisa kuye umntu osisithulu, osisithulu, engakwazi ukuthetha; bambongoza ukuba abeke isandla sakhe phezu kwakhe.
33 Wamthabatha ke esihlweleni, wamthabathela bucala, wafaka iminwe yakhe ezindlebeni zakhe, watshica, wachukumisa ulwimi lwakhe.
34 Wakhangela ezulwini, wancwina, wathi kuyo, Efata; oko kukuthi, Vuleka.
35 Zavuleka kwaoko iindlebe zaso, zacombuluka iingqambu zolwimi lwaso, sathetha salungisa.
36 Wabayala ukuba mabangaxeleli bani; kodwa okukhona wabayalayo, kwaba kukhona bakuvakalisa ngakumbi.
37 Bakhwankqiswa ngokuncamisileyo kanye, besithi, Uzenze iinto zonke kakuhle; uzenza nezithulu zive, nabangenakuthetha bathethe.

ISAHLUKO 8

1 Ke kaloku, ngaloo mihla, ekubeni zininzi izihlwele, kungekho nanto idliwayo na, uYesu wababizela kuye abafundi bakhe, wathi kubo,
2 Ndisikwa yimfesane ngenxa yezihlwele; ngokuba sekuntsuku ntathu behleli nam, bengenanto bangayidlayo;
3 ukuba ndithe ndabandulula baya emakhayeni abo bengadlanga, botyhafa endleleni; kuba inxenye yabo ivela kude.
4 Bamphendula abafundi bakhe, besithi, Wokuzuza phi na umntu ukuba nako ukubahluthisa aba ngezonka, entlango apha?
5 Wayebabuza esithi, Zingaphi na izonka eninazo? Bathi ke bona, Zisixhenxe.

6 Wathi kwizihlwele mazihlale phantsi emhlabeni. Wazithabatha izonka zosixhenxe, wabulela, waqhekeza, wanika abafundi bakhe, ukuba babeke phambi kwabo; zazibeka phambi kwabantu.
7 Baye beneentlanzana ezimbalwa; akuba esikelele, wathi mazibekwe phambi kwabo nazo.
8 Badla ke bahlutha; basusa amaqhekeza aseleyo, iingobozi zasixhenxe.
9 Ke kaloku abo babesidla babengamawaka amane; wabandulula ke.
10 Wangena kwaoko emkhombeni, nabafundi bakhe, weza emacaleni aseDalmanuta.
11 Baphuma abaFarisi, baqala ukubuzana naye, befuna kuye umqondiso ophuma ezulwini, bemlinga.
12 Wancwina kakhulu umoya wakhe, wathi, Yini na ukuba esi sizukulwana singxamele umqondiso? Inene, ndithi kuni, Akukho mqondiso uya kunikwa esi sizukulwana.
13 Wabashiya, wabuya wangena emkhombeni, wemka waya ngaphesheya.
14 Ke kaloku abafundi bebelibele ukuphatha izonka;
15 Wabayala, esithi, Ligqaleni, nililumkele igwele labaFarisi, negwele likaHerode.
16 Baye becamanga phakathi kwabo, besithi, Kungokuba singenazonka.
17 Ekwazi oko uYesu, athi kubo, Yini na ukuba nicamange, ngokuba ningenazonka? Anikaqondi na ukuba anikaqondi? Isaqaqadekile na intliziyo yenu?
18 Ninamehlo nje, aniboni na? Nineendlebe nje, aniva na? anikhumbuli na?
19 Okuya ndaqhekezela amawaka amahlanu izonka ezihlanu, zazingaphi na iingobozi zizele ngamaqhekeza enazisusayo? Bathi kuye, Balishumi elinababini.
Okuya ke ezisixhenxe ndaziqhekezela amawaka amane, zazingaphi na iingobozi zizele ngamaqhekeza enazisusayo? Bathi ke bona, Zisixhenxe.
21 Wayesithi kubo, Phofu yini na ukuba ningaqondi?
22 Uthe ke wafika eBhetesayida; bazisa imfama kuye, bambongoza ukuba ayichukumise.
23 Wayibamba ngesandla imfama, wayirholela ngaphandle komzi; Watshica emehlweni ayo, wabeka izandla phezu kwayo, wayibuza ukuba ibona nto na?
24 Yaza yakhangela phezulu yathi, Ndiyababona abantu behamba, ngathi yimithi.
25 Wabuya wazibeka izandla phezu kwamehlo ayo, wayikhangelisa phezulu; yabuya yaphila, yababona bonke kakuhle.
26 Uthe wayindulula yaya endlwini yayo, esithi, Uze ungangeni esixekweni, ungathethi nakubani kuwo umzi.
27 Waphuma uYesu nabafundi bakhe, waya emizini yaseKesareya yakwaFilipu; waye endleleni ebabuza abafundi bakhe, esithi kubo, Kuthiwa ngabantu ndingubani na mna?
28 Baphendula ke bona, bathi, UnguYohane umbhaptizi; bambi ke bathi, Ungomnye wakubaprofeti.
29 Athi kubo, Ke nina nithi ndingubani na? Aphendule ke uPetros athi kuye, Wena unguye uKristu.
30 Wabakhalimela ukuba bangaxeleli bani ngaye.
31 Waqala ukubafundisa, okokuba uNyana woMntu umelwe kukuba eve ubunzima obukhulu, alahlwe ngawo amadoda amakhulu nababingeleli abakhulu nababhali, abulawe, athi emveni kweentsuku ezintathu abuye avuke.
32 Elo zwi wayelithetha ngokungafihlisiyo. UPetros wamthabatha, waqala ukumkhalimela.
33 Uthe ke yena, ejikile, wabakhangela abafundi bakhe, wamkhalimela uPetros, esithi, Suka uye emva kwam, Sathana, ngokuba ungazinyamekeli ezikaThixo izinto, unyamekela ezabantu.
34 Esibizele kuye indimbane, kwanabafundi bakhe, wathi kubo, Osukuba ethanda ukundilandela, makazincame, awuthwale umnqamlezo wakhe, andilandele.
35 Kuba othe wathanda ukuwusindisa umphefumlo wakhe, wolahlekelwa nguwo; ke yena othe wawulahla umphefumlo wakhe ngenxa yam, nangenxa yeendaba ezilungileyo ezi, wowusindisa lowo.
36 Kuba komnceda ntoni na umntu, ukuba uthe wazuza ihlabathi liphela, waza wonakalelwa ke ngumphefumlo wakhe?
37 Okanye worhola ntoni na umntu, ibe sisananelo somphefumlo wakhe?
38 Othe waneentloni ngam nangamazwi am, kwesi sizukulwana sikrexezayo, sonayo; UNyana woMntu woba neentloni ngaye lowo, xa athe weza esebuqaqawulini boYise, enezithunywa ezingcwele.

ISAHLUKO SE-9

Wayesithi kubo, Inene ndithi kuni, Kukho abathile kwabemiyo apha, abangayi kukha beve kufa bona, bade babubone ubukumkani bukaThixo busiza ngamandla.
2 Uthi uYesu, emveni kweentsuku ezintandathu, athabathe uPetros noYakobi noYohane, abanyuse baye entabeni ende ngasese, bebodwa.
3 Zabengezela iingubo zakhe, zamhlophe njengekhephu; njengokuba kungekho mcoci weempahla emhlabeni unako ukuba mhlophe.
4 Kwabonakala kubo uEliya enoMoses; baye bethetha noYesu.
5 Waphendula ke uPetros wathi kuYesu, Rabhi, kulungile ukuba sibe lapha; omnye ube ngowakho, omnye ube ngokaMoses, omnye ube ngokaEliya.
6 Kuba ubengayazi into abengayithethayo; ngokuba bebesoyika kunene.
7 Kwabakho ilifu elibenzela ithinzi; kweza nezwi liphuma efini apho, lisithi, Lo nguNyana wam oyintanda; mveni yena.
8 Basingasinga, ababi sabona mntu, yanguYesu yedwa enabo.
9 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bayehla entabeni apho, wabayala ukuba bangazityeli bani ezo zinto bazibonileyo, ade avuke kwabafileyo uNyana woMntu.
10 Elo zwi balibamba lakubo bodwa bebuzana ukuba ukuvuka kubo abafileyo kukuthini na.
11 Bambuza besithi, Yini na ukuba ababhali bathi, uEliya umelwe kukufika tanci?
12 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Okunene uEliya okunene, efike tanci, azimise zonke izinto; kwaba njani na kubhalwe ngaye uNyana woMntu, ukuba umelwe kukuthi eve ubunzima obukhulu, enziwe into engento?
13 Ke ndithi kuni, Ufikile uEliya, baza benza kuye konke abakuthandayo, kwanjengoko kubhaliweyo ngaye.
14 Akufika kubafundi bakhe, wabona into eninzi yabantu, nababhali bebuzana nabo.

15 Sakumbona sakhwankqiswa kwaoko sonke isihlwele, sabalekela kuye, sambulisa.
16 Wababuza ababhali, esithi, Nibuzana ntoni na nabo?
17 Waphendula omnye wasesihlweleni wathi, Mfundisi, bendizise unyana wam kuwe, enomoya ongathethiyo;
18 apho uthe wamqubula khona, uyamntlala, aze alephuze amagwebu, atshixize amazinyo akhe, asuke ome; ndithethe kubafundi bakho ukuba bawukhuphe; ababa nako.
19 Umphendule ke yena wathi, Sizukulwanandini singakholwayo, koda kube nini na ndinani? Koda kube nini na ndininyamezele? Mziseni kum.
20 Bamzisa kuye. Akumbona, wesuka kwaoko umoya, wambetha wee xhwenene; yawa emhlabeni, yaqikaqika, ilephuza amagwebu.
21 Wabuza kuyise, ukuba kumgama ungakanani na imhlile le nto? Wathi ke yena, Kwaesengumntwana.
22 umphose futhi emlilweni, kwanasemanzini, ukuba umtshabalalise; ukuba unako ukwenza into, sisize, usikwe yimfesane sithi.
23 Wathi ke uYesu kuye, Ewe, ukuba unokukholwa! Zonke izinto zinokwenzeka kuye okholwayo.
24 Wakhala kwaoko uyise womntwana lowo, wathi eneenyembezi, Ndiyakholwa, Nkosi; kuncede ukungakholwa kwam.
25 Uthe ke uYesu, ebone ukuba isihlwele sibalekela ndaweni-nye, wawukhalimela umoya ongcolileyo, esithi kuwo, Moyandini ungathethiyo usithulu, mna ndiyakuthethela, phuma kuye, ungabi sangena kuye.
26 Wakhala umoya, wambetha wee xhwenene kunene, waphuma kuye; bada abaninzi bathi, Ufile.
27 Uthe ke uYesu wambamba ngesandla, wamphakamisa; wavuka.
28 Eye kungena endlwini, bambuza abafundi bakhe ngasese, besithi, Yayiyini na ukuba singabi nako ukuwukhupha thina?
29 Uthe ke kubo, Olu hlobo alunako ukuphuma nganto, kungengako ukuthandaza nokuzila ukudla.
30 Bephumile apho, babehamba becanda kwelaseGalili; wayengathandi ukuba kwazi bani oko.
31 kuba wayebafundisa abafundi bakhe, esithi kubo, UNyana woMntu unikelwa ezandleni zabantu; baya kumbulala; aze emveni kokuba ebulewe, abuye avuke ngomhla wesithathu.
32 Baye bengakuqondi oko kuthetha; baye besoyika nokumbuza.
33 Weza kufika eKapernahum. Akuba esekhaya, wayebabuza esithi, Nibe nicamanga ntoni na phakathi kwenu endleleni?
34 Bahlala bathi cwaka ke; kuba endleleni babebambene ngokuthi, ngubani na omkhulu phakathi kwabo.
35 Akuba ehleli phantsi, wababiza abalishumi elinababini, wathi kubo, Ukuba ubani uthanda ukuba ngowokuqala, woba ngowokugqibela kwabo bonke, nomlungiseleli wabo bonke.
36 Uthabathe umntwana, wammisa phakathi kwabo, wamwola, wathi kubo.
37 Othe wamkela noko amnye wabantwana abanje, egameni lam, wamkela mna; nothe wamkela mna, akamkeli mna, wamkela lowo wandithumayo.
38 Waphendula ke uYohane, wathi kuye, Mfundisi, sabona umntu ekhupha iidemon egameni lakho, ongasilandeliyo thina; samalela ke, ngokuba engasilandeli thina.
39 Wathi ke uYesu, Musani ukumalela; kuba akukho namnye uya kwenza umsebenzi wamandla egameni lam, aze abe nako ukuthetha kakubi ngam.
40 Kuba ongachaseneyo nathi, ungecala lethu.
41 Kuba othe waniseza nendebe le yamanzi egameni lam, ngokuba ningabakaKristu, inene ndithi kuni, akasayi kuphulukana nomvuzo wakhe.
42 Nothe wakhubekisa noko amnye waba bancinane bakholwayo kum, ngekumlungele kanye ukuba ubegangxwe ilitye lokusila entanyeni yakhe, waphoswa elwandle.
43 Nokuba isandla sakho siyakukhubekisa, sinqumle; kukulungele kanye ukuba ungene ebomini usisilima, kunokuba uthi, unezandla zozibini, uye esihogweni, emlilweni ongacimiyo.
44 apho kumpethu ingafiyo, kumlilo ungacimiyo.
45 Nokuba unyawo lwakho luya kukhubekisa, lunqumle; kukulungele kanye ukuba ungene ebomini usisiqhwala, kunokuba uthi, uneenyawo zombini, uphoswe esihogweni, emlilweni ongacimiyo.
46 apho kumpethu ingafiyo, kumlilo ungacimiyo.
47 Nokuba iliso lakho liya kukhubekisa, linyothule; kukulungele kanye ukungena ebukumkanini bukaThixo unaliso linye, kunokuba uthi, unamehlo amabini, uphoswe esihogweni somlilo.
48 apho kumpethu ingafiyo, kumlilo ungacimiyo.
49 Kuba bonke baya kugalelwa ityuwa ngomlilo, athi onke amadini agalelwe ityuwa ngetyuwa.
50 Ityuwa ilungile yona; ke ukuba ithe ityuwa ayaba nabutyuwa, noyivakalisa ngantoni na? Yibani netyuwa phakathi kwenu, nihlale ninoxolo omnye komnye.

ISAHLUKO SE-10

1 Esukile apho, uze kungena emideni yakwaYuda, ecanda kweliphesheya kweYordan. wabuya wabafundisa ngokwesiqhelo.
2 Bafika abaFarisi, bambuza ukuba kuvumelekile na ukuba indoda imale umfazi wayo? emlinga.
3 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Waniwisela mthetho mni na uMoses?
4 Bathi ke bona, UMoses wakuvumela ukubhala incwadi yokwahlukana, nokumala.
5 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Ngokuba lukhuni kwentliziyo yenu, wanibhalela loo mthetho;
6 Kodwa kwasekuqalekeni kwendalo, uThixo wabenza baba yindoda nenkazana.
7 Ngenxa yoko ke, umntu womshiya uyise nonina, anamathele emfazini wakhe;
8 baze abo babini babe nyama-nye. Ngako oko, abasebabini, banyama-nye.
9 Oko ke ngoko uThixo akumanyileyo, makungahlulwa mntu.
10 Endlwini abafundi bakhe babuya bambuza ngayo loo nto.
11 Athi kubo, Othe wamala umfazi wakhe, wazeka omnye, uyakrexeza kulowa.
12 Nokuba umfazi uthe wayala indoda yakhe, wendela kwenye, uyakrexeza.
13 Baye bezisa abantwana kuye ukuze abachukumise; basuka abafundi babakhalimela abo babazisayo.

14 Ke kaloku ekubonile oku uYesu, wacaphuka, wathi kubo, Bavumeleni abantwana beze kum, ningabaleli: ngokuba ubukumkani bukaThixo bubobabo banjalo.
15 Inene, ndithi kuni, Othe akabamkela ubukumkani bukaThixo njengomntwana, akayi kukha angene kubo.
16 Wabawola, wabeka izandla phezu kwabo, wabasikelela.
17 Akubon' ukuba uyaphuma, uya endleleni, kweza othile ngokubaleka, wawa ngamadolo kuye, wambuza esithi, Mfundisi ulungileyo, ndenze ntoni na, ukuze ndibudle ilifa ubomi obungunaphakade?
18 Uthe ke uYesu kuye, Yini na ukuba uthi ndilungile? Akukho ulungileyo, mnye kwaphela, nguThixo.
19 Uyayazi imithetho: musa ukukrexeza, musa ukubulala, musa ukuba, musa ukungqina ubuxoki, musa ukulumkisa, beka uyihlo nonyoko.
20 Uphendule ke wathi kuye, Mfundisi, zonke ezo zinto ndazigcina, kwasebuncinaneni bam.
21 Uthe ke uYesu, ondele kuye wamthanda, wathi kuye, Kukho nto-nye uyisweleyo: hamba uye kuthengisa ngeento zonke onazo, uphe amahlwempu, woba nobutyebi ke emazulwini; yiza, uwuthabathe umnqamlezo, uwuthabathe. Ndilandele.
22 Wathi ke khunubembe ngelo zwi, wemka ebuhlungu; kuba ebenemfuyo eninzi.
23 UYesu esingasingile, wathi kubafundi bakhe, Hayi, ukuba ngenkankulu ukuya kungena kwabo banobutyebi ebukumkanini bukaThixo!
24 Bakhwankqiswa ke abafundi ngamazwi akhe. Wabuya waphendula ke uYesu, wathi kubo, Bantwana, hayi, ukuba ngenkankulu ukuthi abo bakholose ngobutyebi bangene ebukumkanini bukaThixo!
25 Kulula ukuba inkamela iphumele entunjeni yenaliti, kunokuba isityebi singene ebukumkanini bukaThixo.
26 Baye bekhwankqiswa ke ngokuncamisileyo, besitshono ukuthi, Ngubani na ongasindiswayo?
Ondele ke kubo uYesu, uthi, Kubantu akunakwenzeka; kuye yena uThixo akunakuba kungenzeki; kuba zonke izinto zinako ukwenzeka kuye uThixo.
28 Waqala ke uPetros ukuthi kuye, Uyabona, thina sishiye iinto zonke sakulandela.
29 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Inene, ndithi kuni, Akukho namnye ushiye indlu, nokuba ngabazalwana, nokuba ngoodade, nokuba nguyise, nokuba ngunina, nokuba ngumfazi, nokuba ngabantwana, nokuba ngamasimi, ngenxa yam nangenxa yeendaba ezilungileyo ezi. ,
30 ongayi kuthi amkeliswe kalikhulu:ngoku ngeli xesha, izindlu, nabazalwana, noodade, noonina, nabantwana, namasimi, ndawonye neentshutshiso; nakwelizayo iphakade, ubomi obungunaphakade.
31 Ke baninzi abokuqala abaya kuba ngabokugqibela; nabokugqibela abokuqala.
32 Ke kaloku babesendleleni, benyuka besiya eYerusalem; waye uYesu ehamba phambi kwabo. Bathi nqa; Bakulandela ke boyika. Wabuya wabathabatha abalishumi elinababini waqala ukubaxelela izinto eziza kumhlela.
33 besithi, Niyabona, siyenyuka siya eYerusalem; waye uNyana woMntu eya kunikelwa kubabingeleli abakhulu, nakubabhali; baya kumgweba ukuba afe, bamnikele kuzo iintlanga;
34 Ziya kudlala ngaye, zimtyakatye, zimtshicele, zimbulale; athi ngomhla wesithathu abuye avuke.
35 Kuthi kuze kuye uYakobi noYohane, oonyana bakaZebhedi, besithi, Mfundisi, sithanda ukuba usenzele into esothi siyicele.
36 Wathi ke yena kubo, Nithanda ukuba ndinenzele ntoni na?
37 Bathi ke bona kuye, Siphe ukuhlala, omnye ngasekunene kwakho, nomnye ngasekhohlo kwakho, ebuqaqawulini bakho.
38 Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Aniyazi into eniyicelayo; ninako na ukuyisela indebe endiyiselayo mna? nibhaptizwe ngobhaptizo endibhaptizwa ngalo mna?
39 Bathi ke bona kuye, Sinako. Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Okunene indebe endiyiselayo mna, niya kuyisela; nobhaptizo endibhaptizwa ngalo mna, niya kubhaptizwa kwangalo;
40 kodwa kona ukuhlala ngasekunene kwam nangasekhohlo kwam, asikwam ukupha ngako; kodwa kuya kunikwa abo kulungiselwe bona.
41 Bevile abalishumi, baqala ukubacaphukela ooYakobi noYohane.
42 Ke kaloku, uYesu ebabizele kuye, uthi kubo, Niyazi ukuba abo kuthiwa balawula iintlanga, banobukhosi kuzo; nabo bazizikhulu zazo benza ngegunya kuzo.
43 Ze kungabi njalo ke phakathi kwenu; osukuba enga angaba mkhulu phakathi kwenu, makabe ngumlungiseleli wenu;
44 nosukuba efuna ukuba ngowokuqala, makabe ngumkhonzi wabo bonke;
45 kuba noNyana woMntu engezanga kulungiselelwa; weza kulungiselela, nokuncama ubomi bakhe, bube yintlawulelo yokukhulula abaninzi.
46 Baza kufika eYeriko. Ekuphumeni kwakhe eYeriko apho, nabafundi bakhe nendimbane elingeneyo, unyana kaTimeyu, uBhartimeyu, imfama, waye ehleli ngasendleleni engqiba.
47 Wathi akuva ukuba nguYesu waseNazarete, waqala ukudanduluka wathi, Yesu nyana kaDavide, ndenzele inceba.
48 Baye abaninzi bemkhalimela ukuba athi tu; kwaba kokukhona ke wadandulukayo ngakumbi, esithi, Nyana kaDavide, ndenzele inceba.
49 Wema ke uYesu, wathi makabizwe. Bayibiza ke imfama, besithi kuyo, Yomelela, suk' ume; uyakubiza.
50 Ithe ke yona, ilahle ingubo yayo, yesuka yeza kuYesu.
51 Aphendule athi kuyo uYesu, Uthanda ukuba ndikwenzele ntoni na? Yathi ke imfama kuye, Nkosi, ukuba ndibuye ndibone.
52 Wathi ke uYesu kuyo, Hamba uhambe; ukholo lwakho lukusindisile. Yabuya yabona kwaoko, yamlandela uYesu endleleni apho.

ISAHLUKO SE-11

1 Ke kaloku, bakusondela eYerusalem, eBhetefage naseBhetani, eNtabeni yemiNquma, wesusa bababini kubafundi bakhe,
2 athi kubo, Hambani niye emzaneni lo ukhangelene nani; nothi nakungena kuwo, nifumane ithole le-esile libotshelelwe, ekungazanga kuhlale namnye umntu phezu kwalo; mkhululeni nize naye.
3 Nokuba ubani uthe kuni, Yini na ukuba nikwenze oko? yithini iNkosi iyalifuna; wothi kwaoko alithumele apha.

4 Basuka ke baya, balifumana ithole libotshelelwe ngasemnyango ngaphandle, ekuhlanganeni kweendlela; bayamkhulula ke.
5 Baye ke abathile kwababemi khona besithi kubo, Nenza ntoni na, nilikhulula nje ithole?
6 Bathetha ke kubo njengoko uYesu ebebawisele umthetho ngako;
7 Balizisa ithole kuYesu; baziphosa iingubo zabo phezu kwalo; wahlala phezu kwakhe.
8 Ke kaloku abaninzi bazandlala iingubo zabo endleleni; baye ke abanye bexhuzula amahlamvu emithini, bewandlala endleleni.
9 Baye abo babehamba ngaphambili, nabo babelandela, bedanduluka, besithi, Hosana; Makabongwe lowo uzayo egameni leNkosi.
10 Mabubongwe ubukumkani bukabawo wethu uDavide, obuzayo egameni leNkosi! Hosana enyangweni.
11 Waza uYesu wangena eYerusalem, nasetempileni;
12 Uthe ngengomso, bakubon' ukuba baphumile eBhetani, walamba.
13 Wathi, ebone umkhiwane ukude, unamagqabi, waya kukhangela ukuba angafumana nto na kuwo; akufika kuwo, akafumana nto, kwakuphela ngamagqabi; kuba belingekafiki ixesha lamakhiwane.
14 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuwo, Makungaze kudle mntu siqhamo kuwe naphakade. Beva ke abafundi bakhe.
15 Baza kufika eYerusalem. Wangena uYesu etempileni, waqala ukubakhupha abo babethengisa nababethenga etempileni, wazibhukuqa iitafile zabatshintshi bemali, nezihlalo zabathengisa ngamahobe;
16 Wayengavumi ukuba kubekho ucanda etempileni ethwele isitya.
17 Wayefundisa, esithi kubo, Akubhaliwe na kwathiwa, Indlu yam iya kubizwa ngokuba yindlu yokuthandaza iintlanga zonke? Ke nina niyenze umqolomba wezihange.
18 Beva ababhali nababingeleli abakhulu; baye befuna ukuba bangathini na ukumtshabalalisa; kuba babemoyika yena, ngokuba indimbane yonke ibikhwankqisiwe yimfundiso yakhe.
19 Kwakuhlwa, waphuma waya ngaphandle komzi.
20 Bathi kwakusa, bahamba, bawubona umkhiwane womile, usuka ezingcanjini.
21 Ekhumbule uPetros, uthi kuye, Rabhi, khangela, umkhiwane owuqalekisileyo womile.
22 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Yibani nokholo kuThixo.
23 Kuba inene ndithi kuni, Othe kule ntaba, Funquleka, uphoseke elwandle; engathandabuzi entliziyweni yakhe, asuke akholwe ukuba ezo zinto azithethayo zinokwenzeka; woba nako oko akuthethayo.
24 Ngenxa yoko ndithi kuni izinto enisukuba nizicela, nithandaza, kholwani ukuba ninokuzamkela; noba nazo.
25 Naxa sukuba nimi nithandaza, ukuba ninendawo ngakothile, mxoleleni, ukuze noYihlo osemazulwini anixolele iziphoso zenu.
26 Ke, ukuba anixoleli nina, naye uYihlo osemazulwini akasayi kunixolela iziphoso zenu.
27 Babuya beza eYerusalem; kuthi, akubon' ukuba uyahamba etempileni, kufike kuye ababingeleli abakhulu, nababhali, namadoda amakhulu;
28 bathi kuye, Uzenza ezi zinto ngagunya lini na? Ngubani na okunike eli gunya lokwenza ezi zinto?
29 Waphendula ke uYesu wathi kubo, Nam ndiya kunibuza zwi-nye, ze nindiphendule; ndonixelela ke, ukuba ndizenza ngagunya lini na ezi zinto.
30 Ubhaptizo lukaYohane lwaluphuma emazulwini, lwaluphuma ebantwini, sini na? ndiphendule.
31 Bacamanga ke bona bodwa, besithi, Ukuba sithe, Lwaphuma emazulwini; Wothi, Ibiyini na phofu ukuba ningakholwa nguye?
32 Ukuba ke sithe, Lwaphuma ebantwini; baye besoyika abantu; kuba bonke babebambe ukuthi uYohane ubengumprofeti inene.
33 Baphendula bathi kuYesu, Asazi. Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Nam ke andinixeleli ukuba ndizenza ngagunya lini na ezi zinto.

ISAHLUKO SE-12

1 Waqala ukuthetha kubo ngemizekeliso. Umntu othile watyala isidiliya, wasibiyela ngothango, wemba isixovulelo seediliya, wakha inyango, waqeshisa ngaso kubalimi, wahambela kwelinye.
2 Wathi ngelona xesha, wathuma umkhonzi kubalimi abo, ukuba amkele kubalimi esiqhameni sesidiliya eso.
3 Basuka bona bambamba, bamtyabula, bamndulula elambatha.
4 Wabuya wathuma kubo omnye umkhonzi; lowo bamgibisela ngamatye, bamngxwelerha entloko, bamndulula ehlazekile.
5 Wabuya wathuma omnye; naye bambulala, nabanye abaninzi; inxenye beyityabula, inxenye beyibulala.
6 Uthe ngoko, esenaye unyana emnye, intanda yakhe, wamthuma naye kubo ukugqibela, esithi, Baya kumhlonela yena unyana wam.
7 Bathe ke bona abalimi phakathi kwabo, Yindlalifa le; yizani simbulale, libe lelethu ilifa.
8 Bamthabatha ke, bambulala, bamkhuphela ngaphandle kwesidiliya.
9 Uya kwenza ntoni na ke ngoko umninisidiliya? Uya kufika abatshabalalise abo balimi, asinikele kubambi isidiliya eso.
10 Kwaye anisifundanga na esi sibhalo; Ilitye abalicekisayo abakhi, Lelona laba yintloko yembombo;
11 Kwavela eNkosini oku, kungummangaliso emehlweni ethu?
12 Baya befuna ukumbamba, basuka boyika izihlwele, kuba baqonda ukuba uwuthethe ngabo lo mzekeliso. Bamshiya bemka.
13 Bathumela kuye abathile bakubaFarisi bakumaHerode, ukuze bambambise ngokuthetha.
14 Befikile ke bona, bathi kuye, Mfundisi, siyazi ukuba uyinene, kanjalo akukhathali nangubani; kuba akukhethi buso bamntu, indlela kaThixo ufundisa indlela kaThixo ngenyaniso. irhafu kuKesare, akunjalo?
15 Siphe, sirhole, kusini na? Ke yena, ekwazi ukuhanahanisa kwabo, wathi kubo, Nindilingelani na? Ndiziseleni idenariyo, ndiyibone.
16 Bayizisa. Athi kubo, Ngokabani na lo mfanekiso nombhalo? Bathi ke kuye, NgokaKesare.
17 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Nikelani izinto zikaKesare kuKesare, nezinto zikaThixo kuThixo. Baye bemangaliswa nguye.

18 Kweza kuye nabaSadusi, bona abo bathi akukho luvuko; bambuza, besithi.
19 Mfundisi, uMoses wasibhalela wathi, Ukuba ozalana nothile uthe wafa, wamshiya umfazi, akashiya bantwana, makathi umzalwana wakhe amzeke umfazi wakhe, amvelisele imbewu umzalwana wakhe.
20 Ke bekukho abantu abasixhenxe bezalana; waza owokuqala wazeka umfazi, wafa akashiya mbewu.
21 Nowesibini wamzeka, wafa, akashiya mbewu; nowesithathu kwangokunjalo.
22 Bamzeka ke bosixhenxe; abashiya mbewu. Ekugqibeleni kwabo bonke, wafa naye umfazi.
23 Ngoko eluvukweni, uya kuba ngumfazi wawuphi na kubo? kuba bosixhenxe babenaye engumfazi.
24 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Anilahleki na, ngenxa yokuba ningazazi izibhalo kwanamandla kaThixo?
25 Kuba, xa bathe babuya bavuka kwabafileyo, abazeki, abendiswa; banjengezithunywa ezisemazulwini.
26 Ngokusingisele kwabafileyo ke, ukuba bayavuka, anilesanga na encwadini kaMoses, ethetha ngetyholo, okokuba wathi uThixo kuye, Mna ndinguThixo ka-Abraham, uThixo kaIsake, uThixo kaYakobi. ?
27 AkaThixo wabafileyo, unguThixo wabaphilileyo. Nina ke ngoko niyalahleka kakhulu.
28 Kwafika omnye wakubabhali; wabeva bebuzana; waqonda ukuba ubaphendule kakuhle. Wambuza esithi, Owona mthetho uphambili kuyo yonke nguwuphi na?
29 UYesu wamphendula ke wathi, Owona ungaphambili kuyo yonke imithetho ngulo:Yiva, Sirayeli; INkosi uThixo wethu yiNkosi enye:
30 Uze uyithande ke iNkosi uThixo wakho ngentliziyo yakho iphela, nangomphefumlo wakho uphela, nangengqondo yakho iphela, nangamandla akho ephela. Nguwo lo wokuqala umthetho.
31 Owesibini ke ufana nawo: Uze umthande ummelwane wakho ngoko uzithanda ngako. Akukho mthetho wumbi mkhulu kunale.
Wathi umbhali kuye, Ngxatsho ke, Mfundisi, uthethe inyaniso; ngokuba mnye uThixo; akukho wumbi, nguye yedwa;
33 nokuthi umthande yena ngentliziyo iphela, nangengqiqo iphela, nangomphefumlo uphela, nangamandla ephela, nokuthi umthande ummelwane wakho njengoko uzithanda ngako, kungaphezu kwawo onke amadini atshiswayo kuphele, nemibingelelo.
34 UYesu embonile ukuba uphendule ngengqiqo, wathi kuye, Akukude wena ebukumkanini bukaThixo. Akwabakho namnye waba nabuganga bakumbuza nto.
35 Waphendula uYesu, wathi, efundisa etempileni, Batsho ngani na ababhali ukuthi, UKristu ngunyana kaDavide?
36 Kuba uDavide ngokwakhe wathi ngoMoya oyiNgcwele, Yathi iNkosi eNkosini yam, Hlala ngasekunene kwam, Ndide iintshaba zakho ndizenze isihlalo seenyawo zakho.
37 UDavide ngoko ngokwakhe umbiza ngokuthi, Nkosi; Kuvela phi na ke ukuba ngunyana wakhe? Yaye indimbane yamva ngovuyo.
38 Wayesithi kubo ekufundiseni kwakhe, Balumkeleni ababhali, abathanda ukuhamba ngeengubo ezinde, nemibuliso ezindaweni zembutho;
39 nezihlalo eziphambili ezindlwini zesikhungu, neendawo eziphambili ezidlweni.
40 abadla izindlu zabahlolokazi, baze ngokunyhwalaza bathandaze uzungu; abo baya kwamkela ugwebo olugqithiseleyo.
41 Waye uYesu ehleli malungana nomkhumbi wokulondoloza imali, ekhangela ukuba sithini na isihlwele ukuphosa imali emkhumbini wokulondoloza imali;
42 Kwafika mhlolokazi uthile ulihlwempu, waphosa iimalanana zambini eziyikodrante.
43 Ebabizele kuye abafundi bakhe, wathi kubo, Inene ndithi kuni, Lo mhlolokazi ulihlwempu uphose ngaphezu kwabo bonke abaphosileyo emkhumbini wokulondoloza imali;
44 kuba bonke baphose bethabatha kwintabalala yabo; ukanti yena ekusweleni kwakhe uphose yonke into abenayo, impilo yakhe yonke.

ISAHLUKO SE-13

1 Kwakubon' ukuba uyaphuma etempileni, uthi omnye umfundi wakhe kuye, Mfundisi, uyawabona na la matye angaka, nezi zakhiwo zingaka?
2 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuye, Uyazibona na ezi zakhiwo zikhulu? Akusayi kusala litye phezu kwelitye, elingayi kuchithwa.
3 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uhleli eNtabeni yemiNquma, malunga netempile, bambuza ngasese uPetros, noYakobi, noYohane, noAndreya, besithi,
4 Sixelele ukuba ziya kubakho nini na ezo zinto? uya kuba yini na umqondiso, xa zonke ezo zinto ziya kuzaliseka?
5 Wabaphendula uYesu waqala ukuthi, Lumkani ningalahlekiswa mntu;
6 Kuba baninzi abaya kuza egameni lam, besithi, banguye uKristu; balahlekise abantu abaninzi.
7 Xa nithe neva iimfazwe namarhe eemfazwe, musani kuba navuso; kanti kona ukuphela akukabikho.
8 kuba uhlanga luya kuvukelana nohlanga, nobukumkani buvukelane nobukumkani; kuya kubakho iinyikima zomhlaba kwiindawo ngeendawo; kuya kubakho neendlala neenkathazeko; ziingqaleko ke zenimba ezo.
9 Zilumkeleni ke okwenu; kuba baya kuninikela ezintlanganisweni zamatyala; Niya kubethwa ezindlwini zesikhungu, nimiswe phambi kwabalawuli nookumkani ngenxa yam, kube bubungqina kubo.
10 Kumele ukuthi ke ukuqala kuvakaliswe iindaba ezilungileyo ezi kuzo zonke iintlanga.
11 Xa sukuba ke benirhola, beninikela, musani ukuyixhalela kwangaphambili into eniya kuyithetha, ningacamangi nokucamanga; uMoya oyiNgcwele.
12 Ke kaloku umzalwana uya kunikela umzalwana ekufeni, aze uyise anikele unyana; bathi nabantwana bavukelane nabazali, bababulalise;
13 niya kuthiywa ngabantu bonke ngenxa yegama lam; ke onyamezelayo kwada kwaba kwasekupheleni, uya kusindiswa yena.
14 Ke kaloku, xa nithe nalibona isikizi lesiphanziso, ekwakuthethwa lona ngoDaniyeli umprofeti, limi apho lingamele ukuba libe khona (umfundi makaqiqe), mabathi ngelo xa abo bakwelakwaYuda basabele ezintabeni;
15 Ophezu kwendlu ke makangehli aye endlwini, angangeni aye kuthabatha into endlwini yakhe;
16 Nalowo usentsimini makangabuyeli emva, aye kuthabatha ingubo yakhe.

17 Yeha ke, abamithiyo nabanyisayo ngaloo mihla!
18 Thandazani ke, ukuba intsabo yenu ingabi khona ebusika.
19 Kuba yona loo mihla iya kuba yimbandezelo, engazanga ibekho enjalo kwasekuqalekeni kwendalo awayidalayo uThixo, kwada kwakalokunje;
Kanjalo ukuba iNkosi ibingayinqamlelanga loo mihla, bekungayi kubakho nyama isindayo; koko ithe ngenxa yabanyulwa ebanyulileyo, yayinqamlela imihla leyo.
21 Ngelo xa ke, ukuba ubani uthe kuni, Nanku apha uKristu; nanko ekho; musani ukukholwa nguye;
22 Kuba kuya kuvela ooKristu ababuxoki, nabaprofeti ababuxoki, benze imiqondiso nemimangaliso yokulahlekisa nabanyuliweyo, ukuba bekunokwenzeka.
23 Lumkani ke nina; yabonani, ndinixelele izinto zonke ngenxa engaphambili.
24 Ngaloo mihla, emva kwaloo mbandezelo, ilanga liya kwenziwa mnyama, ithi nenyanga ingabi mhlophe ukukhanya kwayo;
25 Neenkwenkwezi zezulu ziya kuwa, athi namandla asemazulwini azanyazanyiswe.
26 Baya kwandula ke ukumbona uNyana woMntu, esiza esemafini, enamandla amakhulu nobuqaqawuli.
27 Uya kuzithuma ngelo xesha izithunywa zakhe, abahlanganisele ndawonye abanyulwa bakhe, baphume kumacala omane omoya, kuthabathele esiphelweni somhlaba, kuse esiphelweni sezulu.
28 Wufundeni ke kuwo umkhiwane umzekeliso; xa selithe lathamba isebe lawo, lahluma amagqabi, niyazi ukuba likufuphi ihlobo.
29 Ngokukwanjalo nani, xa nithe nazibona ezo zinto zisihla, yazini ukuba kukufuphi, sekusemnyango.
30 Inene ndithi kuni, Asisayi kudlula esi sizukulwana, zingadanga zonke ezo zinto zibekho.
31 Liya kudlula izulu nehlabathi, kodwa amazwi am akayi kudlula.
32 Kodwa akukho bani uwaziyo loo mhla nelo lixa, azazi nezithunywa ezisemazulwini, akazi noNyana lo, kuphela nguYise.
33 Lumkani, hlalani nilindile, nithandaze; ngokuba anilazi ukuba linini na ixesha elo.
34 njengokuba wathi umntu ehambela kwelinye, eshiya indlu yakhe, wabanika igunya abakhonzi bakhe, elowo wamnika umsebenzi wakhe, waza umgcini-mnyango wamwisela umthetho ukuba alinde.
35 Lindani ngoko, ngokuba ningakwazi ukuba kunini na ukuza komninindlu: kuko ngokuhlwa, kuko phakathi kobusuku, kuko ekulileni kweenkuku, kuko kusasa;
36 hleze afike ngebhaqo, anifumane nilele.
37 Oko ndikutsho kuni ndikutsho kubo bonke, Lindani.

ISAHLUKO SE-14

1 Ke kaloku bekuza kubakho ipasika, izonka ezingenagwele, emveni kweentsuku ezimbini; baye ke ababingeleli abakhulu nababhali befuna ukuba bangathini na ukumbamba ngenkohliso, bambulale.
2 Babesithi ke, Kungabi ngomthendeleko, hleze kubekho isaqunge ebantwini.
3 Kuthe eseBhetani, endlwini kaSimon owayeneqhenqa, akubon' ukuba uhleli, kweza umfazi enehlala lelabhastile, linamafutha enadusi engangxengelelweyo, exabiso likhulu; walityumza iselwa, wamgalela entloko.
4 Kwaye ke kukho abathile abacaphukayo phakathi kwabo, besithi, Yenzelweni na le nkcitho yamafutha aqholiweyo?
5 Kuba bekungathengiswa ngayo ngemali engaphezu kweedenariyo ezimakhulu mathathu, kuphiwe amahlwempu. Baye bamkrokrela.
6 Uthe ke uYesu, Myeke; yini na ukuba nimkhathaze? Undenzele umsebenzi omhle.
7 Kuba amahlwempu lawo nihleli ninawo, nize xa sukuba nithanda, nibe nako ukuwenzela okulungileyo; ke mna anihleli ninam.
8 Yena ukwenzile abenako; uphange weza wawuthambisela ukungcwatywa umzimba wam.
9 Inene ndithi kuni, Apho zithe zavakaliswa khona ezi ndaba zilungileyo kulo lonke ihlabathi, iya kuxelwa nayo le nto ayenzileyo yena, ibe sisikhumbuzo ngaye.
10 UYuda Sikariyoti, omnye kwabeshumi elinababini, wesuka waya kubabingeleli abakhulu, ukuba amnikele kubo.
11 Bakuva ke oko, bavuya, bathembisa ukumnika imali. Wayefuna ukuba angathini na ukumnikela ngexesha elimlungeleyo.
12 Ke kaloku, ngowokuqala umhla wezonka ezingenagwele, xa bekubingelelwa imvana yepasika, bathi kuye abafundi bakhe, Unga singaya kulungisa phi na, ukuze uyidle ipasika?
13 Ususa babini kubafundi bakhe, athi kubo, Hambani niye kuwo umzi; nohlangatyezwa ngumntu ethwele umphanda wamanzi; mlandeleni.
14 apho asukuba engene khona, nothi kumninindlu, Uthi uMfundisi, Liphi na igumbi labahambi, apho ndingadlela khona ipasika nabafundi bam?
15 Yena wonibonisa igumbi eliphezulu, elikhulu, landlelwe lalungiswa; silungiseleleni apho.
16 Baphuma abafundi bakhe abo, baya kungena kuwo umzi, bafumana kunjengoko wayebaxelele, bayilungisa ipasika.
17 Uthi kwakuhlwa, eze nabalishumi elinababini.
18 Bakubon' ukuba bahleli, bayadla, wathi uYesu, Inene, ndithi kuni, omnye kuni aba uya kundingcatsha, lowo ke udla nam.
19 Baqala ke ukuba buhlungu, nokuthi kuye ngabanye, Ingaba ndim, yini na? Wathi omnye, Ingaba ndim na?
20 Uphendule ke wathi kubo, Ngomnye kwabeshumi elinababini, lowo ke uthi nkxu nam esityeni.
21 UNyana woMntu uyemka okunene, njengoko kubhalwe ngaye; yeha ke, loo mntu uNyana woMntu angcatshwa nguye! Ngekumlungele ukuba ebengazalwanga loo mntu.
22 Bakubon' ukuba bayadla, uYesu wasithabatha isonka, wathi akusikelela, waqhekeza, wabanika, wathi, Thabathani nidle; ngumzimba wam lo.
23 Wayithabatha nendebe, wabulela, wabanika; basela kuyo bonke.
24 Wathi kubo, Ligazi lam eli lomnqophiso omtsha, eliphalala ngenxa yabaninzi.
25 Inene ndithi kuni, Andisayi kubuya ndisele esiqhameni somdiliya, kude kube yiloo mini sukuba ndisisela sisitsha ebukumkanini bukaThixo.
26 Bakuba bevume ingoma yokubonga, baphuma baya eNtabeni yemiNquma.

27 Athi kubo uYesu, Nonke niya kukhubeka ngam ngobu busuku; ngokuba kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Ndiya kubetha kumalusi, zichithwachithwe izimvu.
28 Ke emveni kokuvuka kwam, ndiya kunandulela, ndiye kwelaseGalili.
29 Wathi ke uPetros kuye, Nokuba baya kukhubeka bonke, mna nakanye.
30 Athi uYesu kuye, Inene ndithi kuwe, namhlanje, kwangobu busuku, ingekalili kabini inkuku, uya kundikhanyela kathathu.
Kwaba kukhona wathetha wancamisa, esithi, Ndingafanelana ndimelwe kukufa nawe, andingekhe ndikukhanyele. Kwangokunjalo batsho bonke.
32 Bafika kumhlatyana ogama liyiGetsemane. Athi kubafundi bakhe, Hlalani phantsi apha, ndikhe ndithandaze;
33 Athabathe naye uPetros noYakobi noYohane.
34 Athi kubo, Umphefumlo wam ubuhlungu kakhulu, ngokokude ube sekufeni; hlalani apha nilinde.
35 Ehambele phambili umganyana, wawa emhlabeni, wathandazela, ukuba kunokwenzeka, lidlule kuye ilixa elo.
36 Wayesithi, Abha, Bawo, zonke izinto zinokwenzeka kuwe; yigqithise kum le ndebe; noko ke makungabi kokuthandwa ndim, makube kokuthandwa nguwe.
Uyeza, abafumane belele; athi kuPetros, Simon, ulele na? Ubungenakulinda na ilixa libe linye?
38 Lindani nithandaze, ukuze ningangeni ekuhendweni. umoya okunene unentumekelelo, ke yona inyama ithambile.
39 Wabuya wemka wathandaza, ethetha kwalona elo lizwi.
40 Uthe akubuya, wabafumana bebuye balala; kuba amehlo abo ayenzima bubuthongo; baye bengazi into abangamphendula yona.
41 Afike okwesithathu, athi kubo, Lalani ngoku, niphumle; yabonani, uNyana woMntu uyanikelwa ezandleni zaboni.
42 Vukani, sihambe; yabonani, lowo undingcatshayo usondele.
43 Kwaoko, esathetha, uthi qatha uYuda, owayengoweshumi elinababini, enendimbane enkulu, inamakrele neentonga, isuka kubo ababingeleli abakhulu, nakubabhali, nakuwo amadoda amakhulu.
44 Ke kaloku lowo umngcatshayo ubebanike umqondiso, esithi, Endithe ndamanga, nguye; mbambeni, nimrhole nimnqandile.
45 Efikile, uye kuye kwaoko, athi, Rabhi, Rabhi; wamanga.
46 Baza bamsa izandla, bambamba.
47 Uthe ke omnye kwababemi khona, warhola ikrele, wamxabela umkhonzi wombingeleli omkhulu, wamnqamla indlebe.
48 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Niphumele ukuza kubamba mna na, ninamakrele neentonga nje, nanga niphumele isihange?
49 Bendinani imihla ngemihla etempileni ndifundisa, anandibamba; kodwa kunje, ukuze zizaliseke izibhalo.
50 Bamshiya ke bonke, babaleka.
51 Wayelandelwa yindodana ethile, ithembe ilinen emhlophe emzimbeni wayo; abafana bambamba.
52 Ithe yayilahla ilinen entle leyo, yabaleka kubo ize.
53 Bamrholela uYesu kumbingeleli omkhulu, bahlanganisana kuye bonke ababingeleli abakhulu, namadoda amakhulu, nababhali.
54 Waza uPetros wamlandela, ebekele kude, wada waya entendelezweni yendlu yombingeleli omkhulu; waye ehleli phantsi ndawonye namadindala, esotha umlilo.
55 Baye ke ababingeleli abakhulu, nayo intlanganiso yamatyala iphelele, befuna ubungqina ngaye uYesu bokuze bambulalise; akafumana nto.
56 Kuba babebaninzi ababengqina ubuxoki ngaye, baye ubungqina babo bungayelelani.
57 Besuka ke abathile, bengqina ubuxoki ngaye, besithi,
58 Thina samva yena esithi, Mna ndiya kuyichitha le tempile yenziweyo ngezandla, ndize ngeentsuku ezintathu ndakhe enye engenziwe ngazandla.
59 Baye bungayelelani kwangokunjalo nobabo ubungqina.
60 Wesuka wema phakathi umbingeleli omkhulu, wambuza uYesu, esithi, Akuphenduli nento le na? bangqina ntoni na aba ngawe?
61 Wahlala yena wathi tu, akaphendula nto. Wabuya umbingeleli omkhulu wambuza, wathi kuye, Unguye na uKristu, uNyana waLowo ungowokubongwa?
62 Uthe ke uYesu, Ndinguye; niya kumbona nokumbona uNyana woMntu, ehleli ngasekunene kwamandla, esiza esemafini ezulu.
63 Usuka ke umbingeleli omkhulu azikrazule iingubo zakhe, athi, Sisawafunelani na amangqina?
64 Nikuvile ukunyelisa; nithini na nina? Bamgweba ke bonke ukuba unetyala lokuba afe.
65 Yaqala inxenye ukumtshicela, nokumgqubuthela ubuso, nokumntlitha, nokuthi kuye, Profeta; bambetha ke abakhonzi.
66 Kuthe ke, akubon' ukuba uPetros usentendelezweni ngezantsi, kweza esinye sezicakazana zombingeleli omkhulu.
67 imbone uPetros esotha, yondele kuye, yathi, Nawe ubunaye uYesu waseNazarete.
68 Wakhanyela ke esithi, Andiyazi, andiyiqondi kanye into oyithethayo wena. Waphuma waya evarandeni; yalila inkuku.
69 Umkhonzazana ke wabuya wambona, wathi kwababemi khona, Lo ngowabo.
70 Wabuya ke wakhanyela. Kwakuba mzuzwana, babuya abo babemi khona bathi kuPetros, Inyaniso, ungowabo; kuba ungowaseGalili, nokuthetha kwakho kuyafana nokwabo.
71 Waqala ke ukushwabula nokufunga, esithi, Andimazi loo mntu nimthethayo.
72 Yalila okwesibini inkuku. Walikhumbula ke uPetros ilizwi, abelithethile uYesu kuye, lokuthi, Ingekalili kabini inkuku, uya kundikhanyela kathathu. Wathi akucinga, walila.

ISAHLUKO SE-15

1 Bathi, kwaoko kwakusa, ababingeleli abakhulu benza ibhunga, ndawonye namadoda amakhulu, nababhali, nentlanganiso yamatyala iphelele; bambopha uYesu bemka naye, bamnikela kuPilato.
2 UPilato wambuza ke esithi, Wena unguye na uKumkani wamaYuda? Waphendula ke wathi kuye, Nawe utsho.
3 Bammangalela ke ngeendawo ezininzi ababingeleli abakhulu;
4 Wabuya ke uPilato wambuza, esithi, Akuphenduli nento le? Khangela ukuba zininzi kwazo iindawo abazingqina ngawe.
5 Noko ke uYesu akaphendulanga nento; ngokokude amangaliswe uPilato.

6 Ke kaloku imithendeleko ngemithendeleko ubeqhele ukubakhululela umbanjwa abe mnye, abasukuba bemcela.
7 Kwaye kukho ke obekuthiwa nguBharabhas, ebotshwe ndawonye nabanye abenzi besaqunge, ababulalayo nokubulala esaqungeni apho.
8 Sankqangaza isihlwele, saqala ukucela, ukuba enze ngoko abehlala esenza ngako kubo.
9 Wabaphendula ke uPilato, esithi, Nithanda ukuba ndinikhululele ukumkani wamaYuda na?
10 Kuba ebesazi ukuba ababingeleli abakhulu abo bamnikele ngomona.
11 Ke bona ababingeleli abakhulu bayixhokonxa indimbane, ukuba icele ukuba kanye abakhululele uBharabhas.
12 Wabuya waphendula ke uPilato wathi kubo, Ninga ndimthini na ke ngoko, lowo nithi unguKumkani wamaYuda?
13 Babuya ke bankqangaza bathi, Mbethelele emnqamlezweni!
14 Wathi ke uPilato kubo, Kuba enze bubi buni na? Kwaba kukhona ke bancamisayo ukunkqangaza, besithi, Mbethelele emnqamlezweni!
15 Uthe ngoko uPilato, enga angasiyenelisa isihlwele, wabakhululela uBharabhas;
16 Aza amasoldati amrholela entendelezweni, ebizwa ngokuba yirhuluneli; balibizela ndawonye ibutho lonke.
17 Bamambesa iingubo ezimfusa, baluka isithsaba sameva, bambeka entloko.
18 Baqala ukumbulisa, besithi, Vuya, Kumkani wamaYuda!
19 Ayembetha entloko ngengcongolo; ayemtshicela; ayeguqa ngamadolo, aqubude kuye.
20 Athi akuba edlale ngaye, amhluba ebomvu, amambathisa kwaezakhe iingubo; amrhola, aya kumbethelela emnqamlezweni.
21 Anyanzela umhambi othile, uSimon waseKirene, evela ephandleni, lowo nguyise ka-Alesandire noRufo, ukuba awuthwale umnqamlezo wakhe.
22 Amzisa endaweni yeGologota, oko kukuthi ngentetho evakalayo, yindawo yokakayi.
23 Ayemnika iwayini enemore, ukuba ayisele; kodwa akayamkelanga.
24 Athi, akumbethelela emnqamlezweni, abelana ngeengubo zakhe, esenza amaqashiso ngazo, ukuba elowo athabathe ntoni na.
25 Laye ke ililixa lesithathu, bambethelela emnqamlezweni.
26 Umbhalo wetyala lakhe ubhalwe ngaphezulu, kwathiwa, uKumkani wamaYuda.
27 Kwaye kubethelelwe naye eminqamlezweni izihange ezibini; omnye ngasekunene kwakhe, nomnye ngasekhohlo kwakhe.
28 Saza sazaliseka isibhalo esithi, Wabalwa nabachasi-mthetho.
29 Bamnyelisa ke abadlulayo, behlunguzela iintloko zabo, besithi, Yeha, wena uchitha itempile, uyakhe ngeentsuku ezintathu!
30 zisindise, uhle emnqamlezweni.
31 Ngokukwanjalo nababingeleli abakhulu behlekisa ngaye, benababhali, besithi, Abanye wabasindisa; yena ngokwakhe akanako ukuzisindisa.
32 UKristu, uKumkani wakwaSirayeli, makehle kalokunje emnqamlezweni, ukuze sibone, sikholwe. Baye nabo babebethelelwe eminqamlezweni kunye naye bemnyelisa.
33 Ke kaloku, lakuba lilixa lesithandathu, kwehla ubumnyama phezu kwawo umhlaba uphela, kwada kwalilixa lesithoba.
34 Ke kaloku, ngelixa lesithoba, wadanduluka uYesu ngezwi elikhulu, esithi, Eloyi, Eloyi, lama sabhaktani? Oko kukuthi ngentetho evakalayo, Thixo wam, Thixo wam, undishiye ngani na?
35 Inxenye ke yababemi khona, yakuva yathi, Yabonani, ubiza uEliya.
36 Wagidima ke omnye, wazalisa imfunxa ngeviniga, wayifaka engcongolweni, wamseza, esithi, Khaniyeke; Makhe sibone ukuba uEliya uza kumthula na.
37 Wadanduluka ngelizwi elikhulu uYesu, wawunikela umoya wakhe.
38 Lathi ikhuselo lengcwele lakrazuka kubini, lithabathela phezulu lada lesa phantsi.
39 Ebonile ke umthetheli-khulu obemi malunga naye, ukuba wenjenjalo ukudanduluka waphuma umphefumlo, uthe, Inyaniso, lo mntu ubenguNyana kaThixo.
40 Kwaye ke kukho nabafazi, bekhangele bemgama; kubo apho kwakukho uMariya waseMagadala, noMariya unina wooYakobi omnci nokaYose, noSalome;
41 ababesithi, oko ebeseGalili, bamlandele, bamlungiselele; kwanabanye abaninzi, ababenyuke naye ukuya eYerusalem.
42 Ke kaloku, kwakuhlwa, ngokuba kwakuyimini yokulungiselela, oko kukuthi, umhla ongaphambi kwesabatha.
43 kweza uYosefu, owaseArimati, umphakathi obekekileyo, owayebulindile naye ubukumkani bukaThixo; waya kungena ngobuganga kuPilato, wacela umzimba kaYesu.
44 Wamangaliswa ke uPilato kukuba selefile. Ebizele kuye umthetheli-khulu, wambuza ukuba uselenexesha na efile.
45 Ekwazile ke kumthetheli-khulu, wawunikela uYosefu umzimba.
46 Yena, ethenge ilinen ecikizekileyo, wamthula, wamsongela kwilinen entle leyo, wamlalisa engcwabeni elixholwe eweni;
47 Babona ke ooMariya waseMagadala, noMariya unina kaYose, apho wayelele khona.

ISAHLUKO SE-16

Yakubon' ukuba idlule isabatha, ooMariya waseMagadala, noMariya unina kaYakobi, noSalome, bathenga ubulawu, ukuba beze bamthambise.
2 Kwathi, kusasa ngolokuqala usuku lweveki, beza engcwabeni, ukuphuma kwelanga.
3 Baye bethetha bodwa, besithi, Ngubani na oya kusiqengqela ilitye, lisuke emnyango wengcwaba?
4 Bathi bakukhangela, babona ukuba liqengqiwe lesuka ilitye; kuba belilikhulu kakhulu.
5 Bakungena engcwabeni, babona indodana ihleli ngasekunene, yambethe ingubo ende emhlophe; basuka boyika.
6 Athi kubo, Musani ukuqhiphuka umbilini; nifuna uYesu waseNazarete, obebethelelwe emnqamlezweni; Akakho apha. Nantsi indawo ababembeke kuyo.
7 Hambani ke niye, nibaxelele abafundi bakhe noPetros ukuthi, uyanandulela ukuya kwelaseGalili; nombona khona apho, njengokuba wayetshilo kuni.

8 Baphuma kamsinya, babaleka engcwabeni; Baye ke bengcangcazela bakhwankqiswa; abathetha nto nakubani; kuba bebesoyika.
9 Uthe ke uYesu, evuke ekufeni kusasa ngolokuqala usuku lweveki, wabonakala kuqala kuMariya waseMagadala, awayekhuphe kuye iidemon zasixhenxe.
10 Waya yena wabikela ababenaye, bakubon' ukuba bakhedamile, bayalila.
11 Basuka nabo, bakuva ukuba uhleli, nokuba ukhe wabonwa nguye, abakholwa.
12 Emva koko wabonakala ngolunye uhlobo kwababini bakubo, behamba besinga emaphandleni.
13 Nabo baya babikela abanye;
14 Emva koko wabonakala kwabalishumi elinamnye, behleli ngasesithebeni; wakungcikiva ukungakholwa kwabo, nobulukhuni beentliziyo zabo; ngokuba bengakholwanga ngabo babembonile evukile.
15 Wathi kubo, Hambani niye kulo lonke ihlabathi, nizivakalise iindaba ezilungileyo kuyo yonke indalo.
16 Lowo ukholiweyo wabhaptizwa, wosindiswa; ke yena ongakholwayo, uya kugwetywa.
17 Imiqondiso ke eya kulandelana nabo bakholwayo; Egameni lam baya kukhupha iidemon; baya kuthetha ngeelwimi ezintsha;
18 baya kuphatha iinyoka; nokuba bathe basela into ebulalayo, ayisayi kukha ibenzakalise bona; baya kubeka izandla phezu kwemilwelwe, iphile.
19 Yathi okunene ngoko yona iNkosi, emveni kokuthetha kubo, yanyuselwa emazulwini, yahlala ngasekunene kukaThixo.
20 Ke bona baphuma, bavakalisa ezindaweni zonke, iNkosi isebenza nabo, iliqinisela ilizwi ngemiqondiso elandelana. Amen.

ULuka

ISAHLUKO 1

1 Ekubeni ke bebaninzi abasa isandla sabo, ukuyibeka eludwengeni udaba olukholiweyo phakathi kwethu;
2 njengokuba basinikelayo bona, ababengamangqina okuzibonela kwasekuqalekeni, nabakhonzi balo ilizwi;
3 Kwabonakala kulungile nakum, ndizazi zonke izinto, kwasekuqaleni, ukuba ndikubhalele ngolungelelwano, Tiyofilo odume kunene,
4 ukuze uyazi kakuhle ingqiniseko yezo zinto uzifundisisiweyo.
5 Ngemihla kaHerode, ukumkani wakwaYuda, kwaye kukho umbingeleli othile, ogama linguZekariya, engoweqela lika-Abhiya, nomfazi wakhe engowasezintombini zika-Aron, igama lakhe linguElizabhete.
6 Bebengamalungisa ke bobabini emehlweni kaThixo, behamba ngayo yonke imithetho nemimiselo yeNkosi, bengenakusoleka.
7 Baye bengenamntwana, ngokokuba uElizabhete ebengazali, kanjalo bobabini babesebekhulile.
8 Kwathi ke, xa wayesenza ububingeleli phambi koThixo, ngokweqela lakhe,
9 ngokwesiko lobubingeleli, kwaba liqashiso lakhe ukuba aqhumisele ngesiqhumiso, xa angenayo etempileni yeNkosi.
10 Yaye yonke inkitha yabantu ithandaza ngaphandle ngelixa lesiqhumiso.
11 Kwabonakala ke kuye isithunywa seNkosi, simi ngasekunene kwesibingelelo sesiqhumiso.
12 Uthe ke uZekariya, akuyibona, wankwantya, wangenelwa kukoyika.
13 Sathi ke isithunywa eso kuye, Musa ukoyika, Zekariya, ngokokuba isikhungo sakho siviwe; wothi ke umfazi wakho uElizabhete akuzalele unyana, umthiye igama elinguYohane.
14 Kwaye uya kuba nemihlali nemivuyo; bathi nabaninzi bakuvuyele ukuzalwa kwakhe.
15 Kuba uya kuba mkhulu emehlweni eNkosi, angakhe asele wayini nasiselo sinxilisayo; uya kuzaliswa nguMoya oyiNgcwele kwasekuzalweni kwakhe.
16 Nento eninzi ke yoonyana bakaSirayeli uya kuyibuyisela eNkosini uThixo wabo.
17 Yena uya kuhamba phambi kobuso bayo, enomoya enamandla kaEliya, ukuba azibuyisele iintliziyo zooyise kubantwana, nabangevayo kuko ukuqonda kwamalungisa; alungisele iNkosi abantu abalungisiweyo.
18 Wathi uZekariya kuso isithunywa, Ndiya kukwazi ngani na oko? ngokuba mna ndimdala, waye nomfazi wam selekhulile.
19 Saphendula ke isithunywa, sathi kuye, Mna ndinguGabriyeli, oma phambi koThixo. Ndithunyiwe ukuba ndithethe kuwe, ndikushumayele ezi ndaba zilungileyo.
20 Uyabona, uya kuba sisidenge, ungabi nako ukuthetha, kude kube yimini eziya kuthi zenzeke ngayo ezi zinto, ngenxa enokuba ungakholwanga ngamazwi am; aya kuzalisekiswa wona ngexesha lawo.
21 Baye abantu bemlindile uZekariya, bemangalisiwe kukulibala kwakhe endaweni engcwele leyo.
22 Uthe ke akuphuma, akaba nako ukuthetha kubo; baqonda ukuba ubone umbono endaweni engcwele apho, waye yena emana ukunqwala kubo, wahlala engathethi.
23 Kwathi, yakuzaliseka imihla yolungiselelo lwakhe, wemka waya endlwini yakhe.
24 Emveni ke kwezo ntsuku, uElizabhete umfazi wakhe wamitha, wazifihla iinyanga zantlanu, esithi,
25 Yenjenje iNkosi kum ngemihla eyandibonayo, ukuba ikususe ukungcikiveka kwam phakathi kwabantu.
26 Ke kaloku ngenyanga yesithandathu, isithunywa esinguGabriyeli sathunyelwa nguThixo emzini welaseGalili, ogama liyiNazarete.
27 kwintombi, eganelwe indoda egama linguYosefu, yendlu kaDavide; laye igama lentombi leyo lalinguMariya.
28 Sangena isithunywa kuye, sathi, Vuya, wena ubabalweyo! INkosi inawe, usikelelwe wena phakathi kwabafazi.
29 Uthe ke akusibona, wee qhiphu umbilini ngenxa yelizwi laso; wayecamanga ukuba ungaba mbuliso mni na lo.
30 Sathi ke isithunywa kuye, Musa ukoyika, Mariya, kuba ubabalwe nguThixo.
31 Uyabona, uya kuthabatha esizalweni, uzale unyana, umthiye igama elinguYesu.
32 Yena uya kuba mkhulu, abizwe ngokuba nguNyana wOsenyangweni; iNkosi uThixo iya kumnika itrone kaDavide, uyise.
33 Uya kulawula phezu kwendlu kaYakobi kude kube ngunaphakade; ubukumkani bakhe abuyi kuba nasiphelo.
34 Wathi ke uMariya kuso isithunywa, Kuya kuthini na ukubakho oku, ndingazani nandoda nje?
35 Saphendula ke isithunywa sathi kuye, UMoya oyiNgcwele uya kuza phezu kwakho, athi namandla Osenyangweni akusibekele; kungoko loo nto ingcwele izalwa nguwe iya kubizwa ngokuba nguNyana kaThixo.
36 Uyabona, naye uElizabhete ozalana nawe, ukhawule unyana ekwaluphaleni kwakhe;
37 Kuba akukho nanye into eya kumnqabela yena uThixo.
38 Wathi ke uMariya, Nanko umkhonzazana weNkosi; makube kum ngokwelizwi lakho. Saza isithunywa semka kuye.
39 Ke kaloku, wesuka uMariya ngaloo mihla, wasinga kweleentaba ngobungxamo, emzini wakwaYuda;
40 wangena endlwini kaZekariya, wambulisa uElizabhete.
41 Kwathi, akuwuva uElizabhete umbuliso kaMariya, lwasuka lwaxhuma usana esizalweni sakhe. uElizabhete wazala nguMoya oyiNgcwele;
42 Wadanduluka ngezwi elikhulu, wathi, Unentsikelelo wena phakathi kwabafazi, sinentsikelelo nesiqhamo sesizalo sakho.
43 Iyintoni na ke le nto kum, ukuba eze kum unina weNkosi yam?
44 Kuba uyabona, kuthe lakubakho izwi lombuliso wakho ezindlebeni zam, lwasuka lwaxhuma usana ngovuyo esizalweni sam.
45 Unoyolo lowo wakholwayo koko; ngokuba kuya kubakho inzaliseko yezo zinto zithethiweyo kuye yiNkosi.
46 Wathi ke uMariya, Umphefumlo wam uyenza nkulu iNkosi;
47 Kwaye umoya wam ugcobile ngoThixo uMsindisi wam.

48 Kuba wakukhangela ukuthobeka komkhonzazana wakhe; kuba, uyabona, ziya kuqala kwangoku ukuthi ndingonoyolo zonke izizukulwana.
49 Ngokuba wandenzela izinto ezinkulu uSomandla; lingcwele igama lakhe.
50 Yaye inceba yakhe ikwizizukulwana ngezizukulwana Kwabo bamoyikayo.
51 Wenze amandla ngengalo yakhe; ubachithachithe abanekratshi ekucingeni kweentliziyo zabo.
52 Wabawisa abanamandla ezitroneni zabo, wabaphakamisa abathobekileyo.
53 Wahluthisa abalambileyo ngezinto ezilungileyo; wabandulula abazizityebi belambatha.
54 Wasiza uSirayeli, umkhonzi wakhe, ngokukhumbula inceba yakhe;
55 Njengoko wathethayo koobawo bethu, KuAbraham nakwimbewu yakhe ngonaphakade.
56 Wahlala ke uMariya naye iinyanga ngathi zaba ntathu, waza wabuyela endlwini yakhe.
57 Ke kaloku, ixesha likaElizabhete lazaliseka lokuba azale; wazala unyana.
58 Beva abamelwane nemizalwane yakhe, ukuba iNkosi iyenze nkulu inceba yayo kuye; baye bevuyisana naye.
59 Kwathi ngomhla wesibhozo, beza kumalusa umntwana; Bambiza ngegama likayise uZekariya.
60 Waphendula unina, wathi, Hayi; uya kubizwa ngokuba nguYohane.
61 Bathi kuye, Akukho namnye ubizwa ngelo gama kwimizalwane yakho.
62 Baye ke benqwala kuyise, besithi angathanda ukuba abize igama lakhe.
63 Wacela itafile, wabhala esithi, Igama lakhe nguYohane. Bamangaliswa bonke.
64 Wavuleka ke kwaoko umlomo wakhe, lwathukululeka nolwimi lwakhe, wamana ethetha, ebonga uThixo.
65 Kwehla ukoyika phezu kwalo lonke umelwane lwabo; kwaye kulo lonke eleentaba lakwaYuda kuxoxwa ngazo zonke ezi zinto.
66 Bathi bonke abazivayo, bazibeka entliziyweni yabo, besithi, Azi uya kuba yintoni na lo mntwana? Saye isandla seNkosi sinaye.
67 UZekariya uyise wazala nguMoya oyiNgcwele, waprofeta esithi,
68 Mayibongwe iNkosi, uThixo kaSirayeli; ngokuba ubavelele wabakhulula abantu bakhe;
69 Yasiphakamisela uphondo losindiso Endlwini kaDavide, umkhonzi wakhe;
70 Njengoko wathethayo ngomlomo wabaprofeti bakhe abangcwele, ababekho kususela kwasephakadeni.
71 Ukuze sisindiswe ezintshabeni zethu, nasesandleni sabo bonke abo basithiyayo;
72 ukuze enze inceba awayithembisa oobawo, akhumbule umnqophiso wakhe ongcwele;
73 Isifungo awasifungela ubawo uAbraham,
74 ukuba asivumele ukuba sihlangulwe esandleni seentshaba zethu, simkhonze singenaloyiko;
75 Ngobungcwele nangobulungisa phambi kwakhe, yonke imihla yobomi bethu.
76 Nawe, mntwana, uya kubizwa ngokuba ungumprofeti wOsenyangweni; kuba uya kuhamba phambi kobuso beNkosi, ulungise iindlela zayo;
77 Ukubazisa abantu bakhe usindiso ngoxolelo lwezono zabo;
78 ngenceba yoThixo wethu; ekwasiveleleyo ukusa kwasenyangweni;
79 Ukuba ukhanyisele abahleli emnyameni, nasethunzini lokufa, Ukuba uzingenise iinyawo zethu endleleni yoxolo.
80 Wakhula ke umntwana, waya esomelela emoyeni; wayesezintlango, kwada kwayimini yokubonakalaliswa kwakhe kuSirayeli.

ISAHLUKO 2

1 Ke kaloku kwathi ngaloo mihla, kwaphuma ummiselo kuKesare Awugusto othi, malibhalwe encwadini yomlibo wokuzalwa lonke elimiweyo.
2 Olo lubhalo lwaba lolokuqala, akubon' ukuba uKireniyo uyirhuluneli yeSiriya.
3 Bahamba ke bonke, besiya kubhalwa, elowo waya kowabo.
4 Wenyuka ke noYosefu, evela kwelaseGalili, kumzi oyiNazarete, waya kwelakwaYuda, emzini kaDavide, ekuthiwa yiBhetelehem; (ngokuba ebengowendlu kaDavide, engowemizalwane yakhe;)
5 esiya kubhalwa, enoMariya, umfazi lowo wayemganelwe, selekhulelwe.
6 Ke kaloku kwathi, xa bakhona, yazaliseka imihla yokuba azale.
7 Wamzala unyana wakhe wamazibulo, wamsongela eziqhiyeni, wamlalisa emkhumbini wesitali. ngokuba babengenandawo endlwini yabahambi.
8 Kwaye kukho abalusi kwakwelo lizwe, behlala ezindle, belinda ebusuku imihlambi yabo.
9 Babona ngesithunywa seNkosi simi phezu kwabo, bathi nobuqaqawuli beNkosi bababengezelela ngeenxa zonke; besuka boyika ngokoyika okukhulu.
10 Isithunywa eso sathi kubo, Musani ukoyika; kuba, yabonani, ndinishumayeza iindaba ezilungileyo zovuyo olukhulu, oluya kuba kubo bonke abantu;
11 ngokuba nizalelwe namhlanje emzini kaDavide uMsindisi, onguKristu iNkosi.
12 Oku kuya kuba ngumqondiso kuni; Nofumana lusana lusongelwe eziqhiyeni, lulele emkhumbini.
13 Kwabakho ke ngesiquphe, ndawonye nesithunywa eso, inkitha yomkhosi wasemazulwini, idumisa uThixo, isithi,
14 Uzuko kuThixo enyangweni, Uxolo emhlabeni, Inkolelo ebantwini.
15 Ke kaloku kwathi, zakumka kubo izithunywa zisiya ezulwini, abo abalusi bathi omnye komnye, Makhe sihambe sisiya eBhetelehem apho, siyibone le nto ihlileyo, eyazisile uYehova kubo. thina.
16 Beza ngobungxamo, bamfumana uMariya, kwanoYosefu, nalo usana lulele emkhumbini wesitali.
17 Bathi ke, bakubona, balibhengeza ilizwi elabe lithethwe kubo ngaye lo mntwana.
18 Bathi bonke abo bevayo, bamangaliswa zezo zinto zabe zithethwe kubo ngabalusi.
19 Waye ke uMariya ezigcina zonke ezi zinto eziguqugqula entliziyweni yakhe.
20 Babuya abalusi, bemzukisa bemdumisa uThixo, ngenxa yazo zonke izinto ababezivile nababezibonile, njengoko kwabe kuthethiwe kubo.

21 Xeshikweni ke zazizalisekile iintsuku ezisibhozo zokuba umntwana aluswe, wathiywa igama elinguYesu, elo wabelithiyiwe sisithunywa sezulu, engekamithwa nokumithwa.
22 Ke kaloku, yakuzaliseka imihla yokuhlanjululwa kwakhe ngokomthetho kaMoses, bamsa eYerusalem, ukuba bammise phambi kweNkosi;
23 Njengoko kubhaliweyo emthethweni weNkosi, kwathiwa, Yonke into eliduna, evula isizalo, kuthiwe ingcwele eNkosini;
24 nokwenza idini njengoko kutshiwoyo emthethweni weNkosi ukuthi, Isibini samahobe, nokuba ngamavukuthu amabini.
25 Kwaye ke kukho umntu eYerusalem, ogama linguSimon; waye loo mntu elilungisa, emoyika uThixo, elinde intuthuzelo kaSirayeli; waye noMoya oyiNgcwele ephezu kwakhe.
26 Wayehlatyelwe nguMoya oyiNgcwele, ukuba akayi kubona kufa, engekamboni uKristu weNkosi.
27 Weza ngaye uMoya etempileni; kwathi, ekumngeniseni kwabo abazali umntwana uYesu, ukuba bamenzele ngokwesiko lomthetho.
28 Wamwola ngeengalo zakhe, wambonga uThixo, wathi,
29 Nkosi yam, uyamndulula ngoku umkhonzi wakho enoxolo, ngokwelizwi lakho;
30 Ngokuba amehlo am alubonile usindiso lwakho,
31 oyilungisileyo phambi kobuso babantu bonke;
32 Isikhanyiso sokutyhilela iintlanga, Uzuko lwabantu bakho, amaSirayeli.
33 Bamangaliswa ooYosefu nonina zezo zinto zithethwayo ngaye.
34 USimon wabasikelela, wathi kuMariya unina, Uyabona, lo umiselwe ukuwa nokuvuka kwabaninzi kwaSirayeli; nokuba ngumqondiso ochasiweyo;
35 ngokokuze zibe nokutyhilwa izicamango eziphuma ezintliziyweni ezininzi; ewe ke, nowakho umphefumlo ikrele liya kuwutyhutyha.
36 Kwaye kukho noAna umprofetikazi, intombi kaFanuweli, wesizwe sika-Ashere. Yena waye eselekhulile kakhulu, waye ke ebehleli nendoda iminyaka esixhenxe, ethabathela ebuntombini bakhe.
37 Waye yena engumhlolokazi ominyaka ngathi imashumi asibhozo anamine, obengemki etempileni, ekhonza uThixo ngokuzila ukudla nangokukhunga ubusuku nemini.
38 Wathi yena ngokwakhe, akufika kwangelo lixa, wabulela kuYehova; wayethetha ngayo kubo bonke abo babelinde ukukhululwa ngentlawulelo, eYerusalem.
39 Bakuba bezigqibile zonke izinto ngokomthetho weNkosi, babuyela kwelaseGalili, emzini wabo iNazarete.
40 Ke kaloku wakhula umntwana, waya esomelela emoyeni, ezele bubulumko; lwaye nobabalo lukaThixo luphezu kwakhe.
41 Ke kaloku abazali bakhe bebehambela eYerusalem iminyaka ngeminyaka, emthendelekweni wepasika.
42 Kuthe, xa ebeminyaka ilishumi elinamibini ezelwe, benyuka baya eYerusalem ngokwesiko lomthendeleko lowo.
43 Bakubon' ukuba bazigqibile ke iintsuku ezo, ekubuyeni kwabo, umntwana uYesu wasalela eYerusalem. babengazi ke uYosefu nonina.
44 Ke bona babeba naye usesihlweleni, bahamba uhambo lwemini enye; baye bamfuna phakathi kwemizalwane nabazana nabo.
45 Bathe bakuba bengamfumani, babuyela eYerusalem, bemfuna.
46 Kwathi, emveni kweentsuku ezintathu, bamfumana etempileni, ehleli phakathi kwabafundisi, ebaphulaphula, ebabuza.
47 Basuka bonke ababemphulaphula bathi nqa yingqondo yakhe na ziimpendulo zakhe.
48 Bakumbona bakhwankqiswa. Wathi unina kuye, Mntwana wam, yini na ukuba usenjenje? uyabona, uyihlo nam besikufuna sibuhlungu.
49 Wathi kubo, Benindifunela ntoni na? Beningazi na ukuba ndimelwe kukuba ndibe semicimbini kaBawo?
50 Ke bona abayiqondanga into awayeyithetha kubo.
51 Wehla nabo, waya kufika eNazarete, wabalulamela. Waye ke unina ezigcina zonke ezi zinto entliziyweni yakhe.
52 Waye UYesu ehambela phambili ebulumkweni nasebukhulwini, nasekuthandweni nguThixo nangabantu.

ISAHLUKO 3

1 Ke kaloku, ngomnyaka weshumi elinesihlanu wobukumkani bukaTibheriyo Kesare, inguPontiyo Pilato irhuluneli yelakwaYuda, inguHerode umphathi wesahlulo sesine esilelaseGalili, inguFilipu ke umzalwana wakhe umphathi wesahlulo sesiné selizwe laseItureya nelaseTrakoniti, inguLisaniyo umphathi wesahlulo sesine esilelaseAbhilene,
2 Ke bona ababingeleli abakhulu ooAnas noKayafa, lafika ilizwi likaThixo kuYohane, unyana kaZekariya, entlango.
3 Weza kuwo wonke ummandla waseYordan, evakalisa ubhaptizo lwenguquko ukuze kuxolelwe izono;
4 njengoko kubhaliweyo encwadini yamazwi kaIsaya umprofeti, esithi, Izwi lodandulukayo entlango, lisithi, Yilungiseni indlela yeNkosi, Wutyenenezeni umendo wayo.
5 Yonke imifula mayizaliswe, zonke iintaba neenduli zigungxulwe; iindawo ezimagqagala zibe zithabazi, neendlela ezimagqagala zibe lula;
6 Yaye yonke inyama iya kulubona usindiso lukaThixo.
7 Wayesithi ngoko kuzo izihlwele ezaziphuma zisiza kubhaptizwa nguye, Nzalandini yamarhamba, ngubani na owanibonisayo, ukuba niyibaleke ingqumbo ezayo?
8 Velisani ngoko iziqhamo eziyifaneleyo inguquko; ize ningaqali nithi ngaphakathi kwenu, Thina sinobawo uAbraham; kuba ndithi kuni, Unako uThixo kuwo la matye ukumvelisela abantwana uAbraham.
9 Kananjalo izembe selibekiwe engcanjini yemithi; ngoko wonke umthi ongavelisi siqhamo sihle, uyagawulwa, uphoswe emlilweni.
10 Zaye izihlwele zambuza, zisithi, Masenze ntoni na ke?
11 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Lowo uneengubo zangaphantsi ezimbini, makebele ongenayo: nalowo uneengubo zangaphantsi ezimbini, makabele ongenayo; nalowo unokudla, makenze kwangokunjalo.
12 Kweza ke nababuthi berhafu ukuba babhaptizwe, bathi kuye, Mfundisi, masenze ntoni na?
13 Wathi kubo, Ningabizi nto ngaphezu kwenikumiselweyo.

14 Ayebuza kuye ke namasoldati, esithi, Masenze ntoni na ke thina? Wathi kubo, Musani ukungcangcazelisa mntu, ningadli mntu; yanelani ngumvuzo wenu.
15 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba abantu bahleli belindile, becamanga bonke ezintliziyweni zabo ngaye uYohane, ukuba angaba unguKristu na, kusini na;
16 Waphendula uYohane, esithi kubo bonke, Mna okunene ndinibhaptiza ngamanzi; kodwa uyeza lowo unamandla kunam, endingafanelekileyo ukuba ndiwuthukulule nomtya weembadada zakhe: uya kunibhaptiza ngoMoya oyiNgcwele nangomlilo yena;
17 Osesandleni sakhe usesandleni sakhe; ke wona umququ uya kuwutshisa ngomlilo ongacimekiyo.
18 Waye ke ngoko evuselela nangezinye izinto ezininzi, eshumayela iindaba ezilungileyo ebantwini.
19 Ke kaloku uHerode, umphathi wesahlulo sesine selizwe, ohlwayiwe nguye ngenxa kaHerodiya, umfazi kaFilipu umninawa wakhe, nangenxa yazo zonke izinto ezimbi abezenzile uHerode;
20 wongezelela nale kuzo zonke, yokuba amvalele entolongweni uYohane.
21 Ke kaloku, bakubhaptizwa abantu bonke, kwathi, ebhaptiziwe naye uYesu, ethandaza, lavuleka izulu;
22 Wehla phezu kwakhe uMoya oyiNgcwele, enembonakalo yehobe, kweza nezwi eliphuma ezulwini, lisithi, Wena unguNyana wam oyintanda; Ndikholiswa nguwe.
23 UYesu ngokwakhe waqala eneminyaka engathi imashumi mathathu ezelwe, enjengonyana kaYosefu, unyana kaHeli,
24 owayengunyana kaMatati, unyana kaLevi, unyana kaMeleki, unyana kaYana, unyana kaYosefu,
25 owayengunyana kaMatatiya, unyana ka-Amos, unyana kaNahum, unyana kaEsli, unyana kaNage,
26 owayengunyana kaMahati, unyana kaMatatiya, unyana kaShimehi, unyana kaYosefu, unyana kaYuda,
27 obengunyana kaYowana, unyana kaResa, unyana kaTsorubhabheli, unyana kaSalatiyeli, unyana kaNeri;
28 owayengunyana kaMeleki, unyana ka-Adi, unyana kaKosam, unyana kaElimodam, unyana kaEre,
29 owayengunyana kaYose, unyana kaEliyezere, unyana kaYorim, unyana kaMatati, unyana kaLevi,
30 owayengunyana kaSimon, unyana kaYuda, unyana kaYosefu, unyana kaYonan, unyana kaEliyakim,
31 owayengunyana kaMeleya, unyana kaMenan, unyana kaMatatha, unyana kaNatan, unyana kaDavide,
32 owayengunyana kaYese, unyana kaObhedi, unyana kaBhohazi, unyana kaSalmon, unyana kaNashon,
33 owayengunyana ka-Aminadabhi, unyana ka-Aram, unyana kaEtserom, unyana kaPeres, unyana kaYuda,
34 owayengunyana kaYakobi, unyana kaIsake, unyana ka-Abraham, unyana kaTara, unyana kaNahore,
35 owayengunyana kaSaruki, unyana kaRagawu, unyana kaFaleki, unyana kaHebhere, unyana kaSala,
36 owayengunyana kaKayinan, unyana ka-Arpakishadi, unyana kaSem, unyana kaNowa, unyana kaLameki,
37 owayengunyana kaMatusela, unyana kaEnoki, unyana kaYerede, unyana kaMalaleli, unyana kaKenan,
38 Owayengunyana kaEnoshe, owayengunyana kaSete, owayengunyana ka-Adam, owayengunyana kaThixo.

ISAHLUKO 4

1 Ke kaloku uYesu, ezele nguMoya oyiNgcwele, wabuya eYordan, wesiwa nguMoya entlango.
2 Wantsuku zimashumi mane ehendwa nguMtyholi. Akadla nto ngezo ntsuku; zakuphela ke, walamba.
3 Wathi ke uMtyholi kuye, Ukuba unguNyana kaThixo, yitsho kweli litye libe sisonka.
4 UYesu wamphendula esithi, Kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Akaphili ngasonka sodwa umntu, uphila ngamazwi onke kaThixo.
5 UMtyholi, emnyuse entabeni ephakamileyo, wambonisa zonke izikumkani zelimiweyo, ngesiquphe sexesha.
6 Wathi ke uMtyholi kuye, Ndokunika bonke obu bukhosi bazo nozuko lwazo; ngokuba bunikelwe kum; nosukuba ndithanda ukumnika.
7 Ukuba ngoko uthe wandinqula, zonke ziya kuba zezakho.
8 UYesu wamphendula wathi, Suka uye emva kwam, Sathana, ngokuba kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Uze uqubude eNkosini uThixo wakho, ukhonze yena yedwa.
9 Wamsa eYerusalem, wammisa eluchochoyini lwetempile, wathi kuye, Ukuba unguye uNyana kaThixo, ziphose ezantsi phaya.
10 Kuba kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Uya kuziwisela umthetho ngawe izithunywa zakhe, ukuba zikugcine;
11 Kwaye ziya kukufukula ngezandla, Hleze ubetheke etyeni ngonyawo lwakho.
12 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuye, Kuthiwe, Uze ungayihendi iNkosi uThixo wakho.
13 Waza uMtyholi, ekugqibile konke ukuhenda, wesuka kuye umzuzu.
14 Wabuya uYesu enamandla oMoya, weza kwelaseGalili;
15 Waye yena efundisa ezindlwini zabo zesikhungu, ezukiswa ngabo bonke.
16 Weza kufika eNazarete, apho waye ondleke khona, wathi ngokwesiko lakhe, wangena endlwini yesikhungu ngomhla wesabatha, wesuka wema ukuba alese.
17 Wanikelwa incwadi kaIsaya umprofeti. Eyityhilile ke incwadi, wafumana indawo le kubhalwe kuyo.
18 UMoya weNkosi uphezu kwam, Ethe ngenxa yoko yandithambisela ukushumayela iindaba ezilungileyo kumahlwempu. Indithume ukuba ndiphilise abantliziyo ityumkileyo, ndivakalise inkululeko kubathinjwa, nokubuyiselwa kokubona kwabaziimfama, ndindulule abaqobekileyo bekhululekile;
19 Ndivakalise umnyaka owamkelekileyo weNkosi.
20 Eyisongile ke incwadi, wayibuyisela kwisicaka, wahlala phantsi. Aye amehlo abo bonke abasendlwini yesikhungu enamathele kuye.
21 waqala ukuthi kubo, Namhlanje sizalisekile esi sibhalo ezindlebeni zenu.
22 Baye bonke bengqina ngaye, bemangaliswa ngamazwi amnandi aphuma emlonyeni wakhe. Ayesithi, Lo asinguye na unyana kaYosefu?
Wathi kubo, Kakade niya kuwuthetha kum lo mzekeliso uthi, Gqirha, ziphilise; okungangoko sikuve kwenzeke eKapernahum, kwenze nakowenu apha.
24 Wathi ke, Inene, ndithi kuni, Akukho mprofeti wamkelekileyo kowabo.
25 Kodwa inene ndithi kuni, Babebaninzi abahlolokazi kwaSirayeli ngemihla kaEliya, oko lalivingcekile izulu

iminyaka emithathu eneenyanga ezintandathu, xeshikweni kwakukho indlala enkulu kulo lonke ilizwe;
26 kanti uEliya akathunywanga nakumnye kubo; wathunywa eTsarfati yakwaTsidon kumhlolokazi, kwakuphela.
27 Kanjalo babebaninzi abaneqhenqa kwaSirayeli ngexesha likaElisha umprofeti; akwahlanjululwanga namnye kubo, ingenguNahaman umAram.
28 Bathi bonke ababesendlwini yesikhungu, bakuziva ezi zinto, bazala ngumsindo.
29 Besuka bamkhuphela ngaphandle komzi, bamrholela elungqamekweni lwentaba, owakhelwe kuyo umzi wabo, ukuze bamphose ezantsi eweni.
30 Usuke yena wacanda phakathi kwabo, wemka.
31 Wehla waya eKapernahum, umzi welaseGalili, wabafundisa ngesabatha.
32 Baye ke bekhwankqiswa kukufundisa kwakhe; ngokuba ilizwi lakhe libe linegunya.
33 Kwaye kukho endlwini yesikhungu apho umntu onomoya wedemon engcolileyo;
34 besithi, Siyeke; Yintoni na enathi nawe, Yesu waseNazarete? Uze kusitshabalalisa na? Ndiyakwazi wena ukuba ungubani; Lowo Ungcwele kaThixo.
35 Wawukhalimela uYesu, esithi, Yithi tu, uphume kuye. Ithe ke idemon yamntlala esazulwini, yaphuma kuye, ayimenzakalisanga.
36 Bathi nqa ke bonke, bathetha bodwa, besithi, Lilizwi lini na eli? kuba ubathethela ngegunya nangamandla oomoya abangcolileyo aba, baze baphume.
37 Lwaye luphuma udaba lwakhe, lusiya kuzo zonke iindawo zaloo mmandla.
38 Esukile endlwini yesikhungu, wangena endlwini kaSimon. Ke kaloku umkhwekazi kaSimon wayebanjwe ngumkhuhlane omkhulu; bambongoza ngenxa yakhe.
39 Wema phezu kwakhe, wayikhalimela icesina; Wavuka kwangoko ke, wabalungiselela.
40 Kuthe ke bakubon' ukuba liyatshona ilanga, bonke abo babenabafayo zizifo ngezifo, babazisa kuye; wabeka izandla phezu kwabo bonke ngabanye, wabaphilisa.
41 Zaye ke needemon ziphuma kwabaninzi, zikhala zisithi, Wena unguye uKristu, uNyana kaThixo. Uthe ezikhalimela, akazivumela ukuba zithethe; kuba bezimazi ukuba unguye uKristu.
42 Kwakusa, waphuma waya endaweni eyintlango; zaye zimfuna izihlwele, zeza kuye, zamnqanda ukuba angemki kuzo.
43 Uthe ke kuzo, Ndimelwe kukuba ndishumayele ubukumkani bukaThixo nakweminye imizi, ngokuba ndithunywe oko.
44 Wayevakalisa ke ezindlwini zesikhungu kwelaseGalili.

ISAHLUKO 5

1 Ke kaloku kwathi, zakubon' ukuba simxinile abantu, ukuba balive ilizwi likaThixo, wesuka wema ngasedikeni laseGenesarete.
2 wabona imikhombe emibini imi ngasedikeni apho; baye ababambisi beentlanzi bephumile kuyo, behlamba iminatha yabo.
3 Wathi ke, engene komnye umkhombe, owawungokaSimon, wamcela ukuba akhwelelise kancinane emhlabeni. Wahlala phantsi, wabafundisa abantu emkhombeni.
4 Akupheza ke ukuthetha, wathi kuSimon, Khwelelisela enzulwini, nihlise iminatha yenu, kubanjiswe.
5 Waphendula uSimon wathi kuye, Mfundisi, sibulaleke ubusuku buphela, asabamba nento; kodwa ngelakho ilizwi ndiya kuwuhlisa umnatha.
6 Bathi, bakukwenza oko, bavingcela inkitha enkulu yeentlanzi; wawuqhaqheka ke umnatha wabo.
7 Bakhweba amahlulelana abo, abekomnye umkhombe, ukuba eze kubancedisa. Beza, bayizalisa imikhombe yomibini, yada yafuna ukutshona.
8 Uthe ke akukubona oko uSimon Petros, wawa emadolweni kaYesu, esithi, Mka kum; ngokuba ndiyindoda engumoni, Yehova;
9 Kuba wathi makatha, kwanabo bonke ababenaye, ngobanjiso lweentlanzi ezo bazibambisayo.
10 Baba kwanjalo ke noYakobi noYohane, oonyana bakaZebhedi, ababengamadlelane noSimon. Wathi ke uYesu kuSimon, Musa ukoyika; kususela ngoku uya kubambisa abantu.
11 Bathe ke, bakubon' ukuba ke bayibeke emhlabeni imikhombe, bashiya into yonke, bamlandela.
12 Kwathi ekomnye umzi, babona ngendoda ezele liqhenqa; yathi yakumbona uYesu, yawa ngobuso, yamkhunga, isithi, Nkosi, ukuba uyathanda, unako ukundihlambulula.
13 Wasolula isandla, wayichukumisa, esithi, Ndiyathanda, hlambuluka. Lathi kwaoko iqhenqa lemka kuye.
14 Wathi yena makangaxeleli bani; wathi, Hamba uye kuzibonisa kumbingeleli, usondeze idini, ngenxa yokuhlanjululwa kwakho, njengoko wamisayo uMoses, kube bubungqina kubo.
15 Kwaba kukhona luphuma udumo lwakhe; kwahlanganisana izihlwele ezikhulu, ukuba zimve, nokuphiliswa nguye ebulwelweni bazo.
16 Waye ke yena emana ukuzisithelisa entlango, wathandaza.
17 Kwathi ke ngamini ithile, efundisa, kuhleli abaFarisi nabafundisi-mthetho, ababephume kuyo yonke imizana yelaseGalili, nelakwaYuda, naseYerusalem, behleli khona amandla eNkosi. ebekhona ukubaphilisa.
18 Kwabonakala amadoda ethwele ngokhuko umntu onedumbe; ayefuna ukumngenisa, ambeke phambi kwakhe.
19 Athi, akuba engafumani ndawo angamngenisa ngayo ngenxa yendimbane, akhwela phezu kwendlu, agqobhoza ezifulelweni, amhlisa ke phakathi, amhlisa ngokhuko, ambeka phakathi, phambi koYesu.
20 Akulubona ke ukholo lwawo, wathi kuye, Mntundini, uzixolelwe izono zakho.
21 Baqala ukucamanga ababhali nabaFarisi, besithi, Ngubani na lo uthetha izinyeliso? Ngubani na onako ukuxolela izono, ingenguye uThixo yedwa?
22 Eziqiqile ke uYesu izicamango zabo, waphendula wathi kubo, Nicamanga ntoni na ezintliziyweni zenu?
23 Okukhona kulula kukuphi na, kukho ukuthi, Zixolelwe izono zakho; nokuthi, Vuka uhambe?
24 Ke ukuze nazi, ukuba unalo igunya uNyana woMntu lokuxolela izono emhlabeni apha (selesithi konedumbe), ndithi kuwe, Vuka, uthabathe ukhuko lwakho, uye endlwini yakho.

25 Usuke wema kwangoko phambi kwabo, wayithabatha loo nto abelele kuyo, wemka waya endlwini yakhe, ezukisa uThixo.
26 Bathi nqa ke bonke, bamzukisa uThixo, bazala kukoyika, besithi, Sibone imimangaliso namhlanje.
27 Ke kaloku, emveni kwezi zinto waphuma, wabona umbuthi werhafu, ogama linguLevi, ehleli endaweni yerhafu, wathi kuye, Ndilandele.
28 Washiya konke, wesuka wamlandela.
29 ULevi ke wamenzela isidlo esikhulu endlwini yakhe, kwaye kukho inkitha enkulu yababuthi berhafu nabanye ababehleli nabo ngasesithebeni.
30 Baye ababhali babo nabaFarisi bebakrokrela abafundi bakhe, besithi, Kungani na ukuba nidle nisele nababuthi berhafu naboni?
31 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Akufuneki gqirha kwabaphili leyo; kodwa ngabafayo.
32 Andize kubiza malungisa, ndize kubiza aboni, ukuba baguquke.
33 Bathe ke kuye, Yini na ukuba abafundi bakaYohane bazile ukudla futhi, benze imithandazo, kwangokunjalo nabafundi babaFarisi; kodwa abakho bayadla basele?
34 Wathi ke kubo, Ninako yini na ukubazilisa ukudla abegumbi lomtshakazi, xa anabo umyeni?
35 Kodwa kofika mihla awoza asuswe kubo umyeni, bandule ke ukuzila ngaloo mihla.
36 Ke kaloku wathetha umzekeliso kubo; Akukho ke ubeka isiziba sengubo entsha engutyeni endala; ukuba bekungenjalo, wokrazula nentsha leyo, sithi nesiziba esitsha siyakrazuka, singahambelani nendala.
37 Kananjalo akukho mntu uyitha kwiimvaba ezindala iwayini entsha engekabili; okanye iwayini, leyo intsha, yozigqabhuza iintsuba, iphalale iwayini, zitshabalale neentsuba.
38 Yona iwayini entsha ifanele ukuthiwa ezintsubeni ezintsha; kwaye zombini zigciniwe.
39 Kananjalo akukho uthi, ebesele endala, athande entsha kwaoko;

ISAHLUKO 6

1 Kwathi ngesabatha eyesibini, wacanda emasimini; Baza abafundi bakhe bakha izikhwebu, badla, bezihlikihla ezandleni zabo.
2 Bathe ke abathile babaFarisi kubo, Yini na ukuba nenze oko kungavumelekileyo ngesabatha?
3 Wabaphendula uYesu wathi, Aniyilesanga na into awayenzayo uDavide, xa walambayo, yena nabo babenaye;
4 Okokuba wangena endlwini kaThixo, wazithabatha izonka ezibekwe phambi koThixo, wazidla, wanika nabo babenaye; ekungavumelekileyo ukuba zidliwe, ingengabo ababingeleli bodwa?
5 Wayesithi kubo, uNyana woMntu lo uyiNkosi yayo nesabatha.
6 Kwathi ke kaloku, nangenye isabatha wangena endlwini yesikhungu, wafundisa. Kwaye kukho apho umntu owome isandla sokunene.
7 Baye ke bemlalele ababhali nabaFarisi, ukuba wophilisa na ngesabatha; ukuze bafumane indawo yokummangalela.
8 Kodwa yena ebezazi izicamango zabo, wathi kuloo mntu unesandla esomileyo, Phakama, ume esazulwini. Uye waphakama wema.
9 Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Ndiya kunibuza zwi-nye; Okuvumelekileyo ngesabatha kukwenza okulungileyo, kukwenza okubi, kusini na? kukusindisa ubomi, kukubulala, kusini na?
10 Akuba ebasingasingile bonke, wathi kumntu lowo, Solule isandla sakho. Wenjenjalo; saphila ke isandla sakhe, njengesinye.
11 Basuka ke bona baphambana ngumsindo; baye bethetha bodwa, ukuba bangamenza ntoni na uYesu.
12 Ke kaloku kwathi ngaloo mihla, waphuma wasinga entabeni, esiya kuthandaza.
13 Kwathi kwakusa, wababizela kuye abafundi bakhe, wanyula kubo abalishumi elinababini, awathi kananjalo wababiza ngokuba ngabapostile;
14 uSimon, awamthiya igama elinguPetros, noAndreya umzalwana wakhe, noYakobi noYohane, noFilipu, noBhartolomeyu,
15 uMateyu noTomas, uYakobi ka-Alifeyu, noSimon ekuthiwa nguZelote,
16 uYuda, umzalwana kaYakobi, noYuda Sikariyoti, owaba ngumngcatshi.
17 Wehla nabo, wema ethafeni, nenkitha yabafundi bakhe, nenkitha enkulu yabantu, bephuma kulo lonke elakwaYuda, naseYerusalem, nakulo lonke elaseTire, naseTsidon, besiza kuva yena; nokuphiliswa kwizifo zabo;
18 nabo babekhathazwa ngoomoya abangcolileyo, baye bephiliswa.
19 Zaye izihlwele zonke zifuna ukumchukumisa; ngokuba kube kuphuma amandla kuye, abaphilise bonke.
Waza yena wawaphakamisela amehlo akhe kubo abafundi bakhe, wathi, Ninoyolo, nina mahlwempu; ngokuba bobenu ubukumkani bukaThixo.
21 Ninoyolo, nina nilambayo kalokunje; ngokuba niya kuhluthiswa. Ninoyolo, nina nililayo kalokunje; ngokuba niya kuhleka.
22 Ninoyolo nina, xa bathe abantu banithiya, naxa bathe banigxotha kubo, baningcikiva, balilahlela phandle igama lenu ngokungathi likhohlakele, ngenxa yakhe uNyana woMntu.
23 Vuyani ngaloo mini, nisuke imitsi; kuba, niyabona, umvuzo wenu mkhulu emazulwini; babesenjenjalo ooyise kubo abaprofeti.
24 Kodwa yeha, nina zityebi! ngokuba niyifumene intuthuzelo yenu.
25 Yeha, nina bahluthiyo! ngokuba niya kulamba. Yeha, nina bahlekayo kalokunje! ngokuba niya kukhedama nilile.
26 Yeha nina, xa bathe bathetha kakuhle ngani bonke abantu! kuba ooyise babo babesenjenjalo kubaprofeti ababuxoki.
27 Ke mna ndithi kuni nivayo, Zithandeni iintshaba zenu, yenzani okulungileyo abo banithiyayo;
28 Basikeleleni abo baniqalekisayo, nibathandazele abo banigxekayo.
29 Lowo ukubetha esidleleni, mnike nesinye; nothabatha ingubo yakho yokwaleka, ungali neyangaphantsi.
30 Mphe wonke umntu ocelayo kuwe; nalowo uzithabathayo iimpahla zakho, uze ungaphindi uzicele kuye.
31 Enithanda ukuba abantu benze ngako kuni, yenzani nani kwangokunjalo kubo.
32 Ukuba nithanda abo banithandayo, ninambulelo mni na? kuba naboni bayabathanda abo babathandayo.

33 Xa nithi nenze okulungileyo kwabanenzela okulungileyo, ninambulelo mni na? ngokuba naboni benza kwaloo nto.
34 Ukuba niboleka abo nithembe ukwamkela kubo, ninambulelo mni na? Kuba naboni bayababoleka aboni, ukuze babuye bazuze okwakhona.
35 Ke nina, zithandeni iintshaba zenu, nenze okulungileyo; niboleke ningathembe lutho. Woba mkhulu ke umvuzo wenu, nize nibe ngoonyana bOsenyangweni; ngokuba yena enobubele kwabangabuleliyo nabangendawo.
36 Ngoko yibani nenceba, njengokuba naye uYihlo enenceba.
37 Musani ukugweba, naye ningasayi kugwetywa; musani ukusingela phantsi, naye ningasayi kusingelwa phantsi;
38 Yiphani, naniya kuphiwa nani; umlinganiselo omhle, ohlohliweyo, ohlunguzelweyo, ophalalayo, nowuphiwa esondweni lengubo yenu. Kuba umlinganiselo enilinganisela ngawo, niya kulinganiselwa kwangawo nani.
39 Ke kaloku wathetha umzekeliso kubo, esithi, ingakhe ibe nako na imfama ukukhokela imfama? Aziyi kweyela emhadini zombini na?
40 Akukho mfundi mkhulu kunomfundisi wakhe; ke wonke ogqibeleleyo uya kuba njengomfundisi wakhe.
41 Yini na ke ukuba usibone isibi esisesweni lomzalwana wakho, kanti akuwuqiqi umqadi okwelakho iliso?
42 Okanye ungáthini na ukuthi kumzalwana wakho, Mzalwana, yeka ndisikhuphe isibi esisesweni lakho, ungawuboni nje wena umqadi okwelakho iliso? Mhanahanisindini, wukhuphe kuqala umqadi kwelakho iliso, wandule ke ukubona kakuhle ukusikhupha isibi esisesweni lomzalwana wakho.
43 Kuba akukho mthi mhle uvelisa isiqhamo esibi; kananjalo akukho mthi mbi uvelisa isiqhamo esihle.
44 Kuba wonke umthi waziwa ngesiqhamo sawo. Kuba akukhiwa makhiwane emithaneni enameva, kungakhiwa zidiliya equnubeni.
45 Umntu olungileyo, ebuncwaneni obulungileyo bentliziyo yakhe, uvelisa oko kulungileyo; nomntu okhohlakeleyo, ebuncwaneni obukhohlakeleyo bentliziyo yakhe, uvelisa oko kukhohlakeleyo; kuba umlomo wakhe uthetha ngokuphuphuma kwentliziyo.
46 Yini na ke ukuba nindibize ngokuthi, Nkosi, Nkosi, nibe ningazenzi izinto endizithethayo?
47 Lowo uzayo kum, aweve amazwi am, awenze, ndonibonisa lowo afana naye;
48 Ufana nomntu owakha indlu, wemba nzulu, wabeka isiseko phezu kolwalwa; kwathi, kwakubakho umkhukula, wayibetha yanzima loo ndlu umlambo, awaba nako ukuyishukumisa; kuba ibisekelwe elulwalweni. .
49 Kodwa lo uwevileyo akawenza, ufana nomntu owakhe indlu phezu komhlaba, kungekho siseko; wagaleleka kuyo umlambo, yawa kwaoko; kwaba kukhulu ukuwa kwaloo ndlu.

ISAHLUKO 7

1 Ke kaloku, emveni kokuba ebewagqibile onke amazwi akhe, besiva abantu, wangena eKapernahum.
2 Waye ke umkhonzi womthetheli-khulu othile, owabethandwa nguye, esifa, eza kubhubha.
3 Wathi ke akuva ngaye uYesu, wathuma kuye amadoda amakhulu amaYuda, emcela ukuba eze kumphilisa umkhonzi wakhe.
4 Akufika ke kuYesu, ambongoza enyamekile, esithi, Ukufanele oko lowo ungamenzelayo oko;
5 Kuba uyaluthanda uhlanga lwethu, wasakhela nendlu yesikhungu.
6 Wahamba ke uYesu nabo. Akubon' ukuba ke akasekude endlwini, umthetheli-khulu wathuma izihlobo kuye, esithi kuye, Nkosi, ungazikhathazi, kuba andikulingene ukuba ungade ungene phantsi kophahla lwam;
7 kungoko nam ndingakufanelanga ukuda ndize kuwe;
8 Kuba nam ndingumntu omiswe phantsi kwegunya labanye, ndinamasoldati aphantsi kwam; ndithi kweli, Yiya, liye; ndithi kweliya, Yiza, lize; nakumkhonzi wam, Yenza oku, akwenze.
9 Ezivile ke uYesu ezi zinto, wamangaliswa nguye, wajika, wathi kwindimbane ebimlandela, Ndithi kuni, andifumananga lukholo lungaka nakwaSirayeli.
10 Abo babethunyiwe babuyela endlwini, bamfumana umkhonzi obengumlwelwe ephilile.
11 Kwathi ngomhla olandelayo, waya emzini ekuthiwa yiNayin; Kwaye kuhamba naye into eninzi yabafundi bakhe, nendimbane enkulu.
12 Ke kaloku, akusondela esangweni lomzi lowo, kwabonakala kuthwalelwa phandle umntu ofileyo, ekuphela konyana ozalwa ngunina; waye yena engumhlolokazi. Yaye nendimbane elingeneyo yomzi inaye.
13 Ithe ke iNkosi yakumbona, yasikwa yimfesane ngenxa yakhe, yathi kuye, Musa ukulila.
14 Yafika ke yalichukumisa ithala, bema ke ababethwele. Ithe ke yona, Mfana, ndithi kuwe, Vuka.
15 Wavuka wahlala umfi lowo, waqala ukuthetha. Waza wamnikela kunina.
16 Baza bankwantya bonke, bamzukisa uThixo, besithi, Kuvele umprofeti omkhulu phakathi kwethu; nokuthi, UThixo ubavelele abantu bakhe.
17 Lwaphuma ke olo ludaba lungaye, lwahamba kwelakwaYuda liphela, nakuloo mmandla wonke.
18 Bazibika kuYohane abafundi bakhe zonke ezi zinto.
19 Ebizele kuye babini bathile kubafundi bakhe, uYohane wabathuma kuYesu esithi, Wena ungulowo uzayo na? okanye sikhangele enye?
20 Efikile ke kuye amadoda lawo, athi, UYohane umbhaptizi usithume kuwe esithi, Wena ungulowo uzayo na, wena? okanye sikhangele enye?
21 Ke kaloku, kwangelo lixa, waphilisa abaninzi kuzo izifo, nakuzo izibetho, nakoomoya abakhohlakeleyo; wathi ke iimfama ezininzi wazibabala ukubona.
22 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuwo, Hambani niye kumbikela uYohane izinto enizibonileyo nenizivileyo; okokuba iimfama zibuya zibone, iziqhwala ziyahamba, abaneqhenqa bayahlanjululwa, izithulu ziyeva, abafileyo bayavuswa, amahlwempu ayazishunyayezwa iindaba ezilungileyo.
23 Unoyolo othe akakhutyekiswa ndim.
24 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bemkile abathunywa bakaYohane, waqala wathi kwisihlwele ngaye uYohane, Naye niphume naya kubona ntoni na entlango? Yayiyingcongolo na, izanyazanyiswa ngumoya?

25 Naye niphume naya kubona ntoni na kodwa? Yaye ingumntu ovethe iingubo ezitofotofo na? Yabonani, abo banxiba iingubo eziqaqambileyo, badle ubuncwane, ngabasezindlwini zookumkani.
26 Naye niphume naya kubona ntoni na kodwa? Umprofeti? Ewe, ndithi kuni, node wagqithisa kumprofeti.
27 Lo ngulowo kubhaliweyo ngaye, kwathiwa, Niyabona, mna ndiyamthuma umthunywa wam ngaphambi kobuso bakho, Oya kuyilungisa indlela yakho phambi kwakho.
28 Kuba ndithi kuni, Akukho namnye, kwabazelweyo ngabafazi, umprofeti omkhulu kunoYohane umbhaptizi; kanti ke nomncinanana kwabanye ebukumkanini bukaThixo, mkhulu kunaye.
29 Bathi bonke abantu, bakuva, nababuthi berhafu, bagwebela uThixo, bebhaptiziwe ngobhaptizo lukaYohane.
30 Ke bona abaFarisi nabaqondisi-mthetho bazitshitshisela icebo likaThixo, kuba bengabhaptizwanga nguye.
31 Ithe ke iNkosi, Ndiya kubafanisa nantoni na ke ngoko abantu besi sizukulwana? kwaye zifana nantoni?
32 Bafana nabantwana abahleli endaweni yembutho, bekhwazana besithi, Sanigwalela, naza anangqungqa; senze isijwili kuni, analila nina.
33 Kuba uzile uYohane umbhaptizi engadli sonka, engaseli wayini; nithi ke, Unedemon.
34 Uzile uNyana woMntu esidla, esela; nithi, Khanibone umntu olidla-kudla, olisela-wayini, umhlobo wababuthi berhafu naboni!
35 Noko ke ubulumko bugwetyelwe kokuphuma ebantwaneni babo bonke.
36 Ke kaloku omnye umFarisi ubemcela ukuba adle naye; waza wangena endlwini yomFarisi lowo, wahlala phantsi.
37 Kwabonakala kukho mfazi emzini apho, obengumoni, esazi ukuba uYesu uhleli ngasesithebeni endlwini yomFarisi, wazisa ihlala lelabhastile, linamafutha aqholiweyo.
38 Wema ezinyaweni zakhe ngasemva, elila; waqala ukuzinyela iinyawo zakhe ngeenyembezi, ezisula ngeenwele zentloko yakhe, ezanga kakhulu iinyawo zakhe, ezithambisa ngamafutha lawo.
39 Akukubona ke oko umFarisi lowo ubembizile, wathetha ngaphakathi kwakhe, esithi, Lo mntu, ukuba ube engumprofeti, ange esazi ukuba ngumfazi ongubani na, oluhlobo luni na, lo umchukumisayo; ngokuba ungumoni.
40 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuye, Hina, Simon, ndinendawo yokuthetha kuwe. Wathi ke yena, Mfundisi, yitsho.
41 Kwaye kukho mboleki-mali uthile, enabantu ababini abanamatyala kuye; omnye wayenetyala leedenariyo ezimakhulu mahlanu, omnye ke zimashumi mahlanu.
42 Bakuba ke bengenanto yokuhlawula, usuke wabaxolela bobabini. Ndixelele ngoko, nguwuphi na kubo oya kumthanda kakhulu?
43 Waphendula uSimon wathi, Ndiba ngulowo uxolelwe ngokungaphezulu. Wathi ke yena kuye, Ugwebe walungisa.
44 Wajika wakhangela kumfazi, wathi kuSimon, Uyambona na lo mfazi? Ndingene endlwini yakho, akundinikanga manzi eenyawo zam; ke yena uzinyele iinyawo zam ngeenyembezi, wazisula ngeenwele zentloko yakhe.
45 Akundanganga wena; ke yena, kuseloko ndangenayo, akayekanga ukuzanga kakhulu iinyawo zam.
46 Intloko yam akuyithambisanga ngaoli; ke yena iinyawo zam uzithambise ngamafutha aqholiweyo.
47 Ngenxa yoko ndithi kuwe, Izono zakhe uzixolelwe, bezizininzi; ngokuba ebethanda kakhulu; ke yena oxolelwe kancinane, uthanda kancinane.
48 Wathi ke kuyo, Zixolelwe izono zakho.
49 Baqala abo babehleli naye esithebeni ukuthi ngaphakathi kwabo, Ngubani na lo oxolela izono?
50 Uthe ke kumfazi, Ukholo lwakho lukusindisile; hamba ngoxolo.

ISAHLUKO 8

1 Kwathi emveni koko, wayihamba imizi ngemizi nemizana, evakalisa iindaba ezilungileyo zobukumkani bukaThixo. Baye ke benaye abalishumi elinababini.
2 Ke abafazi abathile, ababephiliswe koomoya abakhohlakeleyo nasebulwelweni, uMariya ekuthiwa nguMagadala, ekwakuphume kuye iidemon zasixhenxe.
3 noYohana, umfazi kaKuza, igosa likaHerode, noSusana, nabanye abaninzi; bona babemlungiselela ngeempahla zabo.
4 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba kwahlanganisana abantu abaninzi, besiza kuye bephuma kwimizi ngemizi, ubethetha ngomzekeliso;
5 Umhlwayeli waphuma waya kuyihlwayela imbewu yakhe. Ekuhlwayeleni kwakhe, inxalenye yembewu yawa ngasendleleni; yaza yanyathelwa, zathi iintaka zezulu zayidla zayidla.
6 Yimbi yawa elulwalweni; ithe ke yahluma, yoma ngenxa yokungabi namanzi.
7 Yimbi yawa emithaneni enameva; imithana enameva yakhula kunye nayo, yayiminxa.
8 Yimbi yawa kuwo wona umhlaba olungileyo, yahluma, yavelisa isiqhamo kalikhulu. Uthe akuba ezithethile ezi zinto, wakhala esithi, Lowo uneendlebe zokuva makeve.
9 Bambuza ke abafundi bakhe besithi, Ungaba uyintoni na lo mzekeliso?
10 Uthe ke yena, Nikuphiwe nina ukuzazi iimfihlelo zobukumkani bukaThixo; ukuze bebona nje bangaboni, besiva nje bangaqondi.
11 Ke kaloku umzekeliso nguwo lo: Imbewu lilizwi likaThixo.
12 Engasendleleni ngaba bayava; andule ke afike uMtyholi, alithabathe ilizwi ezintliziyweni zabo, ukuze bangakholwa, basindiswe.
13 Abo ke baselulwalweni ngabasakuthi, bakuliva, balamkele ngovuyo ilizwi; aba ke abanangcambu, bona bakholwa umzuzwana, ze bathi ngexa lokuhendwa balahle.
14 Leyo ke yawayo emithaneni enameva, ngabo bathi, belivile, bahambe benamaxhala nobutyebi neziyolo zobu bomi, baminxwe, baze bangavelisi siqhamo.
15 Ke leyo isemhlabeni omhle, ngabo bona bathi ngentliziyo entle, elungileyo, bakuliva ilizwi, balibambe, bavelise isiqhamo ngomonde.
16 Akukho ke uthi, esilumekile isibane, asisibeke ngesitya, athi mhlawumbi asibeke ngaphantsi kwesingqengqelo; usixhoma esiphathweni saso, ukuze abo bangenayo bakubone ukukhanya.
17 Kuba akukho nto ifihlakeleyo ingayi kubonakala; kananjalo akukho nto ifihlakeleyo ingayi kwaziwa, ize ekuhleni.

18 Lumkani ngoko ukuva eniva ngako; kuba osukuba enako, uya kunikwa; osukuba ke engenako, uya kuhluthwa kwanoko asukuba ekuko.
19 Ke kaloku kwafika kuye unina nabazalwana bakhe, baza ababa nako ukufikelela kuye ngenxa yendimbane.
20 Wabikelwa ke, kwathiwa, Unyoko nabazalwana bakho bemi ngaphandle, befuna ukukubona.
21 Waphendula ke yena wathi kubo, Uma nabazalwana bam ngaba bona balivayo ilizwi likaThixo, balenze.
22 Kwathi ngamhla uthile, wangena emkhombeni, yena nabafundi bakhe, wathi kubo, Masiwele siye ngaphesheya kwedike. Banduluka ke.
23 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bayahamba ngomkhombe, walala ubuthongo. Kwehla uqhwithela lomoya edikeni apho; bazaliswa ngamanzi, baba semngciphekweni.
24 Beza ke bamvusa, besithi, Mfundisi, nkosi, siya kufa. Wavuka ke, wawukhalimela umoya nokulatyuza kwamaza; zapheza, kwabakho ukuzola.
25 Wathi ke kubo, Luphi na ukholo lwenu? Basuka boyika, bamangaliswa, batshono ukuthi, Ngubani na lo? kuba uyalela kwanemimoya namanzi, zimthobele.
26 Bafika ezweni lamaGadara, elikhangelene nelaseGalili.
27 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba waphuma waya emhlabeni, wamhlangabeza indoda ethile iphuma kuwo umzi, eyayineedemon ixesha elide, inganxibi, ingahlali ndlwini-nye, ihleli emangcwabeni.
28 Ithe ke yakumbona uYesu, yakhala kunene, yawa phambi kwakhe, yathi ngezwi elikhulu, Yini na enam nawe, Yesu, Nyana kaThixo Osenyangweni? Ndiyakukhunga, ungandithuthumbisi.
29 Kuba wayewuthethe umoya ongcolileyo ukuba uphume emntwini;)
30 UYesu wambuza ke esithi, Ungubani na igama lakho? Uthe ke yena, NdinguMkhosi; ngokuba bekungene kuye iidemon ezininzi.
31 Wayembongoza ukuba angazithetheli ziye kungena enzonzobileni.
32 Bekukho ke apho ugxuba lweehagu ezininzi, lusidla entabeni; zaye zimbongoza, ukuba azivumele ziye kungena kuzo. Wabavumela ke.
33 Ziphumile ke iidemon emtwini lowo, zangena ezihagwini; lwaza ugxuba olo lwaphaphatheka, lwehla eweni, lwela edikeni, lwarhaxwa.
34 Bakukubona ke okuhlileyo abo babezalusa, basaba, baya babika ekhaya nasemaphandleni.
35 Baphuma ke abantu, baya kukubona okuhlileyo; beza kuYesu, bamfumana ehleli umntu lowo, beziphume kuye iidemon, ambathisiwe, enengqondo ephilileyo, engasezinyaweni zikaYesu; baza boyika.
36 Bathi ke nabo babonileyo, bababikela ukuba utheni na ukuphiliswa obephethwe ziidemon.
37 Yamcela yonke inkitha yommandla wabaseGadara, ukuba emke kubo; kuba babebanjwe kukoyika okukhulu. Wenyuka ke waya emkhombeni, wabuya wabuya.
38 Ke kaloku indoda leyo, zaye ziphume kuyo iidemon, yayimkhunga ukuba ibe naye;
39 Buyela endlwini yakho, ubacacisele oko zingako izinto uThixo akwenzele zona. Wemka, wavakalisa kuwo wonke umzi oko zingako izinto uYesu ayenzele zona.
40 Ke kaloku kwathi, ekubuyeni kwakhe uYesu, iindimbane zamamkela ngovuyo; kuba bonke babemlindile.
41 Kweza indoda egama linguYayiro, yaye yona ingumphathi wendlu yesikhungu, yawa ezinyaweni zikaYesu, yambongoza ukuba ingene endlwini yayo.
42 Kuba yabe inentombi, iyizala inye, eminyaka ngathi ilishumi linamibini izelwe, yaye yona iqhawuka. Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uyahamba abantu bamxina.
43 Nentokazi eyayinethombo legazi iminyaka elishumi elinamibini, eyayichithe yonke impilo yayo kumagqirha, ingenako ukuphiliswa bani.
44 yeza ngasemva, yachukumisa umqukumbelo wengubo yakhe, lee qoko kwangoko ithombo legazi lakhe.
45 Wathi uYesu, Ngubani na lo undichukumisileyo? Bakuba bekhanyela bonke, wathi uPetros nabo babenaye, Mongameli, isihlwele sikuxinile, sikuxinile, utsho na ukuthi, Ngubani na lo undichukumisileyo?
46 Uthe ke uYesu, Ukho ondichukumisileyo; kuba mna ndiyawazi amandla aphumileyo kum.
47 Ithe ke intokazi leyo, yakubona ukuba ayifihlakele, yeza igubha, yawa phambi kwakhe, yaxela emehlweni abo bonke abantu, ukuba bekungasizathu sini na ebimchukumisile, nokuphiliswa kwayo kwangoko.
48 Wathi ke kuyo, Yomelela, ntombi yam, ukholo lwakho lukusindisile; hamba ngoxolo.
49 Kuthe, esathetha, kufika othile, evela kwamphathi wendlu yesikhungu, esithi kuye, Ifile intombi yakho; musani ukumkhathaza uMfundisi.
50 Evile ke uYesu, wamphendula wathi, Musa ukoyika, kholwa kuphela;
51 Ke kaloku, engenile endlwini, akavumelanga mntu ukuba angene naye, kwaba kuphela nguPetros, noYakobi, noYohane, noyise wentombi, nonina.
52 Baye ke belila bonke, beyimbambazelela. Wathi ke yena, Musani ukulila; ayifile, ulele.
53 Basuka bamwa ngeentsini, besazi ukuba ifile.
54 Uthe ke yena, wabakhuphela phandle bonke, wayibamba ngesandla, wabiza esithi, Ntombi, vuka.
55 Wabuya umoya wayo, yesuka yema kwangoko; wathi mayinikwe ukudla.
56 Besuka abazali bayo bathi nqa; wabathethela ukuba bangayixeleli bani le nto yenzekileyo.

ISAHLUKO SE-9

1 Ke kaloku, ebabizele ndawonye abafundi bakhe abalishumi elinababini, wabanika amandla negunya kuzo zonke iidemon, nokuphilisa izifo.
2 Wabathuma ukuba babuvakalise ubukumkani bukaThixo, bayiphilise imilwelwe.
3 Wathi kubo, Ningaphathi nto yandlela, namisimelelo, nangxowa yamphako, nasonka, namali; ningabi nangubo zangaphantsi ngambini;
4 nasendlwini enithe nangena kuyo, hlalani khona, nimke khona.
5 Abo sukuba benganamkeli, yithini nakuphuma kuloo mzi, niluvuthulule nothuli ezinyaweni zenu, kube bubungqina oko kubo.
6 Bephumile ke, bayihambahamba imizana, bezishumayela iindaba ezilungileyo, bephilisa ezindaweni zonke.
7 Ke kaloku uHerode, umphathi wesahlulo sesiné selizwe, waziva zonke izinto ezenziwayo nguye;

8 kuthiwe ke ngabanye, Kubonakale uEliya; kuthiwe ngabanye, Kubuye kwavuka umprofeti wakuwo amanyange.
9 Wathi uHerode, UYohane mna ndamnqamla intloko; lo ke ngubani na, ndiva kuthethwa izinto ezinje ngaye? Wayefuna ke ukumbona.
10 Bebuyile abapostile, bamcacisela ukuba zinkulu kwezinto ababezenzile. Wabathabatha ke, wemka waya nabo ngasese kwindawo eyintlango yomzi ekuthiwa yiBhetesayida.
11 Ke kaloku indimbane, yakukwazi oko, yamlandela;
12 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba ukurhala kwemini, beza abalishumi elinababini, bathi kuye, Zindulule izihlwele, ukuze ziye emizini nasemaphandleni ajikelezileyo, zilale, zifumane ukudla; indawo eyintlango.
13 Uthe ke kubo, Bapheni nina badle. Bathi ke bona, Asisenanto, ingeyiyo izonka ezihlanu neentlanzi ezimbini; ngaphandle kokuba siye kubathengela inyama aba bantu bonke.
14 Kuba amadoda ngathi ayemawaka mahlanu. Wathi ke kubafundi bakhe, Bangqengqise babe ngamaqela ngamashumi ngamahlanu, babe ngamahlanu.
15 Benjenjalo, babangqengqisa bonke.
16 Ezithabathile ke izonka zozihlanu neentlanzi zombini, wakhangela ezulwini, wazisikelela, waqhekeza, wamana enika abafundi, ukuba babeke ezihlweleni.
17 Badla bahlutha bonke; kwasuswa okuseleyo kubo izitya zamaqhekeza zalishumi elinazibini.
18 Ke kaloku kwathi, ekubeni ethandaza eyedwa, bantontelana kuye abafundi, wabuza kubo, esithi, Izihlwele ezi zithi ndingubani na?
19 Baphendula ke bona bathi, UnguYohane umbhaptizi; abanye ke bathi, NguEliya; abanye ke bathi, kubuye kwavuka umprofeti wakuwo amanyange.
20 Uthe ke kubo, Ke nina nithi ndingubani na? Waphendula ke uPetros wathi, NguKristu kaThixo.
21 Wabakhalimela, ebathethela ngelithi, le nto mabangayithethi nakubani;
22 esithi, UNyana woMntu umelwe kukuba eve ubunzima obukhulu, alahlwe ngawo amadoda amakhulu nababingeleli abakhulu nababhali, abulawe, athi ngomhla wesithathu avuke.
23 Wayesithi ke kubo bonke, Ukuba ubani uthanda ukundilandela, makazincame, awuthwale umnqamlezo wakhe imihla ngemihla, andilandele ke.
24 Kuba othe wathanda ukuwusindisa umphefumlo wakhe, wolahlekelwa nguwo; ke othe wawulahla umphefumlo wakhe ngenxa yam, wowusindisa lowo.
25 Kuba kumnceda ntoni na umntu ukuthi azuze ihlabathi liphela, abe ke ezilahlile, mhlawumbi ezonakalisile?
26 Kuba othe waneentloni ngam, nangawo amazwi am, uNyana woMntu woba neentloni ngaye lowo, xa athe weza esebuqaqawulini bakhe, nobukaYise, nobezithunywa ezingcwele.
27 Ndithi ke kuni, Inyaniso, kukho abathile kwabemiyo apha, abangayi kukha beve kufa bona, bade babubone ubukumkani bukaThixo.
28 Ke kaloku kuthe, emveni kwezi zinto, malunga neentsuku ezisibhozo, wathabatha uPetros noYohane noYakobi; wenyuka wava entabeni, esiya kuthandaza.
29 Kwathi, ekuthandazeni kwakhe, ubuso bakhe babonakala bububumbi, nengubo yakhe yamhlophe yabengezela.
30 Kwabonakala amadoda amabini ethetha naye, enguMoses noEliya;
31 ababonakalayo besebuqaqawulini; babethetha ngophumo lwakhe, abeza kulufeza eYerusalem.
32 Ke kaloku uPetros, nabo babenaye, babesindwa bubuthongo; baza ke bakuthi balulu, babubona ubuqaqawuli bakhe, naloo madoda mabini abemi naye.
33 Ekwahlukaneni kwawo kuye, wathi uPetros kuYesu, Mongameli, kuhle ukuba sibe lapha. omnye ube ngowakho, omnye ube ngokaMoses, omnye ube ngokaEliya, engayazi into ayithethayo.
34 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uthethe ezo zinto, kwabakho ilifu, labenzela ithinzi. Boyika ke ekungeneni kwabo efini apho.
35 Kwabakho nezwi liphuma efini, lisithi, Lo nguNyana wam oyintanda;
36 Lakuba libekho izwi elo, wafunyanwa uYesu eyedwa. Bagcina ke bona, ababikela mntu ngaloo mihla kwizinto ababezibonile.
37 Ke kaloku kwathi, ngengomso, bakubon' ukuba bayehla entabeni, wahlangatyezwa sisihlwele esikhulu.
38 Kwabonakala kuvela indoda esihlweleni apho, yankqangaza isithi, Mfundisi, ndiyakukhunga, mbone unyana wam;
39 Uyabona, ubanjwe ngumoya, akhale ngesiquphe; isuke imkrazule, alenze amagwebu, kube nzima ukuba emke kuye.
40 Ndabakhunga ke abafundi bakho ukuba bawukhuphe; ababa nako.
41 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Sizukulwanandini singakholwayo, sigwenxa, koda kube nini na ndikuni, ndininyamezele? Mzise apha unyana wakho.
42 Akubon' ukuba useza ke, isuke idemon yamntlala, yambetha, wathi xhwenene kunene. Wawukhalimela uYesu umoya ongcolileyo, waphila umntwana, wambuyisela kuyise.
43 Bakhwankqiswa ke bonke bubungangamela bukaThixo. Bakubon' ukuba bamangalisiwe bonke zizinto zonke awazenzayo uYesu, wathi kubafundi bakhe.
44 Wabekeleni nina iindlebe la mazwi; kuba uNyana woMntu uza kunikelwa ezandleni zabantu.
45 Kodwa bona babengaliqondi eli, lizwi; laye lifihliwe kubo, ukuze bangaliboni.
46 Kwabakho ke ukubuzana phakathi kwabo, kokuthi, nguwuphi na kubo omkhulu;
47 Ekubonile ke uYesu ukucamanga kwentliziyo yabo, uthabathe umntwanana, wammisa ngakuye.
48 Wathi kubo, Othe wamamkela lo mntwanana egameni lam, wamkela mna; nothe wamkela mna, wamkela owandithumayo; kuba lowo umncinane phakathi kwenu nonke, ngoyena mkhulu.
49 Waphendula ke uYohane wathi, Mfundisi, sabona umntu ekhupha iidemon egameni lakho; samalela ke, ngokuba engasilandeli thina.
50 Wathi ke uYesu kuye, Musani ukumalela;
51 Ke kaloku kwathi, lakufika ixesha lokunyuselwa kwakhe phezulu, wazimisela ngokuqinileyo ukuya eYerusalem.

52 Wathuma abathunywa phambi kobuso bakhe; bemka ke, bangena emzaneni wamaSamariya, ukuba bamlungiselele.
53 Akamamkela, ngokuba ubuso bakhe bebubheke eYerusalem.
54 Bekubonile ke oko abafundi bakhe, ooYakobi noYohane bathe, Nkosi, uyafuna na ukuba sitsho, kuhle umlilo ezulwini, ubatshise kuphele, njengoko noEliya wenjenjalo?
55 Wajika ke, wabakhalimela, wathi, Anazi ukuba ningabomoya onjani na.
56 kuba uNyana woMntu engaze kutshabalalisa miphefumlo yabantu, uze kusindisa. Baza baya mzaneni wumbi;
57 Ke kaloku kwathi, bakubon' ukuba bayahamba ngendlela, wathi othile kuye, Ndiya kukulandela, apho uthe waya khona, Nkosi.
58 Wathi ke uYesu kuye, Iimpungutye zinemingxuma, neentaka zezulu zineendawo zokuhlala; yena uNyana woMntu akanayo nendawo angalalisa kuyo intloko.
59 Wathi ke kuwumbi, Ndilandele. Uthe ke yena, Nkosi, ndivumele ndiye kungcwaba ubawo kuqala.
60 Wathi ke uYesu kuye, Bayeke abafileyo, bangcwabe abafileyo babo; ke wena hamba uye kushumayela ubukumkani bukaThixo.
61 Wathi ke nomnye, Ndiya kukulandela, Nkosi; kodwa ndivumele ndiye kuqala, ndiye kubulisa abo basendlwini yam.
62 Uthe ke uYesu kuye, Akukho namnye usibekileyo isandla sakhe epuluweni, abe emana ekhangela kokusemva, ubulungeleyo ubukumkani bukaThixo.

ISAHLUKO SE-10

1 Ke kaloku, emveni kwezi zinto, iNkosi yabalula yamisela abanye kanjalo, bemashumi asixhenxe, yabathuma ngababini phambi kobuso bayo, kuyo yonke imizi neendawo ebiza kuya kuzo yona.
Yayisithi ngoko kubo, Ukuvuna okunene kuninzi, kodwa bona abasebenzi bambalwa; khungani ngoko eNkosini yokuvuna, ikhuphe abasebenzi, baye ekuvuneni kwayo.
3 Hambani; niyabona, mna ndinithuma njengeemvana phakathi kweengcuka.
4 Musani ukuphatha ngxowa yamali, nangxowa yamphako, nazimbadada;
5 Nendlu enisukuba ningene kuyo, yithini kuqala, Uxolo malube kule ndlu.
6 Ukuba angaba ulapho owoxolo, uxolo lwenu lohlala phezu kwakhe; ukuba ke akunjalo, lobuyela kwakuni.
7 Hlalani ke kuloo ndlu, nisidla nisela izinto abanazo; kuba umsebenzi uwufanele umvuzo wakhe. Musani ukuya kwindlu ngendlu.
8 Emzini ke enisukuba ningena kuwo, banamkele, yidlani izinto abazibeka phambi kwenu;
9 niyiphilise imilwelwe ekhona, nithi kubo, Busondele kuni ubukumkani bukaThixo.
10 Emzini ke enithe nangena kuwo, baza àbanamkeli, phumani niye ezitratweni zawo, nithi,
11 Kwanothuli lomzi wenu oluncamileyo, siyaluvuthulula phezu kwenu; kodwa yazini oko, ukuba busondele kuni ubukumkani bukaThixo.
12 Ndithi ke kuni, Koba nokunyamezeleka okweSodom ngaloo mini, kunokwaloo mzi.
13 Yeha, wena Korazin! Yeha, wena Bhetesayida! Ngokuba imisebenzi yamandla eyenzeke kuni, ukuba yayenzeke eTire naseTsidon, ingeyaguqukayo kwakudala loo mizi, ihleli ngeengubo ezirhwexayo naseluthuthwini.
14 Kodwa koba nokunyamezeleka okweTire nokweTsidon ngomgwebo kunani.
15 Nawe Kapernahum, uphakanyiselweyo ezulwini, uya kuphoswa phantsi kwelabafileyo.
16 Lowo univayo nina, uva mna; Lowo unigibayo, ugiba mna; lowo ke ugiba mna, ugiba owandithumayo.
17 Babuya ke abamashumi asixhenxe bevuya, besithi, Nkosi, needemon ezi zisithobele egameni lakho.
18 Uthe ke kubo, Bendimbona uSathana njengombane esiwa ezulwini.
Niyabona, ndininika igunya lokunyathela phezu kweenyoka noonomadudwane, naphezu kwawo onke amandla alo utshaba; kanjalo akukho nto ingakhe inenzakalise.
20 Noko ke maningakuvuyeli oku, kokuba oomoya benithobele; yithini kanye ke kugcobani; ngokuba amagama enu ebhaliwe emazulwini.
21 Ngelo lixa wagcoba uYesu ngomoya, wathi, Ndiyabulela kuwe, Bawo, Nkosi yezulu nomhlaba, ngokuba ezi zinto uzifihlileyo kwizilumko nakwiingqondi, wazityhilela iintsana; ngokuba kwakholeka phambi kwakho ukuba kube njalo.
22 Zonke izinto zinikelwe kum nguBawo; kanjalo akukho waziyo ukuba ungubani na uNyana, nguYise yedwa; nokuba ungubani na uYise, nguNyana yedwa, nalowo asukuba uNyana ethanda ukumtyhilela.
23 Wathi guqugu kubafundi bakhe, wathi ngasese, Anethamsanqa wona amehlo abona izinto enizibonayo.
24 Kuba ndithi kuni, Baninzi abaprofeti nookumkani ababethande ukubona izinto enizibonayo abazibona; nokuva izinto enizivayo, anaziva.
25 Kwabonakala kusuka umqondisi-mthetho othile, emlinga nokumlinga, esithi, Mfundisi, ndenze ntoni na ukuze ndibudle ilifa ubomi obungunaphakade?
Uthe ke yena kuye, Emthethweni kubhalwe ntoni na? Ufunda njani?
27 Waphendula ke wathi, Uze uyithande iNkosi uThixo wakho ngentliziyo yakho iphela, nangomphefumlo wakho uphela, nangamandla akho ephela, nangengqondo yakho iphela; nommelwane wakho njengoko uzithanda ngako.
28 Uthe ke kuye, Uphendule walungisa; yenza oko, wobudla ubomi.
29 Ke yena, ethanda ukuzigwebela, wathi kuYesu, Ngubani na ongummelwane wam?
30 Uphendule ke uYesu, wathi, Umntu othile wayesihla evela eYerusalem, esiya eYeriko. Wagaxeleka ezihangeni, ezamhluba iingubo, zamngxwelerha, zemka, zimshiya engathi uza kufa.
Ke kaloku kwathi, kwehla mbingeleli uthile ngaloo ndlela; akumbona, wacezela phaya.
32 Kwangokunjalo ke nomLevi, akufika kuloo ndawo, weza wambona, wacezela phaya.
33 Uthe ke umSamariya othile, eseluhambeni lwakhe, wafika kuye;
34 Waya kuye, wawabopha amanxeba akhe, egalela ioli newayini, wamkhwelisa eqegwini lakhe, wamsa endlwini yabahambi, wamonga.

35 Akumka ngengomso, warhola iidenariyo zambini wanika umninindlu, wathi kuye, Uze umonge; nento othe wadleka kuyo, ndokuhlawulela ekubuyeni kwam.
36 Nguwuphi na kwabo bathathu ngoko, othi wena, waba ngummelwane walowo wagaxeleka ezihangeni?
37 Uthe ke yena, Ngulowo wamenzela inceba. Wathi ngoko uYesu kuyo, Hamba uye kwenjenjalo nawe.
38 Ke kaloku kwathi, ekuhambeni kwabo, yena wangena mzini uthile, yathi ke intokazi ethile egama linguMarta, yamamkela ngobubele endlwini yayo.
39 Yaye ke inomsakwayo obe kuthiwa nguMariya, owathi yena wahlala ngasezinyaweni zikaYesu, emana ukuliphulaphula ilizwi lakhe.
40 UMarta ke yena wakruthakrutheka kukulungiselela okuninzi. Wema ke kufuphi wathi, Nkosi, akukhathali na, kukuba umsakwethu andiyekele ndilungiselele ndedwa? Yitsho kuye ukuba andincede.
41 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuye, Marta, Marta, uzixhalabise ngezinto ezininzi;
42 Inye yona into efunekayo; uMariya ke unyule eso sabelo silungileyo, singayi kususwa kuye.

ISAHLUKO SE-11

1 Ke kaloku kwathi, esendaweni ethile ethandaza, akupheza, wathi omnye umfundi wakhe kuye, Nkosi, sifundise ukuthandaza, kwanjengoko uYohane wabafundisayo abafundi bakhe.
2 Uthe ke yena kubo, Xa sukuba nithandaza, yithini, Bawo wethu osemazulwini, malingcwaliswe igama lakho. mabufike ubukumkani bakho. Makwenzeke ukuthanda kwakho nasemhlabeni, njengokuba kusenziwa emazulwini.
3 Siphe imihla ngemihla isonka sethu semihla ngemihla;
4 Usixolele izono zethu; kuba nathi sibaxolela bonke abanamatyala kuthi. Ungasingenisi ekuhendweni; usihlangule ebubini.
5 Wathi kubo, Nguwuphi na kuni ongathi, enomhlobo, aze aye kuye phakathi kobusuku, athi kuye, Sihlobo, ndiboleke izonka zibe zithathu;
6 kuba ke umhlobo wam uphambukele kum eseluhambeni, ndaye ndingenanto ke ndingayibeka phambi kwakhe?
7 Aphendule ke ongaphakathi athi, Musa ukundikhathaza; seluvaliwe ucango, nabantwana bam basesililini nam; andinako ukuvuka ndikunike.
8 Ndithi kuni, Nokuba akayi kuvuka amnike, ngakuba engumhlobo wakhe, noko ngenxa yozingiso lwakhe olungenantloni wovuka, amnike inani alisweleyo.
9 Nam ndithi kuni, Celani, nophiwa; funani, nofumana; nkqonkqozani, novulelwa.
10 Kuba wonke umntu ocelayo, uyazuza; nalowo ufunayo, uyafumana; nalowo unkqonkqozayo uya kuvulelwa.
11 Nguwuphi na ke uyise kuni oya kuthi, unyana akucela isonka, amnike ilitye; Athi, ukuba uthe wacela intlanzi, amnike inyoka esikhundleni sentlanzi?
12 Athi, ukuba uthe wacela iqanda, amnike unomadudwane?
13 Ukuba ke ngoko nina, ningendawo nje, niyakwazi ukubapha abantwana benu izipho ezilungileyo, wobeka phi na ke yena uYihlo wasemazulwini, ukugqithisela ukubapha uMoya oyiNgcwele abo bamcelayo?
14 Waye ekhupha idemon, yaye ke isisidenge. Kwathi, yakuphuma idemon, sathetha isisidenge; bamangaliswa abantu.
15 Kodwa abathile kubo bathi, Uzikhupha iidemon ngoBhelezebhule, umphathi weedemon.
16 Baye ke bambi bemlinga, befuna kuye umqondiso ophuma emazulwini.
17 Ke kaloku yena, ezazi iingcingane zabo, wathi kubo, Ubukumkani bonke obahlulelene bodwa buyaphanza; nendlu eyahlulelene nendlu, iyawa.
18 Ukuba ke noSathana wahlulelene yedwa, bothini na ukuma ubukumkani bakhe? Ngokuba nithi, ndizikhupha iidemon ngoBhelezebhule.
19 Ke ukuba mna ndizikhupha iidemon ngoBhelezebhule, bazikhupha ngabani na onyana benu? ngenxa yoko baya kuba ngabagwebi benu bona.
20 Ke ukuba ndizikhupha iidemon ngomnwe kaThixo, ngoko bunifikele kanti ubukumkani bukaThixo.
21 Xa igorha lixhobile, lilinda ibhotwe lalo, impahla yalo iseluxolweni;
22 Xa lithe lafika igorha elinamandla kunalo, laleyisa, lolihlutha zonke izikrweqe zalo ebelikholose ngazo, liwabe amaxhoba alo.
23 Lowo kum uchasene nam; nalowo ungandibuthisiyo, uyachithachitha.
24 Xa umoya ongcolileyo uthe waphuma emntwini, ucanda ezindaweni ezingenamanzi, ufuna ukuphumla; uze wakuba ungakufumani, usuke uthi, Ndiya kubuyela kwasendlwini yam endaphuma kuyo.
25 Uthi wakufika, uyifumane itshayelwe, ivathisiwe.
26 Wandule ukuya kuthabatha abanye oomoya abasixhenxe abangendawo kunawo, bangene ke bahlale khona; bangene ke bahlale khona; lize ikamva laloo mntu libe libi kunesiqaleko sakhe.
27 Ke kaloku kwathi, ekuzithetheni kwakhe ezi zinto, intokazi ethile yaliphakamisa izwi layo esihlweleni apho, yathi kuye, Sinoyolo isizalo esakubambayo, namabele owawanyayo.
Uthe ke yena, Yithi kanye, Banoyolo abo balivayo ilizwi likaThixo baligcine.
29 Ke kaloku, zakubon' ukuba ziqukene iindimbane, waqala ukuthi, Esi sizukulwana singendawo, singxamele umqondiso; kwaye asiyi kunikwa mqondiso, ingenguwo umqondiso kaYona umprofeti.
30 Kuba, njengokuba uYona waba ngumqondiso kwabaseNineve, uya kuba kwanjalo uNyana woMntu kwesi sizukulwana.
31 Ukumkanikazi waseZantsi uya kusuka eme ngomgwebo namadoda esi sizukulwana, awagwebe; ngokuba wavela eziphelweni zomhlaba, esiza kuva ubulumko bukaSolomon; ukanti ke omkhulu kunoSolomon nanku apha.
32 Amadoda aseNineve aya kusuka eme ngomgwebo nesi sizukulwana, asigwebe; ngokuba aguquka wona ngomemezo lukaYona; ukanti ke omkhulu kunoYona nanku apha.
33 Akukho ke uthi, esibanekile isibane, asibeke endaweni efihlakeleyo, nokuba kuphantsi kwesitya; usibeka esiphathweni saso, ukuze abo bangenayo bakubone ukukhanya.
34 Isibane somzimba liliso. Xa sukuba iliso lakho lingenakumbi, umzimba wakho uphela uyakhanyiseleka; kodwa xa sukuba iliso lakho lingendawo, umzimba wakho uba bubumnyama.
35 Ngoko xunela ekuthini ukukhanya okukuwe kungabi bubumnyama.

36 Ukuba ngoko umzimba wakho uphela ukhanyiselekile, ungenandawo imnyama, uya kukhanyiseleka uphela, njengaxenikweni sithe isibane sakukhanyisela ngokudangazela kwaso.
37 Ke kaloku, akuba ethethile, umFarisi othile wayemcela ukuba aye komulela kuye. Ungenile ke wahlala phantsi.
38 Uthe ke akubona oku, umFarisi wamangaliswa kukuba engathanga kuqala ahlambe, phambi kokuba adle.
39 Yathi ke iNkosi kuye, Kungokunje, nina baFarisi nihlambulula umphandle wendebe nesitya; kodwa umbilini wakho uzele kukuphanga nokungendawo.
40 Ziyatha, lowo wenza ingaphandle akawenzanga na kwanowangaphakathi?
41 Yiphani amalizo izinto ngokwezo zinto; niyabona, zonke izinto zihlambulukile kuni.
42 Yeha ke nina, baFarisi! Ngokuba ninikela izishumi zetyeleba nezenxina nezemifuno yonke, nize nidlule kuwo umgwebo nokuthanda uThixo; ezi benimelwe kukuthi nizenze, nithi neziya ningazishiyi.
43 Yeha nina, baFarisi! Kuba nithanda izihlalo eziphambili ezindlwini zesikhungu, nemibuliso ezindaweni zembutho.
44 Yeha nina, babhali nabaFarisi, bahanahanisindini! ngokuba ninjengamangcwaba angabonakaliyo, abantu abahamba phezu kwawo bengawazi.
45 Waphendula ke omnye wabaqondisi-mthetho, wathi kuye, Mfundisi, uzithetha nje ezo zinto, usiphatha kakubi nathi.
46 Uthe ke yena, Yeha, nani baqondisi-mthetho! Ngokuba abantu nibathwalisa imithwalo enzima, nibe ke nina ngokwenu ningayichukumisi imithwalo leyo nangamnye umnwe wenu.
47 Yeha nina! Ngokuba niyawakha amangcwaba abaprofeti, babe ke ooyihlo bebabulele.
48 Okunene niyangqina ukuba niyayivumela imisebenzi yooyihlo; kuba bona okunene bababulala, niyawakha ke nina amangcwaba abo.
49 Ngenxa yoko nobulumko bukaThixo bathi, Ndiya kubathumela abaprofeti nabapostile, bathi inxenye kubo bayibulale, bayitshutshise;
50 ukuze libizwe kwesi sizukulwana igazi labo bonke abaprofeti, elaphalazwayo kwasekusekweni kwehlabathi;
51 lithabathela egazini lika-Abheli, lizise egazini likaZekariya, owatshabalala phakathi kwesibingelelo netempile. Inene ndithi kuni, liya kubizwa kwesi sizukulwana.
52 Yeha nina, baqondisi-mthetho! ngokuba nisithabathile isitshixo sokwazi; anangena ngokwenu, naba ke nabangenayo nabalela.
53 Ke kaloku, akuba ezithethile ezi zinto kubo, ababhali nabaFarisi baqala ukumvuselela kakhulu, nokumcaphukisa ukuba athethe izinto ezininzi.
54 bemlalele, befuna ukunqakula into ephuma emlonyeni wakhe, ukuze bammangalele.

ISAHLUKO SE-12

1 Phakathi koko, kuthe akubon' ukuba ahlanganisene ndawonye amawaka-waka abantu, ngokokude banyathelane, waqala ukuthi kubafundi bakhe, Phambi kwako konke, lilumkeleni igwele labaFarisi, eliluhanahaniso.
2 Akukho nto ke igqunyiweyo, engasayi kutyhilwa; nefihlakeleyo, engasayi kwaziwa.
3 Ngenxa yoko, konke enikuthethe emnyameni, kuya kuviwa emhlotsheni; nokuthethe endlebeni emagumbini, kumenyezwe phezu kwezindlu.
4 Ndithi ke kuni, zihlobo zam, Musani ukuboyika abo babulala umzimba, baze emva koko bangabi nanto yimbi bangayenzayo.
5 Ndiya kunibonisa ke enomoyika; yoyikani lowo uthi emva kokubulala, abe negunya lokuphosa esihogweni. Ewe, ndithi kuni, Yoyikani yena lowo.
6 Abathengiswa ngeepeni ezimbini na oongqatyana abahlanu? Ukanti akukho namnye kubo olityelweyo emehlweni kaThixo.
7 Kwaneenwele ezi zentloko yenu zibaliwe zonke; Musani ukoyika ngoko; nibagqithile oongqatyana abaninzi nina.
8 Ndithi ke kuni, Wonke umntu othe wandivuma phambi kwabantu, kwanoNyana woMntu uya kumvuma phambi kwezithunywa zikaThixo.
9 Ondikhanyeleyo ke emehlweni abantu, wokhanyelwa emehlweni ezithunywa zikaThixo.
10 Nothe wathetha ilizwi elichasene noNyana woMntu uya kuxolelwa; kodwa lowo unyelise uMoya oyiNgcwele, akasayi kuxolelwa.
11 Xa sukuba ke benizisa ezindlwini zesikhungu, nakwirhuluneli, nakwabanegunya, ize ningaxhaleli ukuba ningaziphendulela ngokunjani na, nangantoni na, nokuba ningathethani na.
12 Kuba uMoya oyiNgcwele uya kunifundisa ngalo elo lixa izinto enimelwe kukuthi nizithethe.
13 Uthe ke ubani kuye endimbaneni, Mfundisi, yitsho kumzalwana wam, ahlulelane nam ilifa.
14 Uthe ke yena kuye, Mntundini, ndimiswe ngubani na ukuba ndibe ngumahluli nomabi phakathi kwenu?
15 Wathi ke kubo, Lumkani, nizilinde ngasekubaweni; ngokuba ubomi bomntu abumi ngabuninzi bempahla yakhe.
16 Wathetha ke umzekeliso kubo, esithi, Umhlaba womntu othile osisityebi wachuma kakhulu;
17 wayecamanga phakathi kwakhe, esithi, Ndiya kuthini na; ngokuba andinandawo ndiya kuzihlanganisela kuyo iziqhamo zam?
18 Wathi, Nantsi into endiya kuyenza; ndiya kubawisa phantsi oovimba bam, ndakhe abangaphezulu kwabo; ndizihlanganisele khona zonke iziqhamo zam, nempahla yam.
19 ndithi kuwo umphefumlo wam, Mphefumlo, unezinto ezininzi ezilungileyo, ezibekelwe iminyaka emininzi; phumla, udle, sela, yiba nemihlali.
Uthe ke uThixo kuye, Msweli-kuqonda, ngobu busuku umphefumlo wakho uya kubizwa kuwe; ziya kuba zezikabani na ke ezo zinto uzilungisileyo?
21 Unjalo lowo uziqwebela ubutyebi, engenabutyebi kuThixo.
22 Wathi ke kubo abafundi bakhe, Ngenxa yoko ndithi kuni, Musani ukubuxhalela ubomi benu, ngokuthi ningadla ntoni na; kwanomzimba, ngokuthi ningambatha ntoni na.
23 Ubomi bukhulu kunokudla, nomzimba kunento yokwambatha.
24 Qondani ngamahlungulu, ngokuba akahlwayeli, akavuni; kuwo akukho qonga navimba; nina nibeke phi na ke, ukuzigqitha iintaka?

25 Nguwuphi na ke kuni onokuthi ngokuxhala ongeze ebukhulwini bakhe ikubhite ibe nye?
26 Ukuba ngoko aninako ukwenza neyona nto incinane, yini na ukuba nizixhalele ezinye?
27 Qondani ngeenyibiba, ukuhluma kwazo; azibulaleki, azisonti nokusonta; ke ndithi kuni, uSolomon kubo bonke ubunewunewu bakhe, wayengavathiswanga nanjenganye kuzo ezi.
28 Ukuba ke ingca, leyo isendle, ethi namhla ibekho, ize ngomso iphoswe eziko, wenjenjalo uThixo ukuyambesa; wobeka phi na ke kuni, bantundini balukholo luncinane?
29 Nize ningafuni ukuba ningadla ntoni na, nisele ntoni na;
30 ngokuba zonke ezo nto zingxanyelwe ziintlanga zehlabathi; uYihlo ke uyazi ukuba niziswele ezo zinto.
31 Funani ke ubukumkani bukaThixo; zaye zonke ezo zinto ziya kongezelelwa kuni.
32 Musani ukoyika, mhlambi mncinane; ngokuba kukholekile kuYihlo ukuninika ubukumkani.
33 Thengisani ngeempahla zenu, niphe amalizo; zilungiseleni iingxowa ezingagugiyo, ubutyebi obungapheliyo emazulwini, apho kungasondeliyo sela, kungoni nanundu.
34 kuba apho bukhona ubutyebi benu, yoba lapho nentliziyo yenu.
35 Mazibhinqiwe izinqe zenu, nezibane zenu zivutha;
36 nani nibe njengabantu abayilindileyo inkosi yabo, xeshikweni iya kubuya emsithweni; ukuze, yakufika inkqonkqoze, bayivulele kwaoko.
37 Banoyolo abo bakhonzi, eyothi yakufika inkosi, ibafumane belindile. Inene ndithi kuni, iya kubhinqa, ibangqengqise bona, ize isondele ibalungiselele.
38 Nokuba ithe yeza ngowesibini umlindo wobusuku, nokuba ithe yeza ngowesithathu umlindo, yafika kunjalo, banoyolo abo bakhonzi.
39 Kwazini ke oku, ukuba umninindlu ebesazi ukuba isela liza ngaliphi na ilixa, ange elindile, akayiyekela indlu yakhe igqojozwe.
40 nani ngoko yibani nilungile; ngokuba uNyana woMntu uza ngelixa eningalikhumbuleliyo.
41 Wathi ke uPetros kuye, Nkosi, lo mzekeliso uwuthetha kuthi, uwuthetha kubo bonke, kusini na?
42 Ithe ke iNkosi, Ngubani na ke elo gosa lithembekileyo, liqondileyo, eyothi inkosi ilimise phezu kwabendlu yayo, ukuze libanike umamkelo wabo wokudla ngexesha elifanelekileyo?
43 Unoyolo loo mkhonzi, iya kuthi yakufika inkosi yakhe imfumane esenjenjalo.
44 Inene ndithi kuni, iya kummisa phezu kwayo yonke impahla yayo.
45 Ukuba ke loo mkhonzi uthe entliziyweni yakhe, Inkosi yam iyalibala ukuza; aqale ukubabetha abakhonzi nabakhonzazana, adle, asele, anxile;
46 yofika inkosi yaloo mkhonzi ngemini engayilindeleyo, nangelixa angalaziyo, imxabele kubini, immisele isabelo sakhe nabangakholwayo.
47 Yena ke loo mkhonzi, ubekwazi ukuthanda kwenkosi yakhe, akalungisa, akenza ngokuthanda kwayo, uya kutyatyulwa ngemivumbo emininzi;
48 Ke yena obengazi, wenza ke okufanele imivumbo, uya kutyatyulwa ibe mbalwa. Kubo bonke abanikwe okukhulu, kuya kufunwa okukhulu kubo; nakulowo kubekwe okukhulu kuye, kuya kubizwa okungaphezulu.
49 Ndize kuphosa umlilo ehlabathini; Ndiya kuthini na, ukuba sele uphethiwe?
50 Kukho ke lubhaptizo ndifanele ukubhaptizwa ngalo; Asikuko nokuba ndicinezelekile lude lufezeke.
51 Niba ndize kungenisa uxolo na ehlabathini? Ndithi kuni, Hayi; noko ke, yiyantlukwano.
52 Kuba kuya kuthi, kuthabathela kwalapha, kubekho abahlanu ndlwini-nye bebambene, abathathu bebambene nababini, nababini bebambene nabathathu.
53 Kuya kubambana uyise nonyana, unyana noyise; unina nentombi, intombi nonina; uninazala nomolokazana wakhe, umolokazana noninazala;
54 Wayesithi ke nakuzo izihlwele, Xa nithe nalibona ilifu liphuma entshonalanga, nithi kwaoko, Kuza isiphango; kwaye kunjalo.
55 Naxa sukuba nibona umoya wasezantsi uvuthuza, nithi, Kuya kubakho ulophu; kwaba njalo.
56 Bahanahanisindini, niyakwazi ukubucalula ubuso bezulu nomhlaba; Yini na ke ukuba ningalicaluli nje eli xesha?
57 Yini na ke ukuba nina ngokwenu ningakwahluli okububulungisa?
58 Xa uthe waya nommangaleli wakho kumantyi, usesendleleni, qiniseka ukuba ukhululeke kuye; hleze akurholele kumgwebi, aze umgwebi akunikele epoliseni, aze igosa likuphose entolongweni.
59 Ndithi kuwe, Akusayi kukha uphume khona apho, ude uhlawule nemalanana yokugqibela.

ISAHLUKO SE-13

Ke kaloku kwaye kukho abathile ngelo xesha, ababembikela amaGalili, agazi uPilato waliphithikeza namadini awo.
2 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Niba na loo maGalili ebengaboni ngaphezu kwawo onke amaGalili, ngokuba eve ubunzima obunjalo?
3 Ndithi kuni, Hayi; nothi, xa sukuba ningaguquki, nitshabalale kwangokunjalo nonke.
4 Hi, bona abo balishumi elinesibhozo, bawelwa yinqaba eseSilowa, yababulala; niba na babenetyala ngaphezu kwabo bonke abantu abemiyo eYerusalem?
5 Ndithi kuni, Hayi; nothi, xa sukuba ningaguquki, nitshabalale kwangokunjalo nonke.
6 Wathetha ke nalo mzekeliso; Ubani wayenomkhiwane, utyelwe esidiliyeni sakhe; weza efuna isiqhamo kuwo, akafumana nto.
7 Wathi ke kumsebenzi-sidiliya, Uyabona, ndiminyaka mithathu ndiza ndifuna isiqhamo kulo mkhiwane, ndingafumani nto; yini na ukuba uwuqobe umhlaba?
8 Aphendule ke yena athi kuye, Nkosi, wuyeke nangalo mnyaka, ndide khendimbe ndiwurhaqe, ndigalele umgquba;
9 Ukuba ke uthe wavelisa isiqhamo, wowuyeka; ukuba akubanga njalo, wobuya uwugawule.
10 Wayefundisa kwenye yezindlu zesikhungu ngesabatha.
11 Kwabonakala kukho ntokazi ibinomoya Wobulwelwe iminyaka elishumi elinesibhozo, yaye igobile, ingenako kanye ukuziphakamisa.
12 Eyibonile ke uYesu, wayibiza wathi kuyo, Ntokazindini, khululeka ebulwelweni bakho.
13 Wayibeka ke izandla; yoluka kwangoko, yazukisa uThixo.

14 Waphendula umphathi wendlu yesikhungu, ecaphuka, ngokuba uYesu waphilisa ngesabatha, wathi ebantwini, Mithandathu imihla ekufanele kusetyenzwa ngayo; yizani ke ngoko niphiliswe, kungabi ngomhla wesabatha. umhla wesabatha.
15 Yamphendula ngoko iNkosi, yathi, Mhanahanisindini, akathi na elowo kuni ayikhulule ngesabatha inkomo yakhe, nokuba liesile lakhe, emkhumbini wesitali, alirhole aye kuyiseza?
16 Lo ke, eyintombi ka-Abraham nje, ayibophileyo uSathana, khangela, le minyaka ilishumi elinesibhozo, ubengamele ukukhululwa na kulo mabophe ngomhla wesabatha?
17 Akubon' ukuba uyazithetha ezo ndawo, badaniswa bonke abachasene naye; zathi zonke izihlwele zavuya ngazo zonke izinto ezizukileyo ezenziwa nguye.
18 Wayesithi ke, Bufana nantoni na ubukumkani bukaThixo? ndiya kulifanisa nantoni na?
19 Bunjengokhozo lwemostade, awaluthabathayo umntu, waluphosa emyezweni wakhe; yahluma, yaba ngumthi omkhulu; zathi iintaka zezulu zahlala emasebeni awo.
20 Wabuya wathi, Ndiya kubufanisa nantoni na ubukumkani bukaThixo?
21 Bufana negwele, awalithabathayo umfazi, walifihla ezilinganisweni zozithathu zomgubo, wada wabiliswa uphela.
22 Waye ecanda kwimizi ngemizi, nemizana ngemizana, efundisa, esinga eYerusalem.
23 Wathi ke omnye kuye, Nkosi, bambalwa na abasindiswayo? Wathi kubo.
24 Uthe ke yena kubo, Zamani ukungena ngesango elimxinwa; ngokuba ndithi kuni, baninzi abaya kufuna ukungena, bakhohlwe.
25 Xa athe wavuka umninindlu, waluvala ucango, naza naqala ukuma ngaphandle, nokunkqonkqoza elucangweni, nisithi, Nkosi, Nkosi, sivulele; Aphendule ke athi kuni, Andinazi apho nivela khona;
26 Noqala ukuthi, Sadla, sasela, phambi kwakho, wafundisa nasezitratweni zethu.
27 Athi, Ndithi kuni, andinazi apho nivela khona; mkani kum, nina nonke basebenzi bobutshinga.
Khona apho kuya kubakho ukulila nokutshixiza kwamazinyo, xa nithe nabona uAbraham, noIsake, noYakobi, nabo bonke abaprofeti, ebukumkanini bukaThixo; nibe ke nina nikhutshelwe phandle.
29 Baya kuza bevela empumalanga nasentshonalanga, nasentla, nasezantsi, bangqengqe ebukumkanini bukaThixo.
30 Yabonani, bakho abokugqibela abaya kuba ngabokuqala; bakho nabokuqala abaya kuba ngabokugqibela.
31 Kwangaloo mini kweza abaFarisi abathile, besithi kuye, Phuma umke apha; ngokuba uHerode ufuna ukukubulala.
32 Wathi kubo, Yiyani nithi kuloo mpungutye, Uyabona, ndikhupha iidemon, ndifinyeze iimpiliso, namhla nangomso; ndithi ngowesithathu umhla ndifeze.
33 Kodwa ndimelwe kukuthi ndihambe namhla nangomso nangolandelayo; ngokuba akangekhe umprofeti atshabalale ngaphandle kweYerusalem.
34 Yerusalem, Yerusalem, ebabulalayo abaprofeti, ibagibisele ngamatye abo bathunywe kuyo! kufuthi kangakanani na ndithande ukubahlanganisela ndawonye abantwana bakho, ngohlobo esithi isikhukukazi siwabuthele ndawonye amathole aso ngaphantsi kwamaphiko, anavuma!
35 Yabonani, indlu yenu ishiywa nani ize. Inene, ndithi kuni, Aniyi kuba sandibona, kude kube lixesha eniya kuthi, Makabongwe lowo uzayo egameni leNkosi.

ISAHLUKO SE-14

1 Kwathi, akuba engene ngesabatha endlwini yomnye wakubaphathi babaFarisi, ukuba adle isonka, bahlala bemlalele bona.
2 Kwabonakala kukho phambi kwakhe mntu uthile unegalimoya.
3 Waphendula uYesu wathetha kubaqondisi-mthetho nabaFarisi, esithi, Kuvumelekile na ukuphilisa ngesabatha?
4 Bathi tu ke bona. Wamthabatha, wamphilisa, wamndulula;
5 Wabaphendula esithi, Ngubani na kuni othi, eneesile, nokuba yinkomo, yeyele emhadini, aze angayirholi kwaoko ngomhla wesabatha?
6 Ababa nako ukumphendula kwezo zinto.
7 Ke kaloku wathetha umzekeliso kwababemenyiwe, akugqala ukunyula kwabo izilili zobukhulu; esithi kubo.
8 Xa uthe wamenyelwa emsithweni ngubani, musa ukungqengqa esililini sobukhulu; hleze obekekileyo kunawe abe ubemenyiwe nguye;
9 eze lowo ukumemileyo, athi kuwe, Khwelela lo mntu; uze uqale ukuthabatha indawo esekugqibeleni udanile.
10 Yithi, xa uthe wamenywa, uhlale endaweni esekugqibeleni; ukuze, xa athe weza lowo ukumemileyo, athi kuwe, Sihlobo, nyukela ngasentla; wandule ke ukuba nozuko emehlweni abo bahleli ndawonye nawe.
11 Ngokuba wonke umntu oziphakamisayo, uya kuthotywa; nozithobayo uya kuphakanyiswa.
12 Wayesithi ke nakulowo ummemileyo, Xa sukuba usenza isidlo sasemini, nokuba sesangokuhlwa, musa ukubiza izihlobo zakho, nabazalwana bakho, nemizalwane yakho, nabamelwane abazizityebi; hleze nabo babuye bakumeme, ize ibe yimbuyekezo kuwe.
13 Yithi xa sukuba usenza isidlo, umeme amahlwempu, izilima, iziqhwala, iimfama;
14 woba nentsikelelo; ngokuba àbanako ukubuyekeza kuwe; kuba uya kubuyekezwa wena eluvukweni lwamalungisa.
15 Ke kaloku, akuziva ezo zinto omnye kwabo babehleli naye, wathi kuye, Unoyolo oya kudla isonka ebukumkanini bukaThixo.
16 Uthe ke yena kuye, Umntu othile wenza isidlo esikhulu, wamema abaninzi.
17 Wasusa umkhonzi wakhe ngelixa lesidlo, ukuba aye kuthi kwabamenyiweyo, Yizani; ngokuba zonke izinto sezilungile.
18 Baqala bonke ngakunye ukuzilanduleka; owokuqala wathi kuye, Ndithenge intsimi, kufuneka ukuba ndiye kuyibona; ndiyakucela, mandibe ngowabalandulelwayo.
Wathi omnye, Ndithenge iinkomo zeedyokhwe ezintlanu, ndiya kuziva; ndiyakucela mandibe ngowabalandulelwayo.
20 Wathi omnye, Ndizeke umfazi, ngenxa yoko andinakuza.
21 Efikile loo mkhonzi, wayibikela ke inkosi yakhe ezo ndawo. Waqumba ke umninindlu, wathi kumkhonzi wakhe, Phuma kamsinya uye ezitratweni nakwizitrato zomzi,

ungenise apha amahlwempu, nezilima, neziqhwala, neemfama.
22 Wathi umkhonzi, Nkosi, kwenzeke njengoko ubuyalele, ukanti kusekho indawo.
23 Yathi inkosi kumkhonzi, Phuma uye ezindleleni nasezintangweni, ubanyanzele bangene, ukuze indlu yam izale.
24 Kuba ndithi kuni, akukho nanye kuloo madoda abemenyiwe, eya kusiva isidlo sam.
25 Kwaye kuhamba naye izihlwele ezikhulu; wajika, wathi kuzo.
26 Ukuba ubani uza kum, angamthiyi uyise, nonina, nomfazi, nabantwana, nabazalwana, nodade, ewe, nobakhe ubomi, akanakuba ngumfundi wam.
27 Nosukuba engawuthwali umnqamlezo wakhe, andilandele, akanakuba ngumfundi wam.
28 Kuba nguwuphi na kuni othi, ethanda ukwakha inqaba, angakhe ahlale phantsi kuqala, abale indleko, ukuba unazo na izinto zokuyigqiba?
29 Hleze, akubon' ukuba usibekile isiseko, angabi nakugqiba, bathi bonke ababonayo baqale ukuhlekisa ngaye;
30 besithi, Lo mntu waqala ukwakha, wakhohlwa ukugqiba.
31 Kananjalo nguwuphi na ukumkani othi, esiya kuhlangana nomnye ukumkani emfazweni, angakhe ahlale phantsi kuqala, acinge ukuba unako na, enashumi-nye lamawaka, ukuhlangabeza omzelayo enamashumi amabini amawaka?
32 Ukuba ke akanako, uthi esekude, athume isigidimi, acele iindawo zoxolo.
33 Ngokukwanjalo ngokukwanjalo, wonke umntu kuni ongazishiyiyo zonke iimpahla zakhe, akanakuba ngumfundi wam.
34 Ityuwa ilungile yona; ke ukuba ityuwa ithe ayaba nasongo, yothiwani na ukuvakaliswa?
35 Ayiwulungele nomhlaba, ayiwulungele nomgquba; kodwa abantu bayawukhupha. Lowo uneendlebe zokuva makeve.

ISAHLUKO SE-15

Ke kaloku, babesondela kuye bonke ababuthi berhafu naboni, ukuba bamve.
2 Babekrokra ke abaFarisi nababhali, besithi, Lo wamkela aboni, adle nabo.
3 Wathetha lo mzekeliso kubo, esithi,
4 Nguwuphi na umntu kuni othi, enekhulu lezimvu, ize kulahleke enye kuzo, angazishiyi ezingamashumi asithoba anesithoba entlango, asinge kuleyo ilahlekileyo, ade ayifumane?
5 Athi ke akuyifumana, ayibeke emagxeni akhe, evuya.
6 Athi akufika ekhaya, ababizele ndawonye abahlobo nabamelwane, esithi kubo, Vuyisanani nam; ngokuba ndiyifumene imvu yam ebilahlekile.
7 Ndithi kuni, ngokukwanjalo kuya kubakho uvuyo emazulwini ngomoni eba mnye oguqukayo, kunamashumi asithoba anesithoba amalungisa, angaswele nguquko.
8 Kanjalo nguwuphi na umfazi eneedrarhima zilishumi, ongethi, ukuba ithe yalahleka enye idrarhima, alumeke isibane, ayitshayele indlu, afune enyamekile, ade ayifumane?
9 Athi ke akuyifumana, ababizele ndawonye abahlobo nabamelwane, esithi, Vuyisanani nam; kuba ndiyifumene intwana ebindilahlekile.
10 Ngokukwanjalo ndithi kuni, kubakho uvuyo emehlweni ezithunywa zikaThixo ngomoni eba mnye oguqukayo.
11 Uthe ke, Umntu othile ube enoonyana ababini.
12 Wathi omnci wabo kuyise, Bawo, ndinike isahlulo sempahla esilunge nam. Wababela ke ukudla kwakhe.
13 Kuthe kungekabi ntsuku zininzi, wahlanganisa into yonke unyana omnci, wesuka kwelakowabo, waya ezweni elikude;
14 Akubon' ukuba udle konke, kwabakho indlala enzima kwelo zwe; waqala ukuswela.
15 Waya wanamathela komnye kubemi belo zwe; wathi yena wamthumela emihlabeni yakhe, ukuba aye kwalusa iihagu.
16 Ubenqwenela ke ukusizalisa isisu sakhe ngeengxam ezabe zidliwa ziihagu; bekungekho mntu umphayo.
17 Ke kaloku, akuba nokuziqonda, wathi, Kanene bangakanani na abaqeshwa bakabawo, ábadikwa zizonka;
18 Ndiya kusuka ndiye kubawo, ndithi kuye, Bawo, ndonile kuwo amazulu, nasemehlweni akho.
19 Andisafanele kubizwa ngokuba ndingunyana wakho; ndénze ndibe njengomnye kubaqeshwa bakho.
20 Wesuka weza kuyise. Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba usekude lee, uyise wambona, wasikwa yimfesane, wagidima, wawa entanyeni yakhe, wamanga.
21 Wathi ke unyana kuye, Bawo, ndonile kuwo amazulu, nasemehlweni akho;
22 Uthe ke uyise kubakhonzi bakhe, Rholani ingubo ende, eyona intle, nimambathise; afake umsesane esandleni sakhe, neembadada ezinyaweni zakhe.
23 nizise ithole, eliya lityetyisiweyo, nixhele; sidle, sibe nemihlali;
24 Ngokuba lo nyana wam ubefile, wabuya waphila; ubelahlekile, wafunyanwa. Baqala ke ukuba nemihlali.
25 Ke kaloku unyana wakhe omkhulu ebesentsimini;
26 Wabizela kuye omnye kubakhonzi, wambuza ukuba zingaba ziyini na ezi zinto.
27 Uthe ke yena kuye, Umninawa wakho ufikile; uyihlo ke uxhele ithole, eliya lityetyisiweyo; ngokuba ebuye wamzuza ephilile.
28 Wavutha ngumsindo, akavuma ukungena; waphuma uyise, wambongoza.
29 Waphendula ke yena wathi kuyise, Uyabona, le minyaka ingakanana ndiyakukhonza, andikhange ndigqithe mthetho wakho;
30 kodwa xenikweni afikileyo lo nyana wakho, wayidlayo wayigqiba impilo yakho namahenyukazi, umxhelele ithole eliya lityetyisiweyo.
31 Uthe ke yena kuye, Mntwana wam, wena uhleli unam, nazo zonke izinto zam zezakho.
32 Bekufanelekile ukuba senze imihlali, sivuye; ngokuba umninawa wakho lo ubefile, wabuya waphila; ubelahlekile, wafunyanwa.

ISAHLUKO SE-16

Ke kaloku, wayesithi nakubafundi bakhe, Kwaye kukho umntu othile osisityebi, obenegosa; laza lona lamangalelwa kuye, lokuba uyichithe impahla yakhe.

2 Elibizile ke, wathi kulo, Yintoni na le ndiyivayo ngawe? Khawenze ingxelo yobugosa bakho; kuba akusayi kuba saba ligosa.
3 Lathi ke igosa ngaphakathi kwalo, Ndiya kuthini na? Ngokuba inkosi yam iyabuhlutha ubugosa kum; ukungqiba ndineentloni.
O! ndiyayazi into endiya kuyenza, ukuze xa ndithe ndakhutshwa ebugoseni, bandamkele ezindlwini zabo.
5 Libabizele kulo ngabanye abanetyala enkosini yalo, lathi kowokuqala, Unatyala lingakanani na enkosini yam?
6 Uthe ke yena, Likhulu leekore zeoli. Wathi kuye, Thabatha incwadi yakho, uhlale phantsi kamsinya, ubhale amashumi amahlanu.
7 Emva koko lathi komnye, Wena ke unatyala lingakanani na? Uthe ke yena, Likhulu leekore zengqolowa. Wathi kuye, Thabatha incwadi yakho, ubhale amashumi asibhozo.
8 Yaza inkosi leyo yalincoma igosa elingalungisiyo, ngokuba lenza ngokuqonda; ngokuba bona abeli phakade kwesabo isizukulwana banokuqonda, ngaphezu kwabo abokukhanya.
9 Nam ndithi kuni, Zenzeleni izihlobo ngobutyebi bokungalungisi; ukuze xa nithe naphelelwa, banamkele eminqubeni engunaphakade.
10 Othembekileyo kokona kuncinane, uthembekile nakokukhulu; nongalungisiyo kokuncinane, akalolungisa nakokukhulu.
11 Ukuba ngoko anibanga nakuthembeka ebutyebini bokungalungisi, ngubani na owonithemba kobo buyinyaniso?
12 Ukuba anibanga nakuthembeka koko komnye, ngubani na oya kuninika okukokwenu?
13 Akukho mkhonzi unako ukukhonza nkosi mbini; kuba eya kuyithiya le, athande leya; athi mhlawumbi abambelele kule, ayidele leya; Aninako ukukhonza uThixo nobutyebi.
14 Ke kaloku baye beziva ezo ndawo zonke nabo abaFarisi, amathanda-mali; baye bemsinekela ke.
15 Wathi kubo, Nina ningabazigwebelayo emehlweni abantu; kodwa uThixo uyazazi iintliziyo zenu; kuba oko kuphakanyisiweyo phakathi kwabantu, kulisikizi emehlweni kaThixo.
16 Yayingumthetho nabaprofeti kwada kwakuYohane; kuselokoko, ubukumkani bukaThixo buyashunyayelwa, bonke bayangena kubo ngokugonyamela.
17 Ke kulula ukuba lidlule izulu nomhlaba, kunokuba kuwe nalinye isuntswana lomthetho.
18 Wonke umntu omalayo umfazi wakhe, azeke wumbi, uyakrexeza;
19 Ke bekukho umntu othile osisityebi, obevatha ezibomvu nezelinen ecikizekileyo, esenza imihlali yokuzuka kwakhe imihla yonke.
20 Kwaye ke kukho ihlwempu elithile eligama linguLazaro, elalibekwe esangweni lakhe, lizele zizilonda;
21 linqwenela ukuhluthiswa ngeemvuthuluka eziwa etafileni yesityebi eso; zibe zisithi izinja, zize zikhothe izilonda zaso.
22 Lafa ke ihlwempu elo, lasiwa zizithunywa zezulu esifubeni sika-Abraham; safa ke nesityebi, sangcwatywa;
23 Esesihogweni, wawaphakamisa amehlo akhe, esezintuthukweni, wambona uAbraham ekude, noLazaro esesifubeni sakhe.
24 Samemeza sona sathi, Bawo, Abraham, ndenzele inceba, uthume uLazaro, ukuba athi nkxu incam yomnwe wakhe emanzini, aphozise ulwimi lwam; ngokuba ndiyathuthunjelwa kweli langatye.
25 Uthe ke uAbraham, Mntwana wam, khumbula ukuba wena wazifincelela ebomini bakho izinto zakho ezilungileyo, noLazaro ngokukwanjalo izinto ezimbi; ngoku ke yena uyathuthuzelwa, wena ke uyathuthunjelwa.
26 Kananjalo ngaphandle kwale nto yonke, phakathi kwethu nani kuthiwe zinzi umsantsa omkhulu, ukuze aba bathanda ukuphumela, besuka apha besiya kuni, bangabi nako; kananjalo abanako ukuphumela kuthi, abaphuma nalapho.
27 Sathi, Ndiyakucela ngoko, bawo, ukuba umthume endlwini kabawo;
28 Kuba ndinabazalwana abahlanu; ukuze abaqononondise, ukuze bangathi nabo beze kule ndawo yentuthumbo.
29 Athi uAbraham kuso, BanoMoses nabaprofeti; mabeve bona.
30 Sithe ke sona, Hayi, bawo Abraham; ukuba kuthe kwaya kubo ovela kwabafileyo, boguquka.
31 Uthe ke kuso, Ukuba uMoses nabaprofeti ababeva, abayi koyiseka, nokuba kuthe kwavuka bani kwabafileyo.

ISAHLUKO SE-17

Wathi ke kubo abafundi, Azinakuba zingezi izikhubekiso; yeha ke, loo mntu ziza ngaye!
2 Ngekumlungele kanye ukuba agangxwe ilitye lokusila entanyeni yakhe, wajulelwa elwandle, kunokuba akhubekise noko amnye kwaba bancinane.
3 Zilumkeleni; ukuba ke umzalwana wakho uthe wakona, mkhalimele; ukuba uthe waguquka, mxolele.
4 Nokuba uthe wakona kasixhenxe ngemini, waza wabuyela kuwe kasixhenxe ngemini, esithi, Ndiyaguquka; uze umxolele.
5 Bathi ke abapostile eNkosini, Songezelele ukholo.
6 Ithe ke iNkosi, Ukuba beninokholo olunjengokhozo lwemostade, beningathi kulo mthombe, Ncothuka, utyaleke phakathi elwandle; yaye ifanele ikuthobele.
7 Ngubani na ke kuni, enomkhonzi elima, mhlawumbi esalusa, oya kuthi, akungena evela entsimini, athi kwaoko kuye, Yiza uhlale phantsi;
8 ongayi kuthi kanye kuye, Lungisa into endiya kuyidla, uze ubhinqe, undilungiselele, ndide ndidle ndisele; wothi emva koko udle usele wena?
9 Anganombulelo kuloo mkhonzi yini na, ngokuba enze izinto azimiselweyo? Andijongi.
10 Ngokukwanjalo nani, xa nithe nazenza zonke izinto enazimiselwayo, yithini, Singabakhonzi abangancedi lutho;
11 Kwathi ekuhambeni kwakhe ukuya eYerusalem, wacanda phakathi kwelaseSamariya nelaseGalili.
12 Akubon' ukuba ungena mzini uthile, amhlangabeza amadoda alishumi aneqhenqa, amela mgama.
13 Wona aphakamisa izwi, esithi, Yesu, Mongameli, senzele inceba.
14 Ewabonile ke, wathi kuwo, Hambani niye kuzibonakalalisa kubabingeleli. Kwathi ke, ekuhambeni kwabo, bahlanjululwa.
15 Ithe ke enye kuwo, yakubona ukuba iphilisiwe, yabuya imzukisa uThixo ngezwi elikhulu.
16 Yawa ngobuso ezinyaweni zakhe, ibulela kuye; yaye yona ingumSamariya.

17 Waphendula ke uYesu wathi, Bebengahlanjululwanga balishumi na? Baphi na ke abalithoba?
18 Akufumanekanga na babuyileyo, besiza kuzukisa uThixo, ngulo wolunye uhlanga yedwa na?
19 Wathi ke kuyo, Vuka, uhambe; ukholo lwakho lukusindisile.
20 Ke kaloku, akubuzwa ngabaFarisi ukuba ubukumkani bukaThixo buya kufika nini na, wabaphendula wathi, Ubukumkani bukaThixo abufiki bunokulolongeka.
21 kananjalo abasayi kuthi, Nanku apha! okanye, nankuya phaya! Kuba, yabonani, ubukumkani bukaThixo bungaphakathi kwenu.
22 Wathi ke kubo abafundi, Kuya kufika mihla, niya kunqwenela ngayo ukuwubona noko umnye umhla woNyana woMntu, ningawuboni;
23 baya kuthi ke kuni, Nanku apha; okanye, khangelani phaya; musani ukubalandela, ningawalandeli;
24 Kuba kwanjengokuba umbane ubaneka, uphuma kwelinye icala eliphantsi kwezulu, ukhanye usingise kwelinye eliphantsi kwezulu; uya kuba njalo uNyana woMntu ngomhla wakhe.
25 Kodwa kuqala umelwe kukuthi eve ubunzima obukhulu, alahlwe sesi sizukulwana.
26 Njengoko kwaye kuhle ngemihla kaNowa, koba njalo nangemihla yoNyana woMntu.
27 Babesidla, babesela, babezeka, babesendiswa, kwada kwayimini awangena ngayo uNowa emkhombeni, wafika unogumbe, wabatshabalalisa bonke.
28 Njengoko kwaye kunjalo nangemihla kaLote; babesidla, babesela, babethenga, babethengisa, babetyala, babesakha;
29 kodwa ngemini awaphuma ngayo uLote eSodom kwana umlilo nesulfure ezulwini, batshatyalaliswa bonke.
30 Kuya kuba kwanjengoko ngemini atyhileka ngayo uNyana woMntu.
31 Ngaloo mini, oya kuba phezu kwendlu, zibe iimpahla zakhe zisendlwini, makangehli aye kuzithabatha; kwangokunjalo, nosentsimini makangabuyeli emva.
32 Khumbulani umkaLote.
33 Othe wafuna ukuwusindisa umphefumlo wakhe, wolahlekelwa nguwo; yaye othe wawulahla umphefumlo wakhe, wowusindisa.
34 Ndithi kuni, Ngobo busuku ababini boba sililini sinye; omnye amkelwe, omnye ashiywe.
35 Abafazi ababini boba besila ndawonye; omnye amkelwe, omnye ashiywe.
36 Abantu ababini boba sentsimini; omnye amkelwe, omnye ashiywe.
37 Baphendula ke bathi kuye, Phi na, Nkosi? Wathi ke kubo, Apho ukhoyo umzimba, aya kuhlanganisana khona amaxhalanga.

ISAHLUKO SE-18

1 Ke kaloku, wayethetha nomzekeliso kubo, wokuba bamelwe kukuhlala bethandaza, bangethi amandla;
2 esithi, Kwaye kukho umgwebi emzini othile, ongamoyikiyo uThixo, ongamhloneleyo nomntu.
3 Kwaye kukho umhlolokazi othile kuloo mzi; yeza kuye isithi, Ndikhulule kummangaleli wam.
kodwa kamva wathi ngaphakathi kwakhe, Nakuba ndingamoyiki uThixo, ndingamhlonele nomntu;
5 noko, ngenxa yokuba lo mhlolokazi endibulala, ndomlungisa, ndimkhulule, ndimkhulule, hleze ade eze andaphule.
6 Ithe ke iNkosi, Kuveni okuthethwa ngumgwebi ongalungisiyo.
7 Ke yena uThixo akayi kukha abalungise na abanyulwa bakhe, abakhala kuye imini nobusuku, noko azeka kade umsindo ngabo?
8 Ndithi kuni, Uya kubalungisa, abakhulule kamsinya. Kodwa ke akufika uNyana woMntu, wolufumana na ke ukholo ehlabathini apha?
9 Ke kaloku wathetha lo mzekeliso kwabathile, ababekholose ngokuthi ngaphakathi kwabo bangamalungisa, bebadela abanye;
10 Amadoda amabini enyuka aya etempileni, esiya kuthandaza; omnye engumFarisi, omnye engumbuthi werhafu.
11 UmFarisi, ezimise yedwa, wayethandaza esithi, Thixo, ndiyabulela kuwe, ukuba ndingenjengabanye abantu, abaphangi, abangemalungisa, abakrexezi; ndingenjengaye nalo mbuthi werhafu.
12 Ndizila ukudla kabini ngeveki, ndinikela izishumi zako konke endikuzuzayo.
13 Waye umbuthi werhafu emi kude, engathandi nokuphakamisela amehlo akhe ezulwini;
14 Ndithi kuni, Wehla lo waya endlwini yakhe, egwetyelwe yena kunalowa; ngokuba wonke umntu oziphakamisayo uya kuthotywa; nozithobayo uya kuphakanyiswa.
15 Ke kaloku baye bezisa kuye neentsana zabo, ukuze azichukumise; bebonile ke abafundi bakhe, babakhalimela.
16 Ke yena uYesu wazibizela kuye, wathi, Bavumeleni abantwana beze kum, ningabaleli: kuba ubukumkani bukaThixo bubobabo banjalo.
17 Inene, ndithi kuni, Othe akabamkela ubukumkani bukaThixo njengomntwana, akasayi kukha angene kubo.
18 Umphathi othile wambuza, esithi, Mfundisi ulungileyo, mandenze ntoni na, ukuze ndibudle ilifa ubomi obungunaphakade?
19 Uthe ke uYesu kuye, Yini na ukuba uthi ndilungile? Akukho ulungileyo, mnye kwaphela, nguThixo.
20 Uyayazi imithetho: musa ukukrexeza, musa ukubulala, musa ukuba, musa ukungqina ubuxoki, beka uyihlo nonyoko.
21 Uthe ke yena, Zonke ezo zinto ndazigcina kwasebuncinaneni bam.
22 Ekuvile ke oko uYesu, wathi kuye, Kusekho nto-nye uyisweleyo; zonke izinto onazo thengisa ngazo, wabele amahlwempu; woba nobutyebi ke emazulwini; uze undilandele.
23 Ezivile ke ezo ndawo, waba buhlungu kakhulu; kuba ube esisityebi kunene.
24 UYesu akumbona ebuhlungu kakhulu, wathi, Hayi, ukuba ngenkankulu ukuya kungena kwabo banobutyebi ebukumkanini bukaThixo!
25 Kuba kulula ukuba inkamela iphumele entunjeni yenaliti, kunokuba isityebi singene ebukumkanini bukaThixo.
26 Bathi ke abo bevayo, Ngubani na ke ongasindiswayo?
27 Uthe ke yena, Izinto ezingenakwenzeka kubantu, zinokwenzeka kuye uThixo.

28 Uthe ke uPetros, Uyabona, thina sishiye iinto zonke sakulandela.
29 Uthe ke kubo, Inene, ndithi kuni, Akukho namnye ushiye indlu, nokuba ngabazali, nokuba ngabazalwana, nokuba ngumfazi, nokuba ngabantwana, ngenxa yobukumkani bukaThixo;
30 ongasayi kwamkela izinto eziphindaphindiweyo ngalo eli xesha, aze ngelo lizayo iphakade amkele ubomi obungunaphakade.
31 Ke kaloku ubathabathile abalishumi elinababini, wathi kubo, Niyabona, siyenyuka, siya eYerusalem; zaye ziya kuphelela zonke izinto ezibhaliweyo ngabaprofeti, kuye uNyana woMntu.
32 Kuba uya kunikelwa kuzo iintlanga, kudlalwe ngaye, aphathwe kakubi, atshicelwe;
33 zimtyakatye, zimbulale, athi ngomhla wesithathu abuye avuke.
34 Bona abaqondanga nento kwezi zinto; laye neli lizwi lifihlakele kubo, babengazazi izinto ezithethwayo.
35 Ke kaloku, ekusondeleni kwakhe eYeriko, kuhleli imfama ethile ngasendleleni, ingqiba.
36 Ithe yakuva kudlula isihlwele, yamana ibuza ukuba ingaba yintoni na le.
37 Bayixelela ke ukuba kudlula uYesu waseNazarete.
38 Yabhomboloza isithi, Yesu, nyana kaDavide, ndenzele inceba.
39 Baye abo babehamba ngaphambili beyikhalimela, ukuba ithi tu; kwaba kukhona ke yona ikhalayo ngakumbi, isithi, Nyana kaDavide, ndenzele inceba.
40 Wema uYesu, wathi mayiziswe kuye. Yakusondela ke wayibuza.
41 esithi, Ufuna ukuba ndikwenzele ntoni na? Ithe ke yona, Nkosi, ukuba ndibuye ndibone.
42 UYesu wathi kuyo, Buya ubone; ukholo lwakho lukusindisile.
43 Kwangoko yabuya yabona, yamlandela imzukisa uThixo; bathi bonke abantu, bakukubona oko, badumisa uThixo.

ISAHLUKO SE-19

1 Waye engene uYesu, ecanda eYeriko.
2 Kwakho ndoda ibizwa ngegama elinguZakeyu; yaye yona iyintloko yababuthi berhafu; yaye isisityebi yona.
3 Yayifuna ukumbona uYesu, ukuba ngubani na; ayaba nako ngenxa yendimbane, ngokuba enesiqu esincinane.
4 Wabaleka ngaphambili, wakhwela emthini womthombe ukuba ambone; kuba wayeza kudlula ngaloo ndlela.
5 Akufika kuloo ndawo, wakhangela phezulu uYesu, wayibona, wathi kuyo, Zakeyu, khawuleza uhle; kuba namhlanje ndimelwe kukuhlala endlwini yakho.
6 Wakhawuleza ke, wehla, wamamkela ngobubele, evuya.
7 Baye bonke, bakuyibona loo nto, bekrokra, besithi, Ungene waya kulala kwindoda engumoni.
8 Wema ke uZakeyu, wathi kuyo iNkosi; Uyabona, isiqingatha sempahla yam, Nkosi, ndisinika amahlwempu; ukuba ndidle into kabani na ngobuxoki, ndimbuyisela kane.
9 Uthe ke uYesu kuye, Namhlanje kufike usindiso kule ndlu, ngokokuba naye engunyana ka-Abraham;
10 kuba uNyana woMntu weza kufuna nokusindisa oko kulahlekileyo.
11 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bayaziva ezi zinto, uqokele wathetha umzekeliso, ngenxa yokuba ebekufuphi eYerusalem, nangokuba babesiba ubukumkani bukaThixo buza kubonakala kwangoko.
12 Uthe ngoko, Umntu othile olinene wahambela ezweni elikude, eya kuzamkelela ubukumkani, aze abuye.
13 Ubabizile ke abakhonzi bakhe abalishumi, wabanika iimina zalishumi, wathi kubo, Rhwebani, ndide ndifike.
14 Ke abemi bomzi wakhe babemthiyile, bathumela izigidimi emva kwakhe, besithi, Asifuni ukuba lo abe ngukumkani phezu kwethu.
15 Kwathi, akuba ebuyile, ebamkele ubukumkani, wathi, mababizelwe kuye abo bakhonzi abebanike imali leyo, ukuze azi ukuba unantsi urhwebe kangakanani na.
16 Weza ke owokuqala, esithi, Nkosi, imina yakho yenze iimina zalishumi.
17 Uthe ke kuye, Hee ke, mkhonzi ulungileyo; ngokuba waba nokuthembeka entweni encinanana, yiba negunya kwimizi elishumi.
18 Weza nowesibini, esithi, Nkosi, imina yakho yenze iimina zantlanu.
19 Uthe ke nakuye, Nawe, yiba phezu kwemizi emihlanu.
20 Weza nomnye esithi, Nkosi, nantsi imina yakho endibe ndinayo, ndiyibeke eqhiyeni;
21 kuba ndibe ndikoyika wena, ngokuba ungumntu obungqabangqaba, uthabatha into ongayibekanga, uvune into ongayihlwayelanga.
22 Athi ke kuye, Ndiya kukugweba ngokuphuma emlonyeni wakho, mkhonzindini ungendawo; ubusazi nje ukuba mna ndingumntu obungqabangqaba, othabatha into angayibekanga, avune into angayihlwayelanga;
ibiyini na phofu, ukuba ungayibeki imali yam ebhankini, ndaza mna ekufikeni ndaba ndiyibize inenzala?
24 Wathi kwababemi khona, Mhlutheni imina leyo, niyinike lowo uneemina ezilishumi.
25 Bathi ke kuye, Nkosi, uneemina ezilishumi.
26 Kuba ndithi kuni, Wonke umntu onako uya kunikwa; ongenako, uya kuhluthwa kwanoko anako.
27 Ke zona ezo ntshaba zam zazingathandanga ukuba ndibe ngukumkani phezu kwazo, ziziseni apha, nizincinithe phambi kwam.
28 Waye, akuba ezithethile ezi zinto, ehamba ngaphambili, enyuka esiya eYerusalem.
29 Kwathi, akusondela eBhetefage naseBhetani, entabeni ekuthiwa yeyemiNquma, wesusa bababini kubafundi bakhe.
30 esithi, Hambani niye emzaneni lo ukhangelene nani; nothi, nakungena kuwo, nifumane iesile libotshelelwe, ekungazanga kuhlale namnye umntu phezu kwalo; likhululeni nilizise apha.
31 Nokuba ubani uyanibuza, esithi, Yini na ukuba nilikhulule? nothi kuye, Liyafuneka eNkosini.
32 Basuka ke baya abo babethunyiwe, bafumana kunjengoko abekutshilo kubo.
33 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bayalikhulula ithole, bathi abaninilo kubo, Nilikhululelani na ithole?
34 Bathi ke bona, Liyafuneka eNkosini.
35 Balizisa kuYesu, baphosa iingubo zabo phezu kwethole elo, bamkhwelisa uYesu.
36 Akubon' ukuba uyahamba ke, bamana bezandlala iingubo zabo endleleni.
37 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba selesondele ekuhleni kwayo iNtaba yemiNquma, yaqala yonke inkitha yabafundi

yavuya, yadumisa uThixo ngezwi elikhulu, ngayo yonke imisebenzi yamandla abayibonayo;
38 besithi, Makabongwe lo Kumkani uzayo egameni leNkosi;
39 Bathe ke kuye abathile bakubaFarisi esihlweleni apho, Mfundisi, bakhalimele abafundi bakho.
40 Waphendula wathi kubo, Ndithi kuni, kungathi kuthe cwaka aba, kunkqangaze amatye la.
41 Akusondela, wawubona umzi, wawulilela.
42 esithi, Akwaba ubusazi nawe lo kwangayo yona le mini yakho, izinto ezizezoxolo lwakho! kungoku zifihliwe emehlweni akho.
43 Kuba uya kufikelwa yimihla, eziya kuthi iintshaba zakho zikubiyele ngodonga, zikurhangqe, zikubiyele ngeenxa zonke;
44 zikukhahlele phantsi wena, nabantwana bakho phakathi, kwakho; zingashiyi litye phezu kwelitye kuwe; ngokuba ungalazanga ixesha lokuvelelwa kwakho.
45 Waza, eye kungena etempileni, waqala ukubakhupha abo babethengisa kuyo, nababethenga;
46 esithi kubo, Kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Indlu yam yindlu yokuthandaza; ke nina niyenze umqolomba wezihange.
47 Wayefundisa imihla ngemihla etempileni apho. Baye ke ababingeleli abakhulu, nababhali, kwanabaziintloko zabantu, befuna ukumtshabalalisa;
48 Baye ke bengafumani nto bangayenzayo; kuba bonke abantu babenamathele kuye, ukuba bamve.

ISAHLUKO 20

1 Kwathi ngenye imini, akubon' ukuba uyabafundisa abantu etempileni, eshumayela iindaba ezilungileyo, wafikelwa ngababingeleli abakhulu nababhali, namadoda amakhulu.
2 Bathetha kuye besithi, Sixelele; uzenza ngagunya lini na ezi zinto? Ngubani na ke okunike eli gunya?
3 Waphendula ke wathi kubo, Nam ndiya kubuza kuni zwi-nye; kwaye undiphendule:
4 Ubhaptizo lukaYohane lwaluphuma emazulwini, lwaluphuma ebantwini, sini na?
5 Bacamanga ke bona bodwa, besithi, Ukuba sithe, Lwaphuma emazulwini; Wothi, Ibiyini na phofu ukuba ningakholwa nguye?
6 Ukuba ke sithe, Lwaphuma ebantwini; bonke abantu bosigibisela ngamatye; kuba beyisekile ukuba uYohane ubengumprofeti.
7 Baphendula ngokuthi, abazi ukuba lwaluvela phi na.
8 Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Nam ke andinixeleli ukuba ndizenza ngagunya lini na ezi zinto.
9 Ke kaloku waqala wathetha ebantwini lo mzekeliso; Umntu othile watyala isidiliya, waqeshisa ngaso kubalimi, wahambela kwelinye ilizwe umzuzu owaneleyo.
10 Wathi ngelona xesha, wathuma umkhonzi kubalimi, ukuba bamnike esiqhameni sesidiliya; ke bona abalimi bamtyabula, bamndulula elambatha.
11 Wabuya wathuma omnye umkhonzi; bamtyabula ke naye, bamhlazisa, bamndulula elambatha.
12 Wabuya wathuma nowesithathu; naye lowo bamngxwelerha, bamkhuphela ngaphandle.
13 Uthe ke umninisidiliya, Ndiya kuthini na? Ndiya kuthuma unyana wam oyintanda; mhlawumbi bomhlonela yena.
14 Bathe ke bakumbona abalimi, bacamanga bodwa, besithi, Yindlalifa le; yizani siyibulale, ukuze ilifa libe lelethu.
15 Bamkhuphela ngaphandle kwesidiliya, bambulala. Uya kuthini na ke ngoko kubo umninisidiliya?
Uya kufika abatshabalalise abo balimi, asinikele bambi isidiliya eso. Bakuva ke bona, bathi, Makube lee!
17 Wondela ke kubo, wathi, Yintoni na phofu le ibhaliweyo:Ilitye abalicekisayo abakhi, Lelona laba yintloko yembombo?
18 Bonke abathe bawa phezu kweli litye, botyumka; ke lowo lithe lamwela liya kumcola.
19 Baza ababingeleli abakhulu nababhali bafuna ukumsa izandla ngelo lixa; basuka boyika abantu, kuba baqonda ukuba uwuthethe ngabo lo mzekeliso.
20 Bamcupha ke, bathuma iintlola ezizenza amalungisa, ukuba zimbambise ngokuthetha, ukuze bamnikele emagunyeni nasegunyeni lerhuluneli.
21 Zambuza ke zisithi, Mfundisi, siyazi ukuba uthetha ufundise ngobulungisa, ungakhethi buso bamntu;
22 Kuvumelekile na ukuba simnike irhafu uKesare, akuvumelekile, sini na?
23 Ebuqondile kakuhle ubuqhetseba bazo, wathi kuzo, Nindilingelani na?
24 Ndiboniseni idenariyo. Inomfanekiso nombhalo kabani na? Baphendula bathi, NgokaKesare.
25 Uthe ke yena kubo, Nikelani kaloku izinto zikaKesare kuKesare, nezinto zikaThixo kuThixo.
26 Ababa nako ukubamba amazwi akhe phambi kwabantu; bamangaliswa yimpendulo yakhe; bathi cwaka.
27 Kwafika ke kuye abathile bakubaSadusi, bona abo bakuphikayo ukuba kukho uvuko; bambuza.
28 besithi, Mfundisi, uMoses wasibhalela wathi, Ukuba ozalana nothile uthe wafa enomfazi, wafa ke lowo engenabantwana, maze ozalana naye amzeke umfazi lowo, amvelisele imbewu ozalana naye.
29 Ke bekukho abantu abasixhenxe bezalana; waza owokuqala wazeka umfazi, wafa engenabantwana.
30 Nowesibini wamzeka umfazi lowo, wafa naye engenabantwana.
31 Nowesithathu wamzeka; Benjenjalo ke bosixhenxe, bafa bengashiyanga bantwana.
32 Emveni ke kwabo bonke, wafa naye umfazi.
33 Eluvukweni ngoko, ungumfazi wawuphi na kubo? kuba abasixhenxe babenaye engumfazi.
34 Waphendula ke wathi kubo uYesu, Abeli phakade bayazeka, bayendiswa;
35 ke bona abo kuthiwe bafanele ukufika kwelo phakade, nakukuvuka kwabafileyo, abazeki, abendiswa;
36 abasenakubuya bafe; kuba bengangezithunywa zezulu; bangoonyana bakaThixo, bengabovuko njalo.
37 Ke kaloku, le ndawo yokuba abafileyo bayavuka, noMoses wayithi thupha kwindawo ethetha ngetyholo, xenikweni athi, INkosi inguThixo ka-Abraham, inguThixo kaIsake, inguThixo kaYakobi.
38 AkaThixo ke wabafileyo, ungowabaphilileyo; kuba bonke baphile ngaye.
39 Baphendula ke abathile bakubabhali, bathi, Mfundisi, utyaphile ukutsho.
40 Baye ke bengasenabuganga bakumbuza nento le.
41 Uthe ke kubo, Batsho ngani na ukuthi, uKristu ngunyana kaDavide?

42 NoDavide ngokwakhe uthi encwadini yeeNdumiso,
Yathi iNkosi eNkosini yam, Hlala ngasekunene kwam;
43 Ndide iintshaba zakho ndizenze isihlalo seenyawo
zakho.
44 UDavide ngoko umbiza ngokuthi, Nkosi, ungunyana
wakhe ngani na?
45 Ke kaloku, besiva abantu bonke, wathi kubafundi bakhe,
46 Balumkeleni ababhali, abathanda ukuhamba
ngezambatho ezinde, nokuthanda imibuliso ezindaweni
zembutho, nezihlalo eziphambili ezindlwini zesikhungu,
nezihlalo eziphambili ezidlweni;
47 abadla izindlu zabahlolokazi, baze ngokunyhwalaza
bathandaze uzungu; abo baya kwamkela ugwebo
olugqithiseleyo.

ISAHLUKO 21

1 Ke kaloku wathi akukhangela wazibona izityebi, ziphosa
iminikelo yazo emkhumbini wokulondoloza imali.
2 Wabona ke mhlolokazi uthile ulihlwempu, ephosa apho
iimalanana ezimbini.
3 Wathi, Inene ndithi kuni, Lo mhlolokazi ulihlwempu
uphose ngaphezu kwabo bonke;
4 kuba bonke aba baphose eminikelweni kaThixo,
bethabatha kwintabalala yabo; ukanti lo, ekusweleni
kwakhe, uphose yonke impilo abenayo.
5 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba abathile bayathetha ngayo
itempile, ukuba ihonjiswe ngamatye amahle nangeminikelo,
wathi,
6 Ezi zinto nizibona nje, kuya kufika imihla ekungayi
kusala litye phezu kwelitye, elingayi kuchithwa.
7 Bambuza ke besithi, Mfundisi, ziya kubakho nini na ke
ezo zinto? uya kuba yintoni na umqondiso, xa ezo zinto
ziya kubakho?
8 Wathi ke yena, Lumkani ningalahlekiswa; kuba baninzi
abaya kuza egameni lam, besithi, banguye uKristu; ixesha
lisondele; musani ukubalandela ngoko.
9 Xa nithe neva iimfazwe neziphithiphithi, musani
ukunkwantya; kuba ezo zinto zimele ukuthi zihle kuqala;
kodwa isiphelo asiyi kuba kwaoko.
10 Wathi ke kubo, Uhlanga luya kuvukelana nohlanga,
nobukumkani buvukelane nobukumkani.
11 Kuya kubakho iinyikima zomhlaba ezinkulu kwiindawo
ngeendawo, neendlala, neendyikitya zokufa; kuya kubakho
izinto ezoyikekayo, kwanemiqondiso emikhulu evela
ezulwini.
12 Ngaphambili ke kwazo zonke ezo zinto, baya kunisa
izandla, banitshutshise, beninikela ezindlwini zesikhungu
nasezintolongweni, nisiwe phambi kookumkani nabaphathi
ngenxa yegama lam.
13 Oko ke kuya kuthi kube bubungqina kuni.
14 Kumiseni ngoko ezintliziyweni zenu, ukuba
ningakucingi ngaphambili ukuziphendulela;
15 Kuba mna ndiya kuninika umlomo nobulumko,
abangayi kuba nako ukubuphikisa nokumelana nabo,
bonke abanichasileyo.
16 Ke kaloku niya kunikelwa nangabazali, nangabazalwana,
nayimizalwane, nazizihlobo, kubekho nababababulalayo kuni;
bathi inxenye kuni babulawe.
17 nithiywe ngabantu bonke ngenxa yegama lam.
18 Akusayi kutshabalala nonwele lwentloko yenu.
19 Ekunyamezeleni kwenu, noyizuza imiphefumlo yenu.
Xa nithe nayibona iYerusalem irhawulwe yimikhosi, yazini
oko ukuba kusondele ukuphanza kwayo.
21 Ngelo xa mabathi abakwelakwaYuda basabele
ezintabeni; nabaphakathi kwawo mabaphume bemke;
nabasemaphandleni mabangangeni kuyo.
22 Kuba yimihla yempindezelo leyo, ukuze kuzaliseke
konke okubhaliweyo.
23 Yeha ke, abamithiyo nabanyisayo ngaloo mihla!
ngokuba kuya kubakho ingxakeko enkulu ezweni,
nengqumbo kwaba bantu;
24 bawe ngohlangothi lwekrele, bathinjwe, basiwe kuzo
zonke iintlanga, neYerusalem inyathelelwe phantsi
ziintlanga, ade azaliseke amaxesha eentlanga.
25 Kuya kubakho imiqondiso elangeni nasenyangeni
nasezinkwenkwezini; nasemhlabeni kubekho
ukuxinezeleka kweentlanga, zithingaza; kugquma ulwandle
namaza;
26 abantu besifa kukoyika nakukulindela izinto ezilizelayo
elimiweyo; kuba amandla ezulu aya kuzanyazanyiswa.
27 Baya kwandula ke ukumbona uNyana woMntu, esiza
ngelifu, enamandla nobuqaqawuli obukhulu.
28 Ke kaloku, zakubon' ukuba ezi zinto ziyaqala ukuhla,
sukani nime, niziphakamise iintloko zenu; kuba iyasondela
inkululeko yenu.
29 Ke kaloku wathetha umzekeliso kubo; Wukhangele
umkhiwane nemithi yonke;
30 xa iselithe yavelisa amagqabi, niyabona nazi ngokwenu
ukuba ihlobo selikufuphi.
31 Ngokukwanjalo nani, xa nithe nazibona ezi zinto zisihla,
yazini ukuba bukufuphi ubukumkani bukaThixo.
32 Inene ndithi kuni, Asisayi kudlula esi sizukulwana, zide
zibekho zonke ezi zinto.
33 Liya kudlula izulu nehlabathi, kodwa amazwi am akayi
kudlula.
34 Zilumkeleni ke, hleze zisindwe iintliziyo zenu
kukuzingxala, nakukunxila, nangamaxhala obu bomi, ize
loo mini inifikele ngebhaqo.
35 Kuba iya kubazela njengomgibe bonke abahleliyo
phezu kwehlabathi lonke.
36 Phaphani ngoko, nihlale nikhunga, ukuze kuthiwe
nikufanele ukuzisaba zonke ezo zinto ziza kuhla,
nokumiswa phambi koNyana woMntu.
37 Ke kaloku, emini ebefundisa etempileni; waphuma
ebusuku, waya wahlala entabeni ekuthiwa yeyemiNquma.
38 Bonke ke abantu babesiza kuye kwakusasa etempileni,
ukuba bamve.

ISAHLUKO 22

1 Ke kaloku, wawusondela umthendeleko wezonka
ezingenagwele, ekuthiwa yipasika.
2 Baye ke ababingeleli abakhulu nababhali befuna ukuba
bangathini na ukumbulala; ngokuba bebesoyika abantu.
3 Wangena ke uSathana kuYuda, ogama limbi
linguSikariyoti, ongowenani labalishumi elinababini.
4 Wemka, waya wathetha nababingeleli abakhulu
nabaphathi betempile, ukuba angathini na ukumnikela
kubo.
5 Bavuya ke, banqophisana naye ukumnika imali.
6 wabavumela, wamana efuna ithuba elimlungeleyo
lokumnikela kubo, kungekho siphendu.

7 Wafika ke umhla wezonka ezingenagwele, ekuza kufuneka kubingwe ngawo ipasika.
8 Wesusa uPetros noYohane, esithi, Hambani niye kusilungiselela ipasika, ukuze siyidle.
9 Bathe ke bona kuye, Ùthanda ukuba siyilungise phi na?
10 Uthe ke yena kubo, Yabonani, nakungena kuwo umzi lo, nohlangatyezwa ngumntu ethwele umphanda wamanzi; mlandeleni, niye endlwini angena kuyo.
11 Nothi kumninindlu, Uthi uMfundisi kuwe, Liphi na igumbi labahambi, apho ndingadlela khona ipasika nabafundi bam?
12 Kwayena wonibonisa igumbi eliphezulu, elikhulu, landlelwe; lungisani apho ke.
13 Bemka ke, bafumana kunjengoko ebetshilo kubo, bayilungisa ipasika.
14 Uthe ke lakufika ilixa, wahlala phantsi, nabapostile abalishumi elinababini kunye naye.
15 Wathi kubo, Asikuko nokuba ndinqwenile ukuyidla nani le pasika, ndingekabuva ubunzima;
16 Kuba ndithi kuni, Andiyi kubuya ndibe sadla kuyo, ide izaliseke ebukumkanini bukaThixo.
17 Wayithabatha nendebe, wabulela, wathi, Yithabatheni, nabelane ngayo;
18 Kuba ndithi kuni, Andisayi kusela kwisiqhamo somdiliya, bude bufike ubukumkani bukaThixo.
19 Wathabatha isonka, wathi akubulela, wasiqhekeza, wabanika, esithi, Ngumzimba wam lo, onikelwa ngenxa yenu; oku kwenzeleni ukundikhumbula.
20 Kwangokunjalo nayo indebe wayithabatha, kwakukhovwa ukudliwa, esithi, Le ndebe ingumnqophiso omtsha osegazini lam, eliphalalela nina.
21 Kodwa niyabona, isandla sondingcatshayo sinam etafileni apha.
22 UNyana woMntu okunene uyemka, njengoko kumisiweyo; kodwa yeha, loo mntu angcatshwa nguye!
23 Baqala bona ukubuzana phakathi kwabo, ukuba ingaba ke nguwuphi na kubo, oza kuyenza le nto.
24 Ke kaloku kwabakho nokubangisana phakathi kwabo, kokuthi, nguwuphi na kubo ekungathiwa ngomkhulu.
25 Uthe ke yena kubo, Ookumkani beentlanga bayazigagamela; kwanabo benza ngegunya kuzo, kuthiwa ngabancedi.
26 Ze ningabi njalo; omkhulu kuni makabe njengomnci; nomkhulu, makabe njengokhonzayo.
27 Kuba nguwuphi na omkhulu:ngulowo uhleli esithebeni, ngulowo ulungiselelayo, kusini na? Asinguye na ohleli esithebeni? phakathi kwenu ndinjengomlungiseleli.
28 Nina ke ningabo bahlala nam ekuhendweni kwam;
29 Nam ndinimisela ubukumkani, njengokuba uBawo endimisele mna;
30 ukuze nidle, nisele, esithebeni sam ebukumkanini bam, nihlale ezitroneni, nigweba izizwe ezilishumi elinazibini zakwaSirayeli.
31 Ithe ke iNkosi, Simon, Simon, uyabona, uSathana ubenibanga, ukuba anele njengengqolowa.
32 Ke mna ndikhungile ngawe, ukuba ukholo lwakho lungapheli; nawe ke, xa ubuye wabuya, uze ubazimase abazalwana bakho.
33 Wathi ke yena kuye, Nkosi, sendikulungele ukuya nawe nasentolongweni, nasekufeni.
34 Ithe ke yona, Ndithi kuwe, Petros, ayisayi kulila namhlanje inkuku, ungekakhanyeli kathathu ukuba uyandazi.
35 Yathi kubo, Okuya ndanithuma ningenangxowa yamali, nangxowa yamphako, nazimbadada, khe naswela nto na? Bathi ke bona, Akukho nto.
36 Ithe ke kubo, Kungokunje, lowo unengxowa yemali makayithabathe, enjenjalo nonengxowa yomphako; nalowo usweleyo, makathengise ngengubo yakhe, athenge ikrele.
37 Kuba ndithi kuni, Oku kubhaliweyo kusamele ukufezeka kum, khona oku:Wabalwa nabachasi-mthetho;
38 Bathi ke bona, Nkosi, uyabona, nanga amakrele emabini. Uthe ke yena kubo, Kwanele.
39 Uphumile ke, waya ngokwesiko lakhe eNtabeni yemiNquma; Bamlandela ke nabafundi bakhe.
40 Efikile ke kuloo ndawo, wathi kubo, Thandazani, ukuze ningangeni ekuhendweni.
41 Waziqhiwula yena kubo umgama ongangokugibisela ilityе, waguqa ngamadolo, wathandaza.
42 esithi, Bawo, ukuba uyavuma, mayidlule le ndebe, kum; kodwa makungabi kukuthanda kwam, makube kokwakho okwenzekayo.
43 Kwabonakala ke kuye isithunywa, sivela ezulwini, simomeleza.
44 Uthe ke, eneminzunzu, kwaba kukhona athandaza enyamekile;
45 Wavuka ekuthandazeni, weza kubafundi bakhe, wabafumana belele ngokuba buhlungu kwentliziyo.
46 Wathi kubo, Yini na ukuba nilale? vukani nithandaze, ukuze ningangeni ekuhendweni.
47 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba usathetha, kwathi gqi indimbane, waye nalowo kuthiwa nguYuda, omnye weshumi elinababini, ehamba phambi kwabo; wasondela kuYesu eza kumanga.
48 Uthe ke uYesu kuye, Yuda, umngcatsha uNyana woMntu ngokumanga na?
49 Ke kaloku abo babemphahlile, bakukubona okuza kuhla, bathi kuye, Nkosi, sixabele na ngekrele?
50 Omnye kubo abo wamxabela umkhonzi wombingeleli omkhulu, wamnqamla indlebe yokunene.
51 Waphendula ke uYesu wathi, Yekani, kwanele. Wayichukumisa indlebe yakhe, wamphilisa.
52 Uthe ke uYesu kubabingeleli abakhulu, nabaphathi betempile, namadoda amakhulu, ababeze kuye, Niphume ninamakrele neentonga na, ngathi nize esihangeni?
53 Bendinani imihla ngemihla etempileni, anolula zandla ngakum; kambe eli lilixa lenu, negunya lobumnyama.
54 Bambambile ke, bamrhola, bamsa endlwini yombingeleli omkhulu; Waza uPetros walandela ekude.
55 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba babase umlilo phakathi kwentendelezo, behleli phantsi ndawonye, uthe wahlala uPetros phakathi kwabo.
56 Ke umkhonzazana othile umbonile ehleli ebandezini, wamjonga wathi, Nalo ube enaye.
57 Wakhanyela ke yena, esithi, Ntokazindini, andimazi.
58 Kwakuba mzuzwana, omnye wambona wathi, Nawe ungowabo. Wathi ke uPetros, Mntundini, andinguye.
59 Kwakuba kuhambe ilixa ngathi linye, omnye uqinisele wathi, Inyaniso, nalo ubenaye; kuba ukwangowaseGalili.
60 Uthe ke uPetros, Mntundini, andiyazi into oyithethayo. Kwaoko, esathetha, yalila inkuku.

61 Yajika iNkosi, yondela kuPetros. Walikhumbula ke uPetros ilizwi leNkosi, njengoko ibithe kuye, Ingekalili inkuku, uya kundikhanyela kathathu.
62 Ephumile ke uPetros, walila ngokukrakra.
63 Aye amadoda ambambileyo uYesu edlala ngaye, emtyakatya.
64 Athe akuba emgqubuthele, ambetha ebusweni, ambuza esithi, Profeta; ngubani na lo ukubethileyo?
65 Ayethetha nezinye izinto ezininzi ngaye, enyelisa.
66 Ke kaloku, kwakusa, ahlanganisana amadoda amakhulu abantu, nababingeleli abakhulu, nababhali, bamrholela entlanganisweni yawo yamatyala, besithi,
67 Unguye na uKristu? Sixelele. Uthe ke yena kubo, Ukuba ndithe ndanixelela, anisayi kukholwa;
68 nokuba ke ndithe ndanibuza, anisayi kundiphendula, anisayi kundikhululula.
69 Ethabathela kweli xa, uNyana woMntu uya kuba ehleli ekunene kwamandla kaThixo.
70 Bathi ke bonke, Unguye na ke wena uNyana kaThixo? Uthe ke yena kubo, Nina nithi ndinguye.
71 Bathi ke bona, Sisabufunelani na ubungqina? kuba thina ngokwethu sivile ngomlomo wakhe.

ISAHLUKO 23

1 Yesuka yonke inkitha yabo, yamrholela kuPilato.
2 Baqala ke ukummangalela, besithi, Simfumene lo elahlekisa uhlanga, engavumi ukuba kunikelwe irhafu kuKesare, esithi, unguKristu uKumkani yena ngokwakhe.
3 UPilato wambuza ke, esithi, Wena unguye na uKumkani wamaYuda? Waphendula ke wathi kuye, Nawe utsho.
4 Uthe ke uPilato kubabingeleli abakhulu nakwizihlwele, Andifumani tyala kulo mntu.
5 Kwaba kukhona ke bajokisayo, besithi, Uxhokonxa abantu, efundisa kulo lonke elakwaYuda, eqalele kwelaseGalili, wada wezisa apha.
6 Ke kaloku uPilato, akuva elaseGalili, wabuza ukuba umntu lo ngowaseGalili na.
7 Uthe ke, akuqonda ukuba ungowolawulo lukaHerode, wamthumela kuHerode, owayeseseYerusalem naye ngelo xesha.
8 Ke kaloku uHerode, akumbona uYesu, wavuya kunene; kuba bekumzuzu ethanda ukumbona, ngenxa yokuba ebeve kuthethwa izinto ezininzi ngaye; wayethembe ukubona umqondiso usenziwa nguye.
9 Wayembuza ke amazwi amaninzi; kodwa akamphendulanga nento.
10 Bema ke ababingeleli abakhulu nababhali, bammangalela kabukhali.
11 UHerode ke, kwanempi yakhe, wamenza into engento, wadlala ngaye, wamthi wambu ngengubo eqaqambileyo, wamthumela kuPilato.
12 Ngaloo mini baba zizihlobo ke uPilato noHerode; kuba ngenxa engaphambili babenobutshaba phakathi kwabo.
13 Uthe ke uPilato, ebabizele ndawonye ababingeleli abakhulu, nabaphathi, nabantu,
14 wathi kubo, Nizise kum lo mntu, ngathi ngophambukisa abantu; niyabona ke, ndimncinile mna phambi kwenu, andafumana tyala kulo mntu, kwezo zinto nimmangalele ngazo;
15 kwanoHerode, kuba ndanithumela kuye. niyabona, akenziwanga nto ifanelwe kukufa.
16 Ndothi ke ngoko, ndakumbetha, ndimkhulule.
17 Kuba ebemelwe kukuthi abakhululele abe mnye ngomthendeleko.
18 Bankqangaza bonke kwaoko, besithi, Msuse lo, usikhulule uBharabhas;
19 owathi ngenxa yesaqunge esithile esabakho phakathi komzi, nangenxa yokubulala, waphoswa entolongweni.
20 Waphinda ngoko uPilato wathetha kubo, efuna ukumkhulula uYesu.
21 Basuka ke bona bankqangaza, besithi, Mbethelele emnqamlezweni!
22 Uthe ke yena okwesithathu kubo, Kuba enze bubi buni na lo? Andifumananga tyala lakufa kuye; ndothi ngoko, ndakumbetha, ndimkhulule.
23 Bamxina ke bona ngezandi ezikhulu zamazwi, becela ukuba abethelelwe emnqamlezweni; Ayeyisa amazwi abo, nawababingeleli abakhulu.
24 Wathi ke uPilato makwenziwe njengoko babekufuna.
25 Wabakhululela ke owayethe ngenxa yesaqunge nokubulala waphoswa entolongweni, lowo babecela yena; wamnikela uYesu ekuthandeni kwabo.
26 Kuthe ke xa bamrholayo, babamba Simon uthile, waseKirene, obevela emaphandleni; bawubeka phezu kwakhe umnqamlezo, ukuba awuthwale emva koYesu.
27 Wayelandelwa ke yinkitha eninzi yabantu, neyabafazi ababemmbambazelela, bemlilela.
Wabaguqukela ke uYesu, wathi, Zintombi zaseYerusalem, musani ukundililela mna; kanye zilileleni nina, nabantwana benu;
29 Kuba, yabonani, iyeza imihla ekuya kuthiwa ngayo, Banoyolo abaziidlolo, nezizalo ezingazalanga, namabele anganyisanga.
30 Oko baya kuqala bathi ezintabeni, Siweleni; nakwiinduli, Sigubungeleni.
31 Ngokuba ukuba benza ezi zinto komanzi umthi, kuya kuba njani na kowomileyo?
32 Ke kaloku baberhola nabanye abangabambi, bebabini, bengabenzi bobubi, beya kubulawa kunye naye.
33 Bathi ke bakufika kwindawo leyo kuthiwa luKakayi, bambethelela emnqamlezweni khona apho, kwanabenzi bobubi abo, omnye ngasekunene, nomnye ngasekhohlo.
34 Wathi ke uYesu, Bawo, baxolele; kuba abayazi into abayenzayo. Babelana ngeengubo zakhe, benza amaqashiso.
35 Baye bemi abantu bebonela. Babemsinekela ke nabaphathi bamaYuda kunye nabo, besithi, Wabasindisa abanye; makazisindise, ukuba unguye uKristu, umnyulwa kaThixo.
36 Eza kuye amasoldati edlala ngaye, emnika iviniga.
37 besithi, Ukuba wena unguye uKumkani wamaYuda, zisindise.
38 Kwaye ke kubhalwe nombhalo phezu kwakhe, ngamagama esiGrike, nawesiRoma, nawesiHebhere, kwathiwa, lo nguKumkani wamaYuda.
Ke kaloku, omnye wabenzi bobubi ababexhonyiwe wayemnyelisa, esithi, Ukuba wena unguye uKristu, zisindise, nathi usisindise.
40 Waphendula ke omnye wamkhalimela, esithi, Akumoyiki na wena uThixo, ukwakoku kugwetywa nje?
41 Thina okunene sigwetywe ngobulungisa; kuba thina samkela umvuzo wemisebenzi yethu; kodwa yena lo akenzanga nto ingendawo.

42 Wathi kuYesu, Uze undikhumbule, Nkosi, xa uthe weza usebukumkanini bakho.
43 Wathi ke uYesu kuye, Inene, ndithi kuwe, Namhlanje uya kuba nam eParadisi.
44 Ke kaloku, kwakumalunga nelixa lesithandathu, kwaza kwakho ubumnyama phezu kwawo umhlaba uphela, kwada kwalilixa lesithoba.
45 Lenziwa mnyama ilanga, lathi ikhuselo lengcwele lakrazuka kubini.
46 Wadanduluka ngezwi elikhulu uYesu, wathi, Bawo, ndiyawunikela ezandleni zakho umoya wam. Akuba etshilo, waphuma umphefumlo.
47 Ke kaloku umthetheli-khulu, akukubona okuhlileyo, wazukisa uThixo, esithi, Inene, lo mntu ubelilungisa.
48 Zathi zonke izihlwele ezabe zibuthelene kuloo mbonelo, zakukubona okuhlileyo, zabuya zibetha izifuba zazo.
49 Baye ke bonke abazana naye bemi kude, nabafazi ababelandelene naye, bevela kwelaseGalili, bezikhangela ezi zinto.
50 Kwaye kukho indoda egama linguYosefu, ibhunga; waye eyindoda elungileyo, elilungisa;
51 lowo ubengavumelananga necebo labo, nokwenza kwabo; wayengowaseArimati, umzi wamaYuda, owayebulindile naye ubukumkani bukaThixo.
52 eyathi yona yeza kuPilato, yawucela umzimba kaYesu.
53 Yawuthula, yawusongela kwilinen entle; yawubeka engcwabeni elixholwe etyeni, ekungazanga kulale bani kulo.
54 Loo mhla wawungowokulungiselela, nesabatha ibisondele.
55 Balandela ke nabafazi, ababehamba naye, bevela kwelaseGalili, balikhangela ingcwaba, nokubekwa komzimba wakhe.
56 Babuya ke, balungisa ubulawu namafutha aqholiweyo. baphumla ngomhla wesabatha ngokomthetho.

ISAHLUKO 24

1 Ke kaloku, ngolokuqala usuku lweveki, ngesifingo sokusa, beza engcwabeni, bephethe ubulawu ababebulungisile, kukho nabanye kubo.
2 Balifumana ke ilitye liqengqiwe, lesuka engcwabeni.
3 Bakuba bengenile, abawufumananga umzimba weNkosi uYesu.
4 Kwathi, ekukhohlweni kwabo yile nto, kwabonakala amadoda amabini, ebafikela, eneengubo ezibengezelayo.
5 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bangenelwe kukoyika, beqondele emhlabeni, athi kubo, Yini na ukuba ophilileyo nimfune phakathi kwabafileyo?
6 Akakho apha, uvukile; khumbulani ukuthetha kwakhe kuni, oko wayeseseGalili.
7 esithi, UNyana woMntu umelwe kukuthi anikelwe ezandleni zabantu aboni, abethelelwe emnqamlezweni, athi ngomhla wesithathu abuye avuke.
8 Bawakhumbula ke amazwi akhe.
9 bebuyile engcwabeni, bazibika zonke ezo zinto kwabalishumi elinamnye, nakubo bonke abanye.
10 Baye ke bengooMariya waseMagadala, noYohana, noMariya unina kaYakobi, nabanye abafazi ababenabo, abazixelayo ezo zinto kubapostile.
11 Athi amazwi abo abonakala njengentsomi kubo, abakholwa.
12 Wesuka ke uPetros, wagidima waya engcwabeni; athi eqondele, azibone iilinen abesongelwe kuzo, zilele zodwa; wemka, emangalisiwe koko kuhlileyo.
13 Kwabonakala kusiya babini bakubo, kwangaloo mini, kumzana ozitadiya zimashumi mathandathu, umgama wawo neYerusalem, ogama liyiEmawusi.
14 Baye bona bexoxa bodwa ngazo zonke izinto ezibe zihlile.
15 Kwathi besathetha bebuzana, uYesu ngenkqu wasondela wahamba nabo.
16 Kuloko amehlo abo ayebanjiwe, ukuba bangamazi.
17 Wathi ke kubo, Ziindawo zini na ezi nincokola ngazo, nihamba nibe nithe matshamatsha?
18 Uphendule ke omnye, lo ugama linguKleyopa, wathi kuye, Umhambi eYerusalem apha nguwe wedwa na, ukuba ungazazi nje izinto ezihle khona ngazo ezi mini?
19 Wathi kubo, Ziphi na? Bathi ke bona kuye, EzingoYesu waseNazarete, obeyindoda engumprofeti, enobunkunkqele ekwenzeni nasekuthetheni, phambi koThixo nabo bonke abantu;
20 ukuba bathini na ababingeleli abakhulu nabaphathi bethu ukumnikela ukuba agwetywe afe, bambethelela nasemnqamlezweni.
21 Ke kaloku, thina besithembe ukuba nguye oza kukhulula uSirayeli ngentlawulelo; kunjalonje ke, namhla lusuku lwesithathu zenzekile ezo zinto.
22 kananjalo abasikhwankqisile nabafazi abathile bakukowethu, ababe bekusasa engcwabeni;
23 Zakuba zingawufumani umzimba wakhe, zeza zisithi, zibone nombono wezithunywa zezulu, ezibe zisithi uhleli.
24 Basuka nabathile ababenathi, baya engcwabeni, bafika kunjengoko babetshilo abafazi; ke yena abambonanga.
25 Wathi ke yena kubo, Oyi!
26 UKristu ubengamelwe na kukuthi abuve obu bunzima, aze angene eluzukweni lwakhe?
27 Uqalele ke kuMoses nakubo bonke abaprofeti, wabachazela kuzo zonke izibhalo iindawo ezingaye.
28 Basondela kuloo mzana babesiya kuwo; wanga yena uyegqitha.
29 Bamzama, besithi, Hlala nathi; ngokuba kuza kuhlwa, nemini seyimkile. Wangena ukuba ahlale nabo.
30 Kwathi, ekungqengqeni kwakhe ngasesithebeni ndawonye nabo, wasithabatha isonka, wasikelela, waqhekeza, wabanika.
31 Aqabuka amehlo abo, bamazi; Wanyamalala emehlweni abo.
32 Batshono ukuthi, Intliziyo yethu ibingavuthi na ngaphakathi kwethu, xa ebethetha nathi endleleni, naxa ebesityhilela izibhalo?
33 Besuka kwangelo lixa, babuyela eYerusalem, babafumana abalishumi elinamnye, bequkene ndawonye nabo babenabo;
34 besithi, INkosi inene ivukile, yabonakala kuSimon.
35 Baye nabo bezichankcisa izinto zendlela, nokwazeka kwayo kubo ekuqhekezeni isonka.
36 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bayazithetha ezo zinto, uYesu ngokwakhe wema phakathi kwabo, wathi kubo, Uxolo malube nani.
37 Besuka ke bankwantya, bangenelwa kukoyika, beba babone umshologu.
38 Wathi kubo, Yini na ukuba nothuke? Yini na ukuba kunyuke izicamango ezintliziyweni zenu?

39 Khangelani izandla zam neenyawo zam, ngokuba ndim kanye; ngokuba umshologu awunanyama namathambo, njengokuba nindibona ndinawo mna.
40 Utshilo, wababonisa izandla neenyawo zakhe.
41 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba abakakholwa, ngenxa yovuyo, bemangalisiwe, wathi kubo, Ninanto na idliwayo apha?
42 Bamnika ke intwana yentlanzi eyosiweyo, neyenqatha lobusi;
43 Wathabatha, wadla phambi kwabo.
44 Uthe ke kubo, Ngawo la amazwi endawathethayo kuni ndisenani, okokuba zimelwe kukuzaliseka zonke izinto ezibhaliweyo emthethweni kaMoses, nasebaprofetini, nasezindumisweni; malunga nam.
45 Wandula wayivula ingqiqo yabo, ukuze baziqonde izibhalo;
46 wathi kubo, Kubhaliwe ngokunjalo, umelwe ngokunjalo uKristu kukuthi eve ubunzima, abuye avuke kwabafileyo ngomhla wesithathu;
47 nokuba kuvakaliswe egameni lakhe inguquko noxolelo lwezono kuzo zonke iintlanga, kuqalelwa eYerusalem.
48 Nina ke ningamangqina ezi zinto.
49 Yabonani, mna ndilithumela kuni idinga likaBawo; ke nina hlalani kuwo umzi oyiYerusalem, nide nambathiswe amandla aphuma enyangweni.
50 Ke kaloku wabarholela ngaphandle, kwada kwaya eBhetani, waziphakamisa izandla zakhe, wabasikelela.
51 Kwathi, ekubasikeleleni kwakhe, wahlukana nabo, wenyuswa waya emazulwini.
52 Baza bona, bakuba bequbudile kuye, babuyela eYerusalem benovuyo olukhulu.
53 Bamana behleli etempileni, bedumisa, bebonga uThixo. Amen.

UYohane

ISAHLUKO 1

1 Ekuqalekeni ube ekho uLizwi, waye uLizwi ekuye uThixo, waye uLizwi enguThixo.
2 Yena lowo ebekho ekuqalekeni kuThixo.
3 Izinto zonke zabakho ngaye; engekho yena, akubangakho nanye into ethe yabakho.
4 Kuye kwakukho ubomi; baye obo bomi baba lukhanyiso eluntwini.
5 Ukhanyiso ke olo lukhanya ebumnyameni; kwaye ubumnyama abuzange bukoyise ukukhanya kwalo.
6 Kwakho mntu uthunyiweyo evela kuThixo, ugama linguYohane.
7 Lowo weza kuba lingqina, ukuze angqine ngalo ukhanyiso, ukuze bonke bakholwe ngaye.
8 Yena lowo ubengelulo ukhanyiso; weza kungqina ngalo ukhanyiso.
9 Waye ke yena elukhanyiso oluyinyaniso, olubakhanyiselayo abantu bonke, esiza ehlabathini.
10 Ube esehlabathini ke, ihlabathi labakho ngaye, ke ihlabathi alamazi.
11 Weza kwabakhe, baza abakhe abamamkela.
12 Ke bonke abamamkelayo wabanika igunya lokuba babe ngabantwana bakaThixo, abo ke bakholwayo kwigama lakhe;
13 abangazalwanga ngagazi, nangakuthanda kwanyama, nangakuthanda kwandoda; bazalwa nguThixo.
14 ULizwi waba yinyama, wahlala phakathi kwethu, sabubukela ubuqaqawuli bakhe, ubuqaqawuli kanye bowokuphela kwamzeleyo uYise, ezele lubabalo nayinyaniso.
15 Uthi uYohane angqine ngaye, adanduluke esithi, Ubenguye lo bendithetha yena, ndisithi, Lowo uzayo emva kwam, usuke waba phambi kwam, ngokuba waye etanci kum.
16 Enzalisekweni yakhe thina sonke samkela kwaubabalo phezu kobabalo.
17 Ngokuba umthetho wawiswa ngoMoses, lwabakho lona ubabalo nenyaniso ngoYesu Kristu.
18 Akukho namnye wakha wambona uThixo; uNyana okuphela kwamzeleyo, lowo usesifubeni sikaYise, nguye ocacise oko.
19 Nabu ke ubungqina bukaYohane, oko amaYuda athuma ababingeleli nabaLevi, bephuma eYerusalem, ukuze bambuze besithi, Wena ungubani na?
20 Wavuma, akakhanyela; wavuma ke esithi, Andinguye uKristu mna.
21 Bambuza, besithi, Untoni na ke? UnguEliya na? Wathi yena, Andinguye. Unguye na umprofeti lowo? Wathi yena, Hayi.
22 Bathi ngoko kuye, Ungubani na? ukuze sibaphendule abo basithumileyo. Uthini na wena ngawe?
23 Wathi, Mna ndililizwi lodandulukayo entlango, lisithi, Yityenenezeni indlela yeNkosi, njengoko watshoyo uIsaya umprofeti.
24 Baye abo babethunyiwe bengabakubo abaFarisi.
25 Bambuza bathi kuye, Ubhaptizelani na phofu, ukuba wena akunguye uKristu, noEliya, nomprofeti lowo?
26 Wabaphendula uYohane, esithi, Mna ndibhaptiza ngamanzi; kanti ke phakathi kwenu kumi eningamaziyo nina;
27 Yena ngothe, esiza emva kwam nje, wesuka waba phambi kwam, endingafanelekileyo mna ukuba ndinyobulule umtya wembadada yakhe.
28 Ezi zinto zenzeka eBhetabhara, phesheya kweYordan, apho uYohane wayebhaptiza khona.
29 Ngengomso uYohane umbona uYesu esiza kuye, athi, Nantso iMvana kaThixo, ethwala isuse isono sehlabathi.
30 Nguye lo ndathi ngaye mna, Emva kwam kuza indoda, esuke yaba phambi, kwam; ngokuba yayitanci kum.
31 Bendingayazi nam; le nto ndeza mna, ndibhaptiza ngamanzi, kukuze ibonakalaliswe kuSirayeli.
32 Wangqina uYohane, esithi, Ndimbonile uMoya, esihla njengehobe, ephuma ezulwini, wahlala phezu kwakhe.
33 Ke nam bendingamazi, kodwa lowo wandithumayo ukuba ndibhaptize ngamanzi, nguye owathi kum, Lowo ùbone uMoya esihla phezu kwakhe, ahlale kuye, nguye obhaptiza ngoMoya oyiNgcwele.
34 Nam ndibonile, ndingqinile, ukuba lo nguye uNyana kaThixo.
35 Ngengomso ubuye wema uYohane nababini kubafundi bakhe;
36 ondele kuYesu ehamba, uthi, Nantso iMvana kaThixo.
37 Bamva ethetha abafundi ababini, bamlandela uYesu.
38 Ke kaloku ujikile uYesu, ababone belandela, athi kubo, Nifuna ntoni na? Bathi ke bona kuye, Rabhi (oko kukuthi ngentetho evakalayo, Mfundisi), uhlala phi na?
39 Athi kubo, Yizani nibone. Beza, babona ke apho ahlala khona; bahlala naye loo mini;
40 YayinguAndreya, umzalwana kaSimon Petros, omnye wabo babini, babeve kuYohane, bamlandela.
41 Yena ufumana kuqala owakhe umzalwana, uSimon, athi kuye, Simfumene uMesiya (oko kukuthi ngentetho evakalayo, uKristu).
42 Wamsa kuYesu; uthe ke uYesu wondela kuye, wathi, Wena unguSimon, unyana kaYona; kuya kuthiwa unguKefas, oko kukuthi ngentetho evakalayo, unguKefas.
43 Ngengomso uYesu wafuna ukuphuma aye kwelaseGalili; ufumana uFilipu, athi kuye, Ndilandele.
44 Ke kaloku uFilipu ebengowaseBhetesayida, womzi wakuloAndreya noPetros.
45 UFilipu ufumana uNataniyeli, athi kuye, Lowo uMoses wabhala ngaye emthethweni, kwanabaprofeti, simfumene, uYesu unyana kaYosefu, lowo waseNazarete.
46 Wathi uNataniyeli kuye, Inako na into elungileyo ukuphuma eNazarete? Athi uFilipu kuye, Yiza ubone.
47 UYesu wambona uNataniyeli esiza kuye, athi ngaye, Nanko umSirayeli inyaniso, ekungekho nkohliso kuye.
48 Athi uNataniyeli kuye, Undazi ngani na? Waphendula uYesu wathi kuye, Phambi kokuba uFilipu akubize, uphantsi komkhiwane, ndandikubona.
49 Aphendule uNataniyeli athi kuye, Rabhi, wena unguye uNyana kaThixo; wena unguye uKumkani wakwaSirayeli.
50 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuye, Ngokuba ndithe kuwe, Ndandikubona uphantsi komkhiwane, uyakholwa na? uya kubona izinto ezinkulu kunezi.
51 Athi kuye, Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Emveni koku niya kulibona izulu livulekile, nezithunywa zikaThixo zinyuka zisihla phezu koNyana woMntu.

ISAHLUKO 2

1 Kuthe ngomhla wesithathu kwabakho umsitho eKana yelaseGalili; waye unina kaYesu ekhona.
2 Wamenyelwa ke noYesu kwanabafundi bakhe emsithweni lowo.
3 Yakuphela iwayini, wathi unina kaYesu kuye, Abanawayini.
4 Uthi uYesu kuye, Yintoni na enam nawe, mfazi? ilixa lam alikafiki.
5 Athi unina kubalungiseleli, Asukuba ekuthetha kuni, kwenzeni.
6 Kwakumi khona ke imiphanda yamatye imithandathu, ngokwentlambululo yamaYuda, engena ngaminye iibhate ezimbini nantathu.
7 Athi kubo uYesu, Yizaliseni imiphanda ngamanzi. Bazizalisa zada zafikelela eludinini.
8 Athi kubo, Yikhani ngoku, nise kwinjoli. Bayithwala ke.
9 Ke kaloku, yakuweva injoli amanzi abenziwe iwayini, engayazi apho ivela khona;
10 Yathi kuye, Wonke umntu ubeka kuqala iwayini emnandi; yaye xa bathe basela bakholisa, andule ukubeka enganeno kwaleyo; wena uyibandezile iwayini emnandi, kwada kwangoku.
11 Oku kuqaleka kwemiqondiso wakwenza uYesu eKana yelaseGalili, walubonakalalisa Uzuko lwakhe; bakholwa kuye abafundi bakhe.
12 Emveni koko wehla waya eKapernahum, yena nonina, nabazalwana bakhe, nabafundi bakhe; bahlala khona iintsuku ezingeninzi.
13 Yayikufuphi ke ipasika yamaYuda; wenyuka uYesu waya eYerusalem.
14 Wabafumana etempileni ababethengisa ngeenkomo nezimvu namahobe, nabananisa ngemali behleli.
15 Wenza iziniya ngemizi, wabakhupha bonke etempileni, kwanezimvu neenkomo; wayiphalaza imali yabananisi, wazibhukuqa neetafile;
16 Wathi nakwabo bathengisa ngamahobe, Ezi zinto zisuseni apha; musani ukuyenza indlu kaBawo indlu yokuthengisela.
17 Bakhumbula ke abafundi bakhe, ukuba kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Ukuzondelela indlu yakho kundidlile kanye.
18 Aphendula ke ngoko amaYuda, athi kuye, Usibonisa mqondiso mni na, uzenza nje ezi zinto?
19 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Yichitheni le tempile, mna ke ndiya kuyivusa ngeentsuku ezintathu.
20 Athi ke ngoko amaYuda, Yayiminyaka imashumi mane anesithandathu nje isakhiwa le tempile, ke wena woyivusa ngeentsuku ezintathu na?
21 Yena ke wayethetha ngetempile yomzimba wakhe.
22 Uthe ngoko, akuvuka kwabafileyo, bakhumbula abafundi bakhe, ukuba ebekuthethile oko kubo. basikholwa isibhalo, nelizwi awalithethayo uYesu.
23 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba useYerusalem epasikeni, emthendelekweni, into eninzi yakholwa kulo igama lakhe, ibona imiqondiso abeyenza.
24 Ke yena uYesu akaziyekelanga kubo, ngenxa yokuba ebazi bonke;
25 nangokuba bekungafuneki kuye, ukuba kungqine bani ngaye umntu, kuba ubekwazi yena okungaphakathi komntu.

ISAHLUKO 3

1 Kwaye kukho ke umntu wakubaFarisi, ogama linguNikodemo, umphathi wamaYuda.
2 Lowo weza kuYesu ebusuku, wathi kuye, Rabhi, siyazi ukuba ungumfundisi ophuma kuThixo; kuba akukho namnye unako ukuyenza le miqondiso uyenzayo wena, ukuba uThixo akanaye.
3 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuye, Inene, inene, ndithi kuwe, Ukuba akathanga umntu azalwe ngokutsha, akanakububona ubukumkani bukaThixo.
4 Uthi uNikodemo kuye, Angathini na umntu ukuzalwa emdala? Unokungena na okwesibini esizalweni sikanina, azalwe?
5 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Inene, inene, ndithi kuwe, Ukuba umntu akathanga azalwe ngamanzi nanguMoya, akanakungena ebukumkanini bukaThixo.
6 Okuzelwe yinyama kuyinyama; Oko kuzelwe nguMoya kungumoya.
7 Musa ukumangaliswa kukuba ndithe kuwe, Nimelwe kukuthi nizalwe ngokutsha.
8 Umoya uphepheza apho uthanda khona, ùsive isandi sawo, kodwa ungawazi apho uvela khona, nalapho úya khona: bakwanjalo bonke abazelwe nguMoya.
9 Waphendula uNikodemo wathi kuye, Zingathini na ezi zinto ukuba nokubakho?
10 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuye, Wena, ungumfundisi nje wakwaSirayeli, akuzazi na ezi zinto?
11 Inene, inene, ndithi kuwe, Sithetha esikwaziyo, singqine esikubonileyo; nisuke ningabamkeli ubungqina bethu.
12 Ukuba ndinixelele izinto ezisemhlabeni, naza anakholwa, nothini na ukukholwa, ukuba ndithe ndanixelela izinto ezisemazulwini?
13 Akukho namnye unyukileyo waya emazulwini, ngulowo yedwa wehla ephuma emazulwini, uNyana woMntu, lowo usemazulwini.
14 Njengokuba ke uMoses wayiphakamisayo inyoka entlango, umelwe kukuphakanyiswa ngokunjalo uNyana woMntu;
15 ukuze bonke abakholwayo kuye bangatshabalali, koko babe nobomi obungunaphakade.
16 Kuba wenjenje uThixo ukulithanda kwakhe ihlabathi, ude wancama uNyana wakhe okuphela kwamzeleyo, ukuze bonke abakholwayo kuye bangatshabalali, koko babe nobomi obungunaphakade.
17 Kuba uThixo akamthumanga uNyana wakhe ehlabathini, ukuze aligwebe ihlabathi; ukuze ihlabathi lisindiswe ngaye.
18 Lowo ukholwayo kuye, akagwetywa; ke lowo ungakholwayo, uselegwetyiwe, ngokuba engakholwanga kwigana loNyana okuphela kwamzeleyo uThixo.
19 Ke kaloku, umgwebo nguwo lo, ukuba ukhanyiso lufikile ehlabathini, baza abantu bathanda ubumnyama ngaphezu kokhanyiso, kuba imisebenzi yabo ingendawo.
20 Kuba bonke abenza okubi, bayaluthiya ukhanyiso, bangezi elukhanyisweni, ukuze imisebenzi yabo ingohlwaywa.
Ke lowo uyenzayo inyaniso uyeza elukhanyisweni, ukuze imisebenzi yakhe ibonakalaliswe; ngokuba isetyenzelwe kuThixo.
22 Emveni kwezi zinto, weza uYesu nabafundi bakhe emhlabeni wakwaYuda; walibala khona apho nabo, wabhaptiza.

23 Waye ke noYohane ebhaptiza e-Enon, kufuphi neSalem, ngokuba amanzi abemaninzi khona apho; babesiza ke babhaptizwe.
24 Kuba ebengekaphoswa entolongweni uYohane.
25 Kwabakho ke imbuzwano kubafundi bakaYohane namaYuda ngokuhlanjululwa.
26 Beza kuYohane, bathi kuye, Rabhi, lowa wayenawe phesheya kweYordan, umngqinela, yabona, yena uyabhaptiza; beza kuye ke bonke.
27 Waphendula uYohane wathi, Akanakwamkela nto umntu, engayinikwanga ivela emazulwini.
Nani ngokwenu niyandingqinela ukuba ndathi, Andinguye uKristu mna; ndathi, Ndithunyiwe phambi kwakhe.
29 Lowo unomtshakazi ngumyeni; isihlobo ke somyeni, esimiyo simve, sivuya kunene ngenxa yezwi lomyeni; ngoko olu luvuyo lwam luzalisekile.
30 Yena umelwe kukuthi ande, ndinciphe ke mna.
31 Lowo uvela phezulu ungaphezu kwabo bonke; lowo ungowehlabathi ungowasemhlabeni, kwaye uthetha okwehlabathi; lowo uvela ezulwini ungaphezu kwabo bonke.
32 akubonileyo ke wakuva, uyakungqina oko; akukho bani ubamkelayo ubungqina bakhe.
33 Lowo ubamkeleyo ubungqina bakhe, utywine waqinisela ukuthi, uThixo uyinyaniso;
34 kuba lowo uthunywe nguThixo, uthetha amazwi kaThixo; kuba uThixo akamniki uMoya ngomlinganiselo.
35 UYise uyamthanda uNyana; uzinikele zonke izinto esandleni sakhe.
36 Lowo ukholwayo kuNyana, unobomi obungunaphakade; ke lowo ungamviyo uNyana, akayi kubona bomi; ingqumbo kaThixo ihleli phezu kwakhe.

ISAHLUKO 4

1 Ithe ngoko iNkosi, yakwazi ukuba abaFarisi bavile ukuba uYesu ugqithisile kuYohane ngokwenza nokubhaptiza abafundi;
2 (Nakuba uYesu ngokwakhe engabhaptizanga, kwakubhaptiza abafundi bakhe),
3 yalishiya yona elakwaYuda, yabuya yaya kwelaseGalili.
4 Wayemelwe kukuthi ke alicande elakwaSamari.
5 Wafika ke emzini welakwaSamari ekuthiwa yiSikare, kufuphi nomhlaba awathi uYakobi wawunika uYosefu unyana wakhe.
6 Ke kaloku belilapho iqula likaYakobi. Uthe ke ngoko uYesu, ebulalekile kukuhamba, wahlala enjalo phezu komthombo;
7 Kufika intokazi yelamaSamariya, isiza kukha amanzi, athi uYesu kuyo, Ndiphe ndisele.
8 Kuba abafundi bakhe bebemke baya kuthenga ukudla kuwo umzi.
9 Ithi ngoko intokazi engumSamariyakazi kuye, Uthini na wena, ungumYuda nje, ukucela kum into eselwayo, ndingumSamariyakazi nje? kuba amaYuda akanazinkqubano namaSamariya.
10 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuyo, Ukuba ubusazi isipho sikaThixo, nokuba ngubani na lo uthi kuwe, Ndiphe ndisele; unge ucele kuye wena, wakupha amanzi aphilileyo.
11 Ithi intokazi kuye, Nkosi, akunanto yakukha, nequla linzulu; uwazuza phi na ke amanzi aphilileyo lawo?
12 Wena umkhulu yini na kunobawo wethu uYakobi, owasinikayo iqula eli, wayesela kulo yena, nabantwana bakhe, nemfuyo yakhe?
13 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuyo, Bonke abasela kula manzi, baya kubuya banxanwe;
14 ke yena othe wasela kuwo amanzi, endiya kumpha wona mna, akasayi kuza anxanwe naphakade; kodwa amanzi, endiya kumpha wona, abe ngumthombo kuye wamanzi ampompozela ebomini obungunaphakade.
15 Ithi intokazi kuye, Nkosi, ndiphe loo manzi, ukuze ndinganxanwa, ndingezi nokuza kukha apha.
16 Athi uYesu kuyo, Hamba uye kubiza indoda yakho, uze apha.
17 Yaphendula intokazi yathi, Andinandoda. Wathi ke uYesu kuyo, Ulungisile ukuthi, Andinandoda;
18 kuba ubunamadoda amahlanu; onayo ngoku asindoda yakho, unyanisile ukutsho.
19 Ithi intokazi kuye, Nkosi, ndiyabona ukuba ungumprofeti wena.
20 Oobawo bethu babenqula kule ntaba; nina ke nithi iseYerusalem indawo apho abantu bamelwe kukunqula khona.
21 Athi uYesu kuyo, Ntokazindini, kholwa ndim, ukuba kuza ilixa, eningasayi kuthi nakule ntaba, naseYerusalem, nimnqule uBawo.
22 Nina ninqula eningakwaziyo; thina sinqula esikwaziyo; ngokuba usindiso luphuma kumaYuda.
23 Kodwa kuza ilixa, nangoku selikho, xa abanquli abayinyaniso baya kumnqula uBawo ngoMoya nangenyaniso; kuba uBawo ufuna abanjalo ukumnqula.
24 UThixo unguMoya; abo ke bamnqulayo bamelwe kukumnqula ngoMoya nangenyaniso.
25 Ithi intokazi kuye, Ndiyazi ukuba uMesiya uyeza, ekuthiwa nguKristu; xa athe weza yena, uya kusityela izinto zonke.
26 Athi uYesu kuyo, Mna ndithethayo nawe ndinguye.
27 Kwathi kwangoko bafika abafundi bakhe, bamangaliswa kukuba athethe nomntu oyinkazana; noko ke akubangakho namnye owathi. Ufuna ntoni na? okanye, Yini na ukuba uthethe nayo?
28 Yawushiya ngoko umphanda wayo intokazi, yemka yaya ekhaya;
29 Yizani, nibone umntu ondixelele izinto zonke endakha ndazenza; lo akangebi nguye uKristu yini na?
30 Baphuma ke ekhaya, baye besiza kuye.
31 Ke kaloku, kweso sithuba abafundi babemthandaza, besithi, Rabhi, yidla.
32 Uthe ke yena kubo, Mna ndinokudla endikudlayo, eningakwaziyo nina.
33 Babethetha bodwa ngoko abafundi, besithi, Ingaba kukho omziseleyo na ukudla?
34 Athi uYesu kubo, Okwam ukudla kukuba ndenze ukuthanda kowandithumayo, ndiwufeze umsebenzi wakhe.
35 Anitsho na nina ukuthi, Kusele iinyanga ezine, kuvunwe? Yabonani, ndithi kuni, Waphakamiseni amehlo enu, niwakhangele amasimi; ngokuba aselemhlophe ukuba kuvunwe.
36 Novunayo wamkela umvuzo, abuthele isiqhamo ebomini obungunaphakade, ukuze nalowo uhlwayelayo avuye, kunye nalowo uvunayo.
37 Kuba likule nto ilizwi eliyinyaniso, eli lithi, Omnye uyahlwayela, nomnye avune.

38 Mna ndanithuma ukuvuna oko ningabulalekanga kuko nina; abanye babulalekile, naza nangena nina ekubulalekeni kwabo.
39 Ke kaloku, kwakholwa kuye into eninzi yamaSamariya kuloo mzi, ngenxa yelizwi lentokazi leyo, yangqinayo yathi, Undityele izinto zonke endakha ndazenza.
40 Akufika ngoko kuye amaSamariya, amcela ukuba ahlale nawo; wahlala khona ke imihla emibini.
41 Into eninzi yakholwa ngakumbi ngenxa yelizwi lakhe.
42 Babesithi kwintokazi leyo, Asisakholwa ngenxa yokuthetha kwakho, kuba sizivele thina ngokwethu, sazi ukuba, inyaniso, lo unguye uMsindisi wehlabathi, uKristu.
43 Ke kaloku, emveni kwemihla emibini leyo, waphuma khona, wemka waya kwelaseGalili.
44 Kuba uYesu ngokwakhe wangqina, ukuba umprofeti akanambeko kowabo.
45 Xenikweni ngoko wafikayo kwelaseGalili, bamamkela abaseGalili ababezibonile zonke izinto awazenzayo eYerusalem emthendelekweni; kuba babeyile nabo emthendelekweni.
46 Wabuya ngoko weza uYesu eKana yelaseGalili, apho amanzi ebewenze iwayini. Kwaye kukho igosa lakomkhulu elithile, elinyana wayesifa eKapernahum.
47 Lithe lakuva lona ukuba uYesu uphumile kwaYuda, wafika kwelaseGalili, laya kuye, lamcela ukuba ehle amphilise unyana walo, kuba ebeza kubhubha.
48 Wathi ngoko uYesu kulo, Ukuba anithanga nibone imiqondiso nemimangaliso, anisayi kukha nikholwe.
49 Lithi kuye igosa lakomkhulu, Nkosi, yihla, engekabhubhi umntwana wam.
50 Athi uYesu kuyo, Hamba uhambe; unyana wakho uhleli. Wakholwa umntu lowo lilizwi awalithethayo uYesu kuye, wahamba ke.
51 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba usesihla, izicaka zakhe zamhlangabeza, zambikela zisithi, Unyana wakho uhleli.
52 Wabuza ngoko kuzo ilixa aqale ukuchacha ngalo; zathi kuye, Izolo, ngelixa lesixhenxe, yamyeka icesina.
53 Wazi ngoko uyise, ukuba bekukwangelo lixa abethe ngalo uYesu kuye, Unyana wakho uhleli; wakholwa, yena nendlu yakhe iphela.
54 Lo mqondiso ke wesibini wawenza uYesu, ekuphumeni kwakhe kwelakwaYuda, wafika kwelaseGalili.

ISAHLUKO 5

Emveni kwezi zinto, kwaye kukho umthendeleko wamaYuda; wenyuka uYesu waya eYerusalem.
2 Ke kaloku kukho eYerusalem apho, ngakwelezimvu isango, ichibi, ekuthiwa ukubizwa yiBhetesda ngesiHebhere, lineevaranda ezintlanu.
3 Kwakulele kuzo inkitha eninzi yemilwelwe: iimfama, iziqhwala, abome umzimba, belinde ukuzanyazanyiswa kwamanzi.
4 Kuba isithunywa sezulu ngaxesha lithile besisihla, singene echibini, siwagxobhagxobhe amanzi; lowo ngoko ubethe angene tanci emva kokugxojwagxojwagxojwa kwamanzi, ubephila nakusiphi na isifo abebanjwe siso.
5 Ke kaloku, bekukho mntu uthile apho, ubeminyaka imashumi mathathu anesibhozo engumlwelwe.
6 UYesu embona lowo elele, esazi ukuba uselenexesha elikhulu enjalo, uthi kuye, Uyafuna na ukuba uphile?
7 Waphendula umlwelwe wathi, Nkosi, andinamntu wokuthi, xa athe agxojwagxojwa amanzi, andiphose echibini. Kuthi ke, ndakubon' ukuba mna ndiyaya, ndiphangelwe ngomnye ukuhla.
8 Athi uYesu kuye, Vuka, uthabathe ukhuko lwakho, uhambe.
9 Usuke kwaoko waphila umntu, waluthabatha ukhuko lwakhe, wahamba. Ke kaloku kwakuyisabatha loo mini.
10 Ayesithi ke amaYuda kophilisiweyo, Yisabatha; akuvumelekile ukuba uthwale ukhuko lwakho.
11 Wawaphendula wathi, Owandiphilisayo, nguye owathi kum, Thabatha ukhuko lwakho, uhambe.
12 Ambuza ngoko athi, Ngubani na yena loo mntu uthe kuwe, Thabatha ukhuko lwakho, uhambe?
13 Ke kaloku, owaphiliswayo ebengazi ukuba ngubani na; kuba uYesu wathi shwaka, kwakubon' ukuba kukho izihlwele kuloo ndawo.
14 Emveni kwezi zinto, uYesu umfumana etempileni, athi kuye, Uyabona, uphilile;
15 Wemka umntu lowo, waxela kumaYuda, ukuba nguYesu omenze waphila.
16 Ngenxa yoko ayemtshutshisa uYesu amaYuda, afuna ukumbulala; ngokuba wayesenza ezo zinto ngesabatha.
17 Wawaphendula ke uYesu wathi, UBawo uyasebenza kude kube ngoku, nam ndiyasebenza.
18 Ngenxa yoko ke ayefuna ngakumbi amaYuda ukumbulala; ngokuba ubengaphule sabatha yodwa, wayetshilo nokuthi, uThixo ngowakhe uYise, ezenza alingane noThixo.
Waphendula ngoko uYesu, wathi kuwo, Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, UNyana akanakwenza nto ngokwakhe, engathanga abone uYise eyenza; kuba izinto asukuba ezenza yena, uyazenza uNyana kwangokunjalo;
20 kuba uYise uyamthanda uNyana, ambonise izinto zonke azenzayo yena; uya kumbonisa nemisebenzi emikhulu kunale, ukuze nina nimangaliswe.
21 Kuba, njengokuba uYise abavusayo abafileyo, abadlise ubomi; kwangokunjalo noNyana ubadlisa ubomi abo athandayo.
22 Kuba uYise akagwebi namnye; uthe umgwebo wonke wawunikela kuNyana;
23 ukuze bonke bambeke uNyana, kwanjengoko bambekayo uYise. Lowo ungambekiyo uNyana, akambeki uYise owamthumayo.
24 Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Lowo ulivayo ilizwi lam, akholwe ngulowo wandithumayo, unobomi obungunaphakade; akezi ekugwetyweni; uphume ekufeni wangena ebomini.
25 Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Kuza ilixa, nangoku selikho, xa abafileyo baya kuliva ilizwi loNyana kaThixo, bathi abalivileyo badle ubomi.
26 Kuba njengokuba uYise enabo ubomi kuye ngokwakhe; ngokunjalo wamnika noNyana ukuba abe nobomi kuye ngokwakhe.
27 Wamnika negunya lokugweba, ngokuba enguNyana woMntu.
28 Musani ukumangaliswa kuko oko; ngokuba kuza ilixa abaya kuthi ngalo bonke abasemangcwabeni balive ilizwi lakhe;
29 Kwaye baya kuphuma; beze eluvukweni lobomi; nabo benza izinto ezimbi, beze eluvukweni lokugwetywa.

30 Mna ngokwam andinakwenza nto; njengoko ndivayo, ndigweba ngako, nomgwebo wam ububulungisa; ngokuba andifuni kuthanda kwam, ndifuna ukuthanda kukaBawo owandithumayo.
31 Ukuba mna ndisuka ndizingqinele, ubungqina bam abungebi yiyo inene.
32 Kukho omnye ongqinayo ngam; ndiyazi ke, ukuba buyinene ubungqina angqinayo ngam.
33 Nina nithumele kuYohane; uyingqinele ke inyaniso.
34 Mna ke andamkeli bungqina mntwini; ndizithetha ezi zinto, ukuze nina nisindiswe.
35 Yena lowo waye esisibane esidangazelayo, esikhanyayo, na ke nina nathanda ukugcoba umzuzwana ekukhanyeni kwakhe.
36 Mna ke ndinabo ubungqina obungaphezu kobukaYohane; kuba imisebenzi awandinikayo uBawo ukuba ndiyifeze, yona le misebenzi ndiyenzayo mna, iyangqina ngam, ukuba uBawo undithumile.
37 NoBawo owandithumayo, yena ungqinile ngam. Anizanga nilive izwi lakhe nakanye, niyibone nembonakalo yakhe.
38 Ilizwi lakhe anihleli kuni, kuba anikholwa kulowo amthumileyo.
39 Ziphengululeni izibhalo; ngokuba nina niba ninobomi obungunaphakade kuzo; zaye zona zingqina ngam.
40 Nibe ke nina ningathandi ukuza kum, ukuze nibe nobomi.
41 Andamkeli luzuko bantwini.
42 Ndiyanazi nina, ukuba uthando lukaThixo aninalo ngaphakathi kwenu.
43 Mna ndize egameni likaBawo, anindamkeli; ukuba omnye uthe weza ngelilelakhe igama, nomamkela yena.
44 Ningathini na ukuba nako ukukholwa, nisamkelela uzuko omnye komnye nje nina, nibe uzuko lona oluvela kuThixo yedwa ningalufuni?
45 Ningabi ndiya kunimangalela kuBawo mna; ukho onimangalelayo, uMoses, lowo nimthembileyo nina.
46 Kuba, ukuba benikholiwe nguMoses, ninge nikholiwe ndim; kuba yena wabhala ngam.
47 Ke ukuba anikholwa zizibhalo zakhe, nothini na ukukholwa ngamazwi am?

ISAHLUKO 6

Emveni kwezi zinto, wemka uYesu, waya phesheya kolwandle lwaseGalili, lwaseTibheriya.
2 Walandelwa ke indimbane enkulu, ngokuba yayiyibona imiqondiso yakhe abeyenza kwabafayo.
3 Ke kaloku, wenyuka uYesu waya entabeni, wahlala phantsi khona nabafundi bakhe.
4 Yaye ke ikufuphi ipasika, umthendeleko wamaYuda.
5 Ewaphakamisile ngoko uYesu amehlo akhe, ebone isihlwele esikhulu sisiza kuye, wathi kuFilipu, Sozithenga phi na izonka, ukuze badle aba?
6 Ubesitsho ke emlinga; kuba ubeyazi yena into abeza kuyenza.
7 UFilipu wamphendula wathi, Izonka zeedenariyo ezimakhulu mabini azibanele, ukuze elowo athabathe intwana.
8 Athi kuye omnye kubafundi bakhe, uAndreya, umzalwana kaSimon Petros,
9 Kukho nkwenkwana apha, inezonka ezihlanu zerhasi neentlanzi ezimbini; kodwa ke ziyintoni na ezo kwabangakanana?
10 Uthe ke uYesu, Bahlaliseni phantsi abantu. Kwaye ke kukho utyani obuninzi kuloo ndawo. Ahlala phantsi ke amadoda, engathi amawaka mahlanu inani.
11 Wazithabatha ke uYesu izonka; wathi akubulela wababela abafundi, bathi ke abafundi babela abo babehleli phantsi. kwaba kwanjalo nakwiintlanzi, ngangokuthanda kwabo.
12 Bakuhlutha ke, uthi kubafundi bakhe, Buthani amaqhekeza aseleyo, ukuze kungonakali.
13 Babutha ngoko, bazalisa iingobozi zalishumi elinazibini ngamaqhekeza abesele kubo ababedlile, ezonka ezihlanu zerhasi.
14 Ngoko abantu abo, bakuwubona umqondiso awawenzayo uYesu, bathi, Lo nguye inyaniso umprofeti lowo uzayo ehlabathini.
15 Uthe ngoko uYesu, esazi ukuba bahlalele ukuza kumbamba ngamandla, bamenze ukumkani, wabuya wemka, waya entabeni Yena yedwa.
16 Ke kaloku, kwakuhlwa, behla abafundi bakhe, baya elwandle.
17 Bengenile ke emkhombeni, baluwela ulwandle, besiya eKapernahum. kwakusekumnyama, waye uYesu engafikanga kubo.
18 Lwaye nolwandle lusilwa, kananjalo kuvuthuza umoya omkhulu.
19 Bakuba ngoko begweqile izitadiya ezingathi zimashumi mabini anantlanu, nokuba zimashumi mathathu, bambona uYesu ehamba phezu kolwandle, esondela ngasemkhombeni;
20 Athi ke yena kubo, Ndim; musani ukoyika.
21 Bathanda ngoko ukumamkela emkhombeni, wafika umkhombe kwaoko.
22 Ngengomso, zathi iindimbane ezibemi phesheya kolwandle, zakubona ukuba akukho sikhephe wumbi khona, ingenguwo lowo bangene kuwo abafundi bakhe, nokuba uYesu akangenanga nabafundi bakhe emkhombeni, wangena emkhombeni, wakungena emkhombeni wabafundi bakhe. abafundi bemka bodwa;
23 (Kodwa kweza eminye imikhombe evela eTibheriya, kufuphi nendawo apho babedle isonka, emva kokuba iNkosi yayibulele)
24 xeshikweni ke indimbane yabonayo ukuba uYesu akakho apho nabafundi bakhe, besuka bangena nabo emikhombeni, beza eKapernahum, bemfuna uYesu.
25 Bathe bakumfumana phesheya kolwandle, bathi kuye, Rabhi, ufike nini na apha?
26 Wabaphendula uYesu wathi, Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Anindifuni ngakuba nabona imiqondiso; nindifuna ngokuba nadla kwezaa zonka, nahlutha.
27 Musani ukusebenzela ukudla okutshabalalayo; sebenzelani ukudla okuhlala kuse ebomini obungunaphakade, aya kunipha kona uNyana woMntu; kuba uYise uThixo utywine waqinisela yena lowo.
28 Bathe ngoko kuye, Masenze ntoni na, ukuze sisebenze imisebenzi kaThixo?
29 Waphendula uYesu, wathi kubo, Umsebenzi kaThixo nguwo lo, ukuba nikholwe kuye othunyiweyo nguye.
30 Bathi ngoko kuye, Wenza mqondiso mni na ke ngoko, ukuze sibone, sikholwe nguwe? Usebenza ntoni na?

31 Oobawo bona badla imana entlango; njengokuba kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Wabanika isonka siphuma ezulwini, ukuba badle sona.
32 Uthe ngoko uYesu kubo, Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, AsinguMoses oninike isonka esiphuma ezulwini; nguBawo oninika isonka esiphuma ezulwini, esiyinyaniso.
33 Kuba isonka sikaThixo sesi sehlayo ezulwini, silinike ubomi ihlabathi.
34 Bathi ke ngoko kuye, Nkosi, sinike eso sonka ngamaxa onke.
35 Wathi ke uYesu kubo, Isonka sobomi esi ndim; lowo uzayo kum, akasayi kulamba; lowo ukholwayo kum, akasayi kunxanwa naphakade.
36 Ndithe ke kuni, Nindibonile nokundibona, anakholwa noko.
37 Bonke andinikayo uBawo, baya kuza kum; nozayo kum, andisayi kukha ndimlahlele phandle.
38 ngokuba ndihle emazulwini, ndingaze kwenza ukuthanda kwam; ndize kwenza ukuthanda kwalowo wandithumayo.
39 Kuko ke oku ukuthanda kowandithumayo, kukaBawo:ukuba konke awandinikayo, ndingalahli nento kuko, ndikuvuse ngomhla wokugqibela.
40 Kuko ke oku ukuthanda kowandithumayo, ukuthi babe nobomi obungunaphakade bonke abambonayo uNyana, bakholwe kuye; ndaye mna ndiya kumvusa ngomhla wokugqibela.
41 Ayemkrokrela ngoko amaYuda, ngokuba wathi, Ndim isonka, esi sehlayo emazulwini.
42 Ayesithi ke, Lo asinguye na kanene uYesu, unyana kaYosefu, esimaziyo thina uyise nonina? Angáthini na ke ngoko ukuthi, Ndihle emazulwini?
43 Waphendula ngoko uYesu wathi kubo, Musani ukukrokra phakathi kwenu.
44 Akukho namnye unako ukuza kum, engathanga uBawo owandithumayo amtsale; ndaye mna ndiya kumvusa ngomhla wokugqibela.
45 Kubhaliwe ebaprofetini kwathiwa, Baye bonke beya kuba ngabafundiswa bakaThixo; Bonke ngoko abathe beva kuBawo, bafunda kuye, bayeza kum.
46 Kungekuba kukho bani umbonileyo uBawo, ingenguye ovela kuThixo;
47 Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Lowo ukholwayo kum unobomi obungunaphakade.
48 Ndim isonka sobomi.
49 Ooyihlo bayidla imana leyo entlango, bafile noko.
50 Siso eso isonka esihla emazulwini, esithi, ubani asidle, angafi.
51 Ndim isonka esiphilileyo, esi sehlayo emazulwini. Ukuba ubani uthe wasidla esi sonka, wodla ubomi ngonaphakade; ke isonka endiya kusinika mna siyinyama yam, endiya kuyinikela ubomi behlabathi.
52 Abambana ngoko amaYuda phakathi kwawo, esithi, Angathini na lo ukusinika inyama yakhe siyidle?
53 Wathi ngoko uYesu kuwo, Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Ukuba anithanga niyidle inyama yoNyana woMntu, nilisele igazi lakhe, aninabo ubomi kuni.
54 Lowo uyidlayo eyam inyama, alisele elam igazi, unobomi obungunaphakade; ndaye mna ndiya kumvusa ngomhla wokugqibela.
55 Kuba inyama yam ikukudla, inyaniso; negazi lam liluselo, inyaniso.
56 Lowo uyidlayo eyam inyama, alisele elam igazi, uhleli kum, nam ndihleli kuye.
57 Njengoko uBawo ophilileyo wandithumayo, ndibe nam ndidla ubomi ngaye uBawo, lowo undidlayo, uya kuphila ngam.
58 Siso eso isonka esehla emazulwini; kungenjengokuba ooyihlo bayidlayo imana, bafa noko. Lowo usidlayo esi sonka, uya kuphila ngonaphakade.
59 Ezi zinto wazithetha endlwini yesikhungu, efundisa eKapernahum.
60 Into eninzi ngoko kubafundi bakhe yakuva yathi, Lilizwi elinqabileyo eli; ngubani na onokuyiva?
61 Esazi uYesu ngaphakathi kwakhe, ukuba bayakrokra lilo abafundi bakhe, wathi kubo, Kuyanikhubekisa na oku?
62 Hi na ke, ukuba nithe nambona uNyana woMntu enyukela apho ebefudula ekhona?
63 Ngumoya odlisa ubomi; inyama yona ayincedi lutho. Amazwi la ndiwathethayo kuni mna angumoya, abubomi.
64 Kodwa kukho abathile kuni abangakholwayo. Kuba ebesazi kwasekuqalekeni uYesu, ukuba ngoobani na ababengakholwa, nokuba ngubani na oya kumngcatsha.
65 Wayesithi, Kungenxa yoku ndatshoyo kuni ukuthi, Akukho namnye unako ukuza kum, ukuba akathanga akunikwe nguBawo.
66 Ukususela ngelo xesha into eninzi yabafundi bakhe yabuya umva, ayaba sahamba naye.
67 Wathi ngoko uYesu kwabalishumi elinababini, Nani nifuna ukumka, yini na?
68 Wamphendula ngoko uSimon Petros wathi, Nkosi, sosuka siye kubani na? Nguwe onamazwi obomi obungunaphakade.
69 Nathi sikholiwe, sazile, ukuba wena unguye uKristu, uNyana kaThixo ophilileyo.
70 Wabaphendula uYesu wathi, Andininyulanga na mna, nina balishumi elinababini? ukanti omnye kuni ungumtyholi?
71 Wayethetha ke ngoYuda Sikariyoti kaSimon, kuba lowo ibinguye obeza kumngcatsha, engomnye weshumi elinababini.

ISAHLUKO 7

Emveni kwezi zinto, wayehamba uYesu kwelaseGalili; kuba ebengathandi ukuhamba kwelakwaYuda; ngokuba amaYuda ebefuna ukumbulala.
2 Ke kaloku, wawukufuphi umthendeleko wamaYuda weminquba.
3 Bathi ngoko kuye abazalwana bakhe, Gqitha apha, uye kwelakwaYuda, ukuze nabafundi bakho bayibone imisebenzi yakho oyenzayo.
4 Kuba akukho namnye wenza into emfihlekweni, abe yena ngokwakhe efuna ukuba sekuhleni. Ukuba uyazenza ezi zinto, zibonakalise ngokwakho kwihlabathi.
5 Kuba nabazalwana bakhe bebengakholwa kuye.
6 Wathi ngoko uYesu kubo, Ixesha lam alikabikho, ke elenu ixesha lihlala lilungile.
7 Ihlabathi alinakunithiya nina; mna ke liyandithiya, ngokuba mna ndingqina ngalo, ukuba imisebenzi yalo ayindawo.
8 Nyukani nina, niye kulo mthendeleko; mna andikanyuki, ndiye kulo mthendeleko; ngokuba ixesha lam alikazaliseki.

9 Akuba ke ezithethile ezi zinto kubo, wahlala kwelaseGalili.
10 Ke, bakuba benyukile abazalwana bakhe, wenyuka naye, waya emthendelekweni, kungekhona ekuhleni, kubusithela.
11 Ayemfuna ngoko amaYuda emthendelekweni, esithi, Uphi na yena?
12 Kwaye kukho ukukrokra okukhulu ngaye ebantwini; inxenye ibisithi, Ulungile; bambi ke besithi, Hayi; ke yena ulahlekisa abantu.
13 Noko ke bekungekho namnye ubethetha ngaye ngokusekuhleni, ngenxa yokoyika amaYuda.
14 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba sekuphakathi komthendeleko, wenyuka uYesu waya etempileni, wafundisa.
15 Amangaliswa ke amaYuda, esithi, Lo mfo ube nolwazi ngani na, engafundanga nje?
16 Wabaphendula uYesu, wathi, Eyam imfundiso asiyam, yeyalowo wandithumayo.
17 Ukuba kukho othi afune ukukwenza ukuthanda kwakhe, woyazi imfundiso le:ukuba iphuma kuThixo, nokuba mna ndithetha okukokwam, kusini na.
18 Lowo uthetha okwakhe, ufuna olulolwakhe uzuko; ke lowo ufuna uzuko lowamthumayo, uyinene yena, akukho kungalungisi kuye.
19 Umthetho aniwunikelwanga na nguMoses? Kanti ke akukho namnye kuni uwugcinayo umthetho; Yini na ukuba nifune ukundibulala?
20 Saphendula isihlwele sathi, Unedemon; ngubani na ofuna ukukubulala?
21 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Ndenze umsebenzi wamnye, namangaliswa ke nonke.
22 UMoses uninike ulwaluko ngenxa yoku; (Kungengenxa yokuba iphume kuMoses, kungenxa yokuba iphuma kooyihlo.) niyalùsa ke nina nangesabatha.
23 Ukuba umntu uyaluswa ngesabatha, ukuze ungaphulwa umthetho kaMoses; Nindijalele na ngokuba ndiphilise umntu, waphila kwaphela, ngesabatha?
24 Musani ukugweba ngokwembonakalo; gwebani ngomgwebo olungisayo.
25 Babesithi ngoko abathile kwabaseYerusalem, Asinguye na lo bafuna ukumbulala?
26 Niyabona, uthetha ngokuphandle, abathethi nto kuye; bangaba kanti na ke bayazi okwenyaniso abaphathi, ukuba lo nguye uKristu* okwenyaniso?
27 Thina siyamazi lo apho avela khona; xa sukuba ke uKristu esiza, akukho namnye uya kumazi apho avela khona.
28 Wadanduluka ke ngoko uYesu, efundisa etempileni, wathi, Nina niyandazi, nikwazi nalapho ndivela khona; andizanga ngokwam; uyinyaniso owandithumayo, eningamaziyo nina.
29 Mna ke ndiyamazi; ngokuba ndivela kuye, waye yena endithumile.
30 Babefuna ngoko ukumbamba; kodwa akubangakho namnye umsa isandla, ngokuba ilixa lakhe belingekafiki.
Ke kaloku, into eninzi esihlweleni yakholwa kuye; yayisithi, UKristu, xa athe wafika, angaba uya kwenza imiqondiso emininzi na kunale ayenzileyo lo?
32 AbaFarisi beva abantu bezikrokrela ezi zinto ngaye; Baza abaFarisi nababingeleli abakhulu bathuma amadindala, ukuba ambambe.
33 Wathi ngoko uYesu kubo, Liselixesha elifutshane endinani, ndize ndiye kowandithumayo.
34 Niya kundifuna, ningandifumani; nithi apho ndikhona mna, ningabi nakufika nina.
35 Athi ngoko amaYuda phakathi kwawo, Uza kuya phi na lo, le nto singayi kumfumana thina? Angaba uza kuya kwiintsali zakwaentlanga, afundise iintlanga?
36 Liyintoni na eli lizwi alithethileyo, lithi, Niya kundifuna, ningandifumani; nithi apho ndikhona mna, ningabi nakufika nina?
37 Ke kaloku, ngomhla wokugqibela, ongowona mkhulu womthendeleko, wema uYesu, wadanduluka esithi, Ukuba kukho othi anxanwe, makeze kum asele.
38 Lowo ukholwayo kum, njengoko satshoyo isibhalo, kuya kumpompoza imilambo yamanzi aphilileyo, iphuma embilinini wakhe.
39 Oku wakutsho ke ngaye uMoya, ababeza kumamkeliswa abo bakholwayo kuye; kuba ebengekamkelwa uMoya oyiNgcwele; ngokuba uYesu ebengekazukiswa.
40 Yaye ngoko into eninzi esihlweleni, yakuliva ilizwi elo, isithi, Lo nguye umprofeti, inyaniso.
41 Abanye bathi, Lo nguye uKristu. Babesithi ke abathile, UKristu angavela na kwelaseGalili na?
42 Asitsho na isibhalo ukuthi, UKristu uya kuvela embewini kaDavide, ephuma eBhetelehem, emzibeni abekuwo uDavide?
43 Ke ngoko sathi qheke kubini isihlwele ngenxa yakhe.
44 Inxenye ke kubo yayithanda ukumbamba; kodwa akubangakho namnye umsa izandla.
45 Afika ngoko amadindala kubabingeleli abakhulu nakubaFarisi; bathi kubo, Yini na ukuba ningezi naye?
46 Aphendula amadindala athi, Akuzanga kuthethe mntu njengoko athetha ngako lo mntu.
47 Baphendula ke bona abaFarisi, bathi, Ningaba nilahlekisiwe nani na?
48 Kubaphathi nakubaFarisi kungaba kukho mntu ukholiweyo kuye yini na?
49 Kodwa aba bantu bangawaziyo umthetho baqalekisiwe.
50 Athi kubo uNikodemo (lowo wezayo kuYesu ebusuku, engomnye wabo),
51 Umthetho wethu uyamgweba yini na umntu, ukuba awuthanga uve kuye, uqonde into ayenzayo?
52 Baphendula bathi kuye, Ungaba ungowaseGalili nawe na? Phengulula ubone, kuba akuveli mprofeti kwelaseGalili.
53 Walowo ke waya kweyakhe indlu.

ISAHLUKO 8

1 UYesu ke yena waya eNtabeni yemiNquma.
2 Uthe ke kwakusa, wabuya weza etempileni; baye bonke abantu besiza kuye; wahlala phantsi, wabafundisa.
3 Ababhali nabaFarisi bazisa ke kuye umfazi obanjwe ekrexeza; bammisa ke esazulwini.
4 bathi kuye, Mfundisi, lo mfazi wabanjwa ekrexeza, kanye kuloo ntlondi.
5 Ke kaloku, emthethweni uMoses wasimisela umthetho, ukuba abanjalo bagityiselwe ngamatye;
6 Bakutsho ke oko, bemlinga, ukuze babe nokummangalela. Kodwa uYesu, ethobe phantsi, wabhala ngomnwe emhlabeni, ngokungathi akeva.

7 Uthe ke bakumana bembuza, waphakama, wathi kubo, Ongenasono kuni makaqale amgibisele ngelitye.
8 Wabuya wathoba, wabhala emhlabeni.
9 Bathe ke bona bakuva, besohlwaywa naluvalo lwabo, baphuma ngabanye, beqalela kwabakhulu, kwada kwaba kwabokugqibela. Wasala yedwa uYesu, waye umfazi emi phakathi.
10 Ephakamile ke uYesu, akabona mntu kwakuphela ngumfazi lowo; wathi kuye, Mfazindini, baphi na abo bamangaleli bakho? Akukho ukugwebileyo na?
11 Wathi ke yena, Noko amnye, Nkosi. Wathi ke uYesu kuyo, Nam andikugwebi; hamba, ungabi sona.
12 Wabuya ngoko uYesu wathetha kubo, esithi, Ndim ukhanyiselo lwehlabathi; lowo undilandelayo akasayi kuhamba ebumnyameni;
13 Bathe ngoko abaFarisi kuye, Wena uyazingqinela; Ubungqina bakho abunyanisekanga.
14 Waphendula uYesu wathi kubo, Nokuba ndithi ndizingqinele mna ngokwam, buyinene ubungqina bam; ngokuba ndiyazi apho ndavela khona, nalapho ndiya khona; ke nina anazi apho ndivela khona, nalapho ndiya khona.
15 Nina nigweba ngokwenyama; mna andigwebi mntu.
16 Nokuba ndithi ndigwebe mna, umgwebo wam uyinene; ngokuba andindedwa, ndim noBawo owandithumayo.
17 Nasemthethweni wenu ke kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Ubungqina babantu ababini buyinene.
18 Mna ndingulowo uzingqinelayo; uyandingqinela nalowo wandithumayo, uBawo.
19 Bathi ngoko kuye, Uphi na uYihlo? Waphendula uYesu wathi, Anindazi mna; anindazi noBawo; ukuba benindazile mna, ninge nimazile noBawo.
20 Loo mazwi wawathetha uYesu ngasemkhumbini wokulondoloza imali, efundisa etempileni; akwabakho namnye umsa izandla; ngokuba belingekafiki ilixa lakhe.
21 Wabuya ngoko uYesu wathi kubo, Ndiyemka mna; niya kundifuna, nifele esonweni senu; apho ndiya khona mna, aninako ukufika nina.
22 Ayesithi ngoko amaYuda, Angaba uya kuzibulala na? ngokuba esithi, Apho ndiya khona mna, aninako ukufika nina.
23 Wathi kuwo, Nina ningabangaphantsi; mna ndingowaphezulu; nina ningabeli hlabathi; mna andingoweli hlabathi.
24 Ndatsho ngoko kuni ukuthi, Niya kufela ezonweni zenu; kuba ekubeni nithe anakholwa ukuba ndinguye, niya kufela ezonweni zenu.
25 Bathi ngoko kuye, Ungubani na? Athi kubo uYesu, Ndiyiloo nto ndayixelayo kuni kwasekuqaleni.
26 Ndineendawo ezininzi zokuthetha nokugweba ngani; lowo wandithumayo uyinene; mna ke ndithetha ehlabathini izinto endazivayo kuye.
27 Akaqondanga ukuba ebethetha ngoYise kuwo.
28 Wathi ngoko uYesu kuwo, Xa nithe namphakamisa uNyana woMntu, noqonda oko ukuba ndinguye, nokuba andenzi nto ngokwam; ndisuka ndizithethe ezi zinto njengoko wandifundisayo uBawo.
29 Lowo wandithumayo unam; uBawo akandishiyanga ndedwa; kuba mna ndihlala ndizenza izinto ezikholekileyo kuye.
30 Akubon' ukuba uyazithetha ezi zinto, bakholwa kuye, baba baninzi.
31 Ubesithi ngoko uYesu kuloo maYuda akholiweyo kuye, Ukuba nina nithe nahlala elizwini lam, noba ningabafundi bam, inyaniso.
32 Naniya kuyazi inyaniso, yaye inyaniso iya kunikhulula.
33 Amphendula athi, Thina siyimbewu ka-Abraham, asizanga sibe ngamakhoboka amntu; utsho ngani na ukuthi, Niya kukhululwa?
34 Wawaphendula uYesu wathi, Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Bonke abenza isono bangamakhoboka esono.
35 Ikhoboka ke alihlali endlwini ngonaphakade; ngunyana ohlala ngonaphakade.
36 Ngoko ukuba uNyana uthe wanikhulula, noba nikhululekile inene.
37 Ndiyazi ukuba niyimbewu ka-Abraham; ke nifuna ukundibulala, ngokuba ilizwi lam lingenakuhamba kuni.
38 Mna ndithetha endikubonileyo kuBawo; nani ke nenza enikubonileyo kuyihlo.
39 Aphendula athi kuye, Ubawo nguAbraham. Athi kuwo uYesu, Ukuba beningabantwana baka-Abraham, ninge niyenza imisebenzi ka-Abraham.
40 Kaloku ke, nifuna ukubulala mna, mntu unixelele inyaniso endayiva kuThixo; akakwenzanga oko uAbraham.
41 Nina nenza imisebenzi yooyihlo. Athi ngoko kuye, Thina asizelwe ngabuhenyu; mnye uBawo wethu, uThixo.
42 Uthe ke uYesu kuwo, Ukuba uThixo ebenguYihlo, ninge nindithanda; kuba mna ndaphuma kuThixo, ndifikile ke; kuba andizanga ngokwam, nguye owandithumayo.
43 Kungani na ukuba ningayiqondi intetho yam? nangokuba ningenakuliva ilizwi lam.
44 Nina ningaboyihlo uMtyholi, neenkanuko zoyihlo niyathanda ukuzenza. Yena waye esisibulala-mntu kwasekuqaleni, akemi enyanisweni, ngokuba akukho nyaniso kuye. Xa sukuba ethetha ubuxoki, uthetha okukokwakhe; ngokuba ulixoki, noyise wawo.
45 Mna ke, ngokuba ndithetha inyaniso, anikholwa ndim.
46 Ngubani na kuni ondohlwayayo ngenxa yesono? Ukuba ke ndithetha inyaniso, kungani na ukuba ningakholwa ndim?
47 Lowo ungokaThixo, uyaweva amazwi kaThixo; ngenxa yoko aniweva nina, ngokuba ningengabakaThixo.
48 Aphendula ke ngoko amaYuda, athi kuye, Asilungisi na ukuthi, ungumSamariya, kanti unedemon?
49 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Andinademon mna; ndibeka uBawo; nina ke nibe nindihlaza.
50 Mna ke andifuni luzuko lwam; ukho lowo ufunayo, ugwebayo.
51 Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Ukuba umntu uthe waligcina ilizwi lam, akasayi kuza abone kufa naphakade.
52 Athi ngoko amaYuda kuye, Kukalokunje, siyazi ukuba unedemon. UAbraham wafa, nabo abaprofeti bafa; wena ke uthi, Ukuba umntu uthe waligcina ilizwi lam, akasayi kuza eve kufa naphakade.
53 Wena ungaba umkhulu yini na kunobawo wethu uAbraham, yena wafayo? nabaprofeti bafa; uzenza bani na wena?
54 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Ukuba mna ndithi ndizizukise, uzuko lwam alungebi nto; nguBawo ondizukisayo; enithi nguThixo wenu;
55 Kanti animazanga; Mna ke ndiyamazi; nokuba ndithe andimazi, ndoba ndilixoki njengani; ndiyamazi, ndiligcinile nelizwi lakhe.
56 UAbraham, uyihlo, wagcobela ukuwubona umhla wam, wawubona, wavuya.

57 Athi ngoko amaYuda kuye, Ungekabi naminyaka imashumi mahlanu nje, umbonile na uAbraham?
58 Wathi kuwo uYesu, Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Engekabikho uAbraham, mna ndikho kade.
59 Ngoko achola amatye ukuba amgibisele. Wazimela ke uYesu, waphuma etempileni, wacanda phakathi kwabo;

ISAHLUKO SE-9

Uthe ke edlula, wabona umntu obe eyimfama kwasekuzalweni kwakhe.
2 Bambuza ke abafundi bakhe, besithi, Rabhi, ngubani na owonayo, ngulo, ngabazali bakhe, sini na, ukuze azalwe eyimfama nje?
3 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Akone lo, akone bazali bakhe; uzelwe eyimfama ukuze ibonakalaliselwe kuye imisebenzi kaThixo.
4 Ndimelwe kukuyisebenza imisebenzi yowandithumayo, kusesemini; kuza ubusuku, xa kungekho namnye unako ukusebenza.
5 Xa ndisesehlabathini, ndilukhanyiselo lwehlabathi.
6 Akuba etshilo, watshica emhlabeni, wenza udaka ngamathe, wawathambisa ngodongwe amehlo emfama leyo.
7 Wathi kuyo, Hamba uye kuhlamba echibini leSilowa (oko kukuthi ngentetho evakalayo, Thunyiwe). Yemka ngoko, yaya yahlamba, yeza ibona.
8 Baye ngoko abamelwane, nababembona ngaphambili ukuba uyimfama, besithi, Lo asinguye na obehleli engqiba?
9 Abanye babesithi, Nguye lo; bambi ke bathi, ufana naye; yena ke wayesithi, Ndinguye.
10 Bathi ngoko kuye, Atyhilwe nini na amehlo akho?
11 Waphendula yena wathi, Umntu ekuthiwa nguYesu wenze udaka, waqaba amehlo am, wathi kum, Yiya echibini leSilowa, uhlambe;
12 Bathi ngoko kuye, Uphi na yena? Wathi yena, Andazi.
13 Bamzisa kubaFarisi lowo ubefudula eyimfama.
14 Ke kaloku kwakuyisabatha, oko uYesu wenza udaka, wawavula amehlo akhe.
15 Babuya ngoko ke bambuza nabaFarisi, ukuba utheni na ukuba abuye abone. Uthe ke yena kubo, Ubeke udaka emehlweni am, ndaza ndahlamba;
16 Babesithi ngoko abathile bakubaFarisi, Lo mntu asingowakwaThixo, ngokuba isabatha akayigcini. Babesithi abanye, Angathini na umntu ongumoni ukwenza imiqondiso engakanana? Kwabakho iyantlukwano phakathi kwabo.
17 Babuya bathi kwimfama, Uthini na wena ngaye, ewavulile nje amehlo akho? Wathi, Ungumprofeti.
18 Akakholwa ngoko amaYuda ngaye, ukuba ebeyimfama, wabuya wabona, ada abiza abazali balowo ubuye wabona.
19 Ababuza esithi, Lo ngunyana wenu na, enithi nina wazalwa eyimfama? Kutheni na ke ngoku ebona?
20 Abazali bakhe bawaphendula bathi, Siyazi ukuba lo ngunyana wethu, kwanokuba ke wazalwa eyimfama;
21 le nto ke abonayo ngoku asazi; novule amehlo akhe, asimazi thina; Buzani kuye, woziphendulela.
22 Batsho abazali bakhe, ngokuba babesoyika amaYuda; kuba amaYuda abeselenqophisene ngokuthi, Ukuba uthe umntu wamvuma ukuba unguKristu, aze akhutshwe esikhungwini.
23 Batsho ngoko abazali bakhe ukuthi, Uselemkhulu; buzani kuye.
24 Ambiza ngoko okwesibini umntu obeyimfama, athi kuye, Zukisa uThixo; siyazi thina ukuba lo mntu ungumoni.
25 Uphendule ke yena, wathi, Ukuba ungumoni, andazi; ndazi nto-nye, eyokuba ndibe ndiyimfama nje, ngoku ndiyabona.
26 Abuye ke athi kuye, Wenze ntoni na kuwe? utheni na ukuwavula amehlo akho?
27 Wawaphendula wathi, Sendinixelele, naza aneva; nithandelani na ukubuya nive? Ngaba nani nifuna ukuba ngabafundi bakhe na?
28 Amtshabhisa ngoko athi, Nguwe umfundi wakhe; Thina singabafundi bakaMoses.
29 Siyazi thina, ukuba uThixo uthethile kuMoses; lo yena asimazi apho avela khona.
30 Waphendula umntu lowo, wathi kuwo, Nantsi ke isimanga, ukuthi nina ningazi apho avela khona, ukanti uwavulile amehlo am.
31 Siyazi ke ukuba uThixo akabeva aboni; kodwa ukuba umntu uthi amhlonele uThixo, akwenze ukuthanda kwakhe, uyamva lowo.
32 Kwasephakadeni akuzanga kuviwe ukuba umntu wakha wavula amehlo ozelwe eyimfama.
33 Ukuba lo ebengenguye owakwaThixo, ebengenakwenza nto.
34 Aphendula athi kuye, Wena wazalelwa ezonweni kanye; Bamkhuphela ngaphandle.
35 Weva uYesu ukuba amkhuphele phandle; Uthe akuba emfumene, wathi kuye, Uyakholwa na kuNyana kaThixo?
36 Uphendule yena wathi, Ongubani na, Nkosi, ukuze ndikholwe kuye?
37 Uthe ke uYesu kuye, Umbonile; nguye lo uthetha nawe.
38 Wathi ke yena, Ndiyakholwa, Nkosi. Waqubuda kuye.
39 Wathi uYesu, Mna ndizele ugwebo kweli hlabathi, ukuze abangaboniyo babone; bathi ababonayo babe ziimfama.
40 Baziva ezo nto bakubaFarisi ababenaye, bathi kuye, Singaba siziimfama nathi na?
41 Uthe ke kubo uYesu, Ukuba beniziimfama, ngeningenasono; kungoku nithi, Siyabona; ngoko ke isono senu sihleli.

ISAHLUKO SE-10

1 Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Ongangeniyo ngalo isango ebuhlantini bezimvu, osuka akhwele ngandawo yimbi, lowo ulisela nesihange.
2 Ke yena ongena ngalo isango ngumalusi wezimvu.
3 Umgcini-sango uyamvulela lowo; nezimvu ziyaliva ilizwi lakhe, azibize ezakhe ngamagama, azikhokelele phandle.
4 Athi akuzikhupha ezakhe izimvu, uhamba phambi kwazo, zithi nezimvu zimlandele, ngokuba ziyalazi izwi lakhe.
5 Ke owasemzini aziyi kumlandela, ziya kusaba kuye; ngokuba azilazi izwi labasemzini.
6 Lo mzekeliso wawuthetha kubo uYesu; ke bona abaziqondanga ukuba zizinto zini na ezo abezithetha kubo.
7 Wabuya wathi ngoko kubo uYesu, Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Ndim isango lezimvu.
8 Bonke abafika ngaphambi kwam bangamasela nezihange; ke zona izimvu azibeva.
9 Ndim isango; ukuba umntu uthe wangena ngam, wosindiswa; uya kungena ephuma, afumane utyani.

10 Isela alizi lingazele ukuze libe, lixhele, litshabalalise. Mna ndizele ukuze babe nobomi, babe nabo ke ngokugqithiseleyo.
11 Ndim umalusi olungileyo; umalusi olungileyo ubuncamela izimvu ubomi bakhe.
12 Umqeshwa, engenguye umalusi, ozimvu zingezizo ezakhe, ubona ingcuka isiza, azishiye izimvu, asabe;
13 Umqeshwa lo ke ubaleka ngokuba engumqeshwa engazikhathalele izimvu.
14 Ndim umalusi olungileyo, ndiyazazi ezam, ndiyaziwa zezam.
15 Njengokuba endazi uBawo, nam ndiyamazi uBawo, nobomi bam ndibuncamela izimvu.
16 Ndinazo nezinye izimvu, ezingezizo ezobu buhlanti; nazo ezo ndimelwe kukuza nazo; zibe mhlambi mnye, nomalusi abe mnye.
17 Ngenxa yoku uBawo uyandithanda; ngokuba mna ndibuncama ubomi bam, ukuze ndibuye ndibuthabathe.
18 Akukho namnye ubuhluthayo kum, ndiyabuncama ngokwam; ndinegunya lokubuncama, ndinegunya lokubuya ndibuthabathe; lo mthetho ndawamkela kuBawo.
19 Abuya ngoko amaYuda athi qheke kubini ngenxa yala mazwi.
20 Yayisithi ke into eninzi kuwo, Unedemon, uyageza; yini na ukuba nimphulaphule?
21 Abanye bathi, La mazwi asingowomntu unedemon. Ibinokuthi na idemon ikwazi ukuwavula amehlo eemfama?
22 Ke kaloku, kwabakho umthendeleko wokuhlaziywa kwetempile eYerusalem; kwaye kusebusika.
23 Waye ehambahamba uYesu etempileni, evarandeni kaSolomon.
24 Amngqonga ngoko amaYuda, athi kuye, Koda kube nini na usiphongomisile? Ukuba unguye uKristu wena, sixelele ngokuphandle.
25 Wawaphendula uYesu wathi, Ndinixelele, noko anikholwa; imisebenzi endiyenzayo mna egameni likaBawo, yona iyangqina ngam.
26 Nina anikholwa; ngokuba aningabo abezimvu zam; njengoko ndanixelelayo.
27 Ezam izimvu ziyaliva ilizwi lam, ndibe nam ndizazi, zindilandela;
28 mna ndizinika ubomi obungunaphakade; azisayi kutshabalala naphakade; akukho namnye uya kuzihlutha esandleni sam.
29 UBawo, ondinike zona, ungaphezu kwabo bonke; akukho namnye unako ukuzihlutha esandleni sikaBawo.
30 Mna noBawo sibanye.
31 Abuya ngoko amaYuda achola amatye ukuba amxulube.
32 Wawaphendula uYesu wathi, Mininzi imisebenzi emihle endanibonisayo, ivela kuBawo; Nindixuluba ngenxa yawuphi na umsebenzi?
33 Amphendula amaYuda esithi, Asikuxulubeli msebenzi mhle; kungenxa yokunyelisa; nangokuba wena usithi, ungumntu, usuke uzenze uThixo.
34 Wabaphendula uYesu wathi, Akubhaliwe na emthethweni wenu, kwathiwa, Mna ndithe ningoothixo?
35 Ukuba uthe bona bangoothixo, àbafikelwa kubo ilizwi likaThixo, sibe ke sona isibhalo singenakwaphulwa;
36 Nina nithi ke lowo uYise wamngcwalisayo, wamthuma ehlabathini, ukuthi, Uyanyelisa; Ngokuba ndithe, NdinguNyana kaThixo?
37 Ukuba andiyenzi imisebenzi kaBawo, musani ukukholwa ndim.
38 Ke ukuba ndiyayenza, nokuba anikholwa ndim, kholwani yiyo yona imisebenzi; ukuze nazi, nikholwe, ukuba uBawo ukum, nam ndikuye.
39 Abuya ngoko afuna ukumbamba; kodwa wasinda esandleni sabo.
40 Wabuya wemka, waya phesheya kweYordan, kwindawo abebhaptizela kuyo uYohane kuqala; wahlala khona.
41 Kweza kuye babaninzi, bathi, UYohane okunene akenzanga namnye umqondiso;
42 Bathi abaninzi bakholwa kuye khona apho.

ISAHLUKO SE-11

1 Ke kaloku, kwaye kusifa umntu othile, uLazaro waseBhetani, umzi wakulooMariya, noMarta udade wabo.
2 Yaye ke inguloo Mariya, wayithambisayo iNkosi ngamafutha aqholiweyo, wazisulayo iinyawo zayo ngeenwele zakhe, omnakwabo uLazaro wayesifa.
3 Bathumela ngoko oodade babo kuye, besithi, Nkosi, uyabona, lowo umthandayo uyafa.
4 Evile ke uYesu wathi, Esi sifo asiyelele kufeni; singenxa yozuko lukaThixo, ukuze uNyana kaThixo azukiswe ngaso.
5 Ke kaloku uYesu wayebathanda ooMarta nomsakwabo, noLazaro.
6 Uthe ngoko akuva ukuba uyafa, wakha okunene wahlala kuloo ndawo abekuyo iintsuku ezimbini.
7 Waza emveni koko wathi kubafundi bakhe, Masibuye siye kwelakwaYuda.
8 Bathi kuye abafundi bakhe, Rabhi, amaYuda ebefuna ngoku ukukuxuluba ngamatye nje; Ùya kubuya uye khona na?
9 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Akalishumi elinamabini na amaxa emini? Ukuba umntu uthi ahambe emini, akakhubeki; ngokuba elubona ukhanyiselo lweli hlabathi.
10 Ke ukuba umntu uthi ahambe ebusuku, uyakhubeka; ngokuba ukukhanya kungekho kuye.
11 Wazithetha ezi zinto; aze emveni koko athi kubo, ULazaro, umhlobo wethu, ulele; ndiyaya ukuba ndimvuse ebuthongweni.
12 Bathi ngoko abafundi bakhe, Nkosi, ukuba ulele, wosinda.
13 Ke yena uYesu ubethetha ukufa kwakhe. Bona ke bebeba uthetha ngokulala ubuthongo.
14 Wandula ngoku uYesu wathi kubo ngokungafihilisiyo, ULazaro ufile.
15 Ndiyavuya ke ngenxa yenu, ukuba ndibe ndingekho khona, ukuze nikholwe. masiye kuye noko.
16 Uthe ngoko uTomas, okuthiwa nguDidimo, kubafundi kunye naye, Masiye nathi, ukuze sife naye.
17 Efikile ngoko uYesu, wafika eselesengcwabeni iintsuku zone.
18 Ke kaloku iBhetani ibikufuphi neYerusalem, umgama wayo uzizitadiya ezingathi zilishumi elinazihlanu.
19 Kwakufike abaninzi bakumaYuda, kwabo babenoMarta noMariya, ukuze babakhuze ngaye umnakwabo.
20 Akuva ngoko uMarta ukuba uYesu uyeza, wamhlangabeza; ke yena uMariya wahlala endlwini.
21 Wathi ngoko uMarta kuYesu, Nkosi, ukuba ubulapha, umnakwethu ange engafanga.

22 Nangoku ndiyazi ukuba, ongathi ukucele kuThixo, oko wokunika uThixo.
23 Athi kuye uYesu, Umnakwenu uya kubuya avuke.
24 Athi uMarta kuye, Ndiyazi ukuba uya kubuya avuke eluvukweni, ngomhla wokugqibela.
25 Wathi uYesu kuye, Ndim uvuko, ndim ubomi; lowo ukholwayo kum, nokuba ubethe wafa, wodla ubomi;
26 Bonke abadla ubomi bekholwa kum, abasayi kufa naphakade; Uyakholwa na koko?
27 Athi kuye, Ewe, Nkosi, mna ndiyakholwa ukuba wena unguye uKristu, uNyana kaThixo, lowo uzayo ehlabathini.
28 Etshilo wemka, waya wabiza uMariya umsakwabo ngasese, wathi, UMfundisi ukho, uyakubiza.
29 Evile ke yena, wasuka ngokukhawuleza waya kuye.
30 Ke kaloku, uYesu ebengekangeni edolophini, kodwa wayesekuloo ndawo wayemhlangabeze kuyo uMarta.
31 Athe ngoko amaYuda abenaye endlwini emkhuza, akumbona uMariya, ukuba usuke kamsinya waphuma, amlandela esithi, Uya engcwabeni, ukuya kulila khona.
32 Uthe ngoko uMariya, akufika apho uYesu ebekhona, akumbona, wawa ezinyaweni zakhe, esithi kuye, Nkosi, ukuba ubulapha, ange engafanga umnakwethu.
33 Uthe ngoko uYesu, akumbona elila, namaYuda abeze naye elila, wafutheka, wakhathazeka.
34 Wathi, Nimbeke phi na? Bathi kuye, Nkosi, yiza ubone.
35 UYesu walila.
36 Ayesithi ngoko amaYuda, Yabonani ke ukumthanda kwakhe!
37 Ke abathile kuwo bathi, Ubengenako na lo, wawavulayo amehlo emfama, ukwenza ukuba nalo angafi?
38 Abuye ke uYesu afutheke ngaphakathi kwakhe, eze engcwabeni. Laye ke lingumqolomba, kubekwe ilitye phezu kwawo.
39 Wathi uYesu, Lisuseni ilitye; Athi kuye uMarta, udade wofileyo, Nkosi, uselenuka, kuba untsuku-ne efile.
40 Athi uYesu kuye, Anditshongo na kuwe ukuthi, Ukuba uthe wakholwa, wolubona uzuko lukaThixo?
41 Balisusa ngoko ilitye apho abelele khona ofileyo. Wawaphakamisa ke amehlo uYesu, wakhangela phezulu, wathi, Bawo, ndiyabulela kuwe kuba undivile.
42 Mna ke bendisazi ukuba uhleli undiva; ke nditsho ngenxa yesihlwele esixhonteleyo, ukuze bakholwe ukuba wena wandithuma.
43 Etshilo ke, wadanduluka ngezwi elikhulu, wathi, Lazaro, phuma.
44 Waphuma ofileyo, ebotshiwe iinyawo nezandla ngezithandelo, nobuso bakhe bujikelwe ngeqhiya. Athi kubo uYesu, Mkhululeni, nimyeke ahambe.
45 Ithe ngoko into eninzi kumaYuda, ebize kuMariya, yakuzibona izinto azenzileyo uYesu, yakholwa kuye.
46 Ke abathile kuwo bemka baya kubaFarisi, babaxelela izinto azenzileyo uYesu.
47 Bahlanganisa ngoko ababingeleli abakhulu nabaFarisi intlanganiso yamatyala, bathi, Senza ntoni na? ngokuba lo mntu wenza imiqondiso emininzi.
48 Ukuba sithe samyeka ngokunje, bonke baya kukholwa kuye; athi ke amaRoma eze, ayithabathe indawo yethu, kwanohlanga lwethu.
49 Ke kaloku omnye wabo, uKayafa, engumbingeleli omkhulu ngaloo mnyaka, wathi kubo, Anazi nto nina;
50 kananjalo aniqondi ukuba kusilungele, ukuba kufe umntu abe mnye ngenxa yabantu, ukuze lungatshabalali uhlanga luphela.
51 Oku ke akakuthethanga kuphuma kuye; wathi, kuba ebengumbingeleli omkhulu ngaloo mnyaka, waprofeta ukuba uYesu uza kulufela olo hlanga;
52 kungabi ngenxa yohlanga olo lodwa, kube ngenxa yabantwana bakaThixo abalusali, ukuba abahlanganisele ndawonye.
53 Kususela kuloo mini ngoko babhunga ukuba bambulale.
54 Ngoko uYesu akabanga sahamba ekuhleni phakathi kwamaYuda; Wesuka apho, waya ezweni elikufuphi nentlango, emzini ekuthiwa kukwaEfrayim, walibala khona apho nabafundi bakhe.
55 Yayikufuphi ke ipasika yamaYuda; kwenyuka into eninzi iphuma kwelo zwe, yaya eYerusalem phambi kwayo ipasika, ukuze izenze nyulu.
56 Ayemfuna ngoko uYesu, ethetha odwa, emi etempileni, esithi, Nithini na?
57 Ke kaloku ababingeleli abakhulu nabaFarisi babewise umthetho wokuthi, ukuba umntu uthe wazi apho akhona, maze axele, ukuze bambambe.

ISAHLUKO SE-12

1 UYesu ngoko, kwiintsuku ezintandathu eziphambi kwayo ipasika, weza eBhetani, apho ebekhona uLazaro owayefile, awamvusayo kwabafileyo.
2 Bamenzela isidlo khona; uLazaro ke ebengomnye wabo babehleli naye etafileni.
3 Wathabatha ke uMariya iponti yamafutha aqholiweyo enadusi engangxengelelweyo, exabiso, likhulu; wathambisa iinyawo zikaYesu, wazisula iinyawo zakhe ngeenwele zakhe; yazala ke indlu livumba lamafutha lawo aqholiweyo.
4 Uthe ngoko omnye wabafundi bakhe, uYuda Sikariyoti, okaSimon, lowo umngcatshayo.
5 Bekungani na ukuba la mafutha aqholiweyo angathengiswanga ngeedenariyo ezimakhulu mathathu, kuphiwe amahlwempu?
6 Watsho ke, kungengakuba ebekhathalele mahlwempu; kodwa ngenxa yokuba ebelisela, inaye ingxowa, ziphatha oko zifakwa kuyo.
7 Wathi ngoko uYesu, Myeke; uwagcinele imini yokungcwatywa kwam.
8 Kuba amahlwempu nihleli ninawo; ke mna anihleli ninam.
9 Yathi ngoko indimbane enkulu yakumaYuda yakwazi ukuba ulapho; yeza kungengenxa kaYesu yedwa, yeza ukuze ibone noLazaro, lowo wamvusayo kwabafileyo.
10 Ke kaloku ababingeleli abakhulu babhunga ukuba bambulale noLazaro;
11 ngokuba ngenxa yakhe abaninzi bamaYuda bemka, bakholwa kuye uYesu.
12 Ngengomso indimbane eyabe ize emthendelekweni, yakuva ukuba uYesu uyeza eYerusalem,
13 Yathabatha amasebe esundu, yaphuma yaya kumkhawulela, yadanduluka, isithi, Hosana!
14 Uthe ke uYesu, elifumene iesile, wahlala phezu kwalo; njengoko kubhaliwe kwathiwa,
15 Musa ukoyika, ntombi inguZiyon; yabona, uKumkani wakho uza, ekhwele etholeni le-esile.

16 Ezi zinto ke abaziqondanga abafundi bakhe ukuqala; bathi kodwa, akuba ezukisiwe uYesu, bandula ukukhumbula ukuba ezi zinto zaye zibhaliwe ngaye, nokuba bazenza ezi zinto kuye.
17 Yaye ingqina ngoko indimbane leyo, ibe inaye oko wambizayo uLazaro ukuba aphume engcwabeni, wamvusa kwabafileyo.
18 Ngenxa yoko indimbane yamhlangabeza; ngokuba yayivile ukuba uwenzile lo mqondiso.
19 Bathe ngoko abaFarisi phakathi kwabo, Niyabona na kodwa ukuba anincedi lutho? nalo ihlabathi lilandela yena.
20 Ke kaloku, kukho amaGrike athile kwababenyukile, beza kunqula emthendelekweni.
Wona ngoko eza kuFilipu waseBhetesayida yelaseGalili, acela kuye, esithi, Nkosi, singa singabona uYesu.
22 Ufika uFilipu axelele uAndreya; bathi kanjalo ooAndreya noFilipu baxelele uYesu.
23 Wabaphendula ke uYesu esithi, Lifikile ilixa lokuba uNyana woMntu azukiswe.
24 Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Ukuba ukhozo lwengqolowa oluwe emhlabeni aluthanga lufe, lona luhlala lungabi nto; ke ukuba luthe lwafa, luthwala isiqhamo esininzi.
25 Lowo uwuthandayo umphefumlo wakhe, wolahlekelwa nguwo; lowo uwuthiyayo umphefumlo wakhe kweli hlabathi, wowulondolozela ubomi obungunaphakade.
26 Ukuba ubani uthi andikhonze, makandilandele; apho ndikhona mna, woba lapho nomkhonzi wam; ukuba ubani uthi andikhonze, wombeka uBawo.
27 Kukalokunje umphefumlo wam ukhathazekile; ndithini na? Bawo, ndisindise kweli lixa; kungokunje ndizele leli lixa.
28 Bawo, lizukise igama lakho. Kweza ngoko izwi liphuma ezulwini, lisithi, Ndilizukisile, ndiya kubuya ndilizukise.
29 Yaye ngoko indimbane eyayimi khona, yakuva, yathi kuyaduduma. Abanye bathi, Kuthethe isithunywa sezulu kuye.
30 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Eli lizwi alibangakho ngenxa yam; libekho ngenxa yenu.
31 Kungoku ukugwetywa kwalo eli hlabathi; kungoku umphathi walo eli hlabathi aya kukhutshelwa phandle.
32 Mna ke, ukuba ndithe ndaphakanyiswa emhlabeni, ndiya kubatsalela bonke kum.
33 Wakutsho ke oku, eqondisa ukuba kukufa kuni na abeza kufa ngako.
34 Samphendula isihlwele sathi, Thina sivile emthethweni, ukuba uKristu yena uhleli ngonaphakade; utsho ngani na wena ukuthi, UNyana woMntu umelwe kukuthi aphakanyiswe? Ungubani na lo Nyana woMntu?
35 Uthe ngoko uYesu kubo, Liselilifutshane ixesha lokuba ukhanyiso lube nani. Hambani nisenokhanyiso, hleze ubumnyama bunifikele; kuba lowo uhamba ebumnyameni akakwazi apho aya khona.
36 Ngoxa nisenokhanyiso, kholwani kulo ukhanyiso, ukuze nibe ngabantwana bokukhanya. Ezi zinto wazithetha uYesu, wemka, wazimela.
37 Ke kaloku, nakuba wayenze imiqondiso engaka phambi kwabo, abakholwanga kuye;
38 ukuze ilizwi likaIsaya umprofeti lizaliseke, awalithethayo esithi, Nkosi, ngubani na okholiweyo ludaba lwethu? Nengalo yeNkosi ityhileke kubani na?
39 Babengenako ukukholwa ngoko, ngokuba uIsaya ebuye wathi,
40 Uwamfamekisile amehlo abo, Uyiqaqadekisile intliziyo yabo; ukuze bangaboni ngamehlo, baqonde ngentliziyo, bajike, ndibaphilise.
41 Ezi zinto wazithetha uIsaya, oko wabubonayo ubuqaqawuli bakhe, wathetha ngaye.
42 Noko ke nakubo abaphathi into eninzi yakholwa kuye; kodwa ngenxa yabaFarisi babengamvumanga, ukuze bangagxothwa esikhungwini;
43 kuba babethanda uzuko oluvela ebantwini, ngaphezu kozuko oluvela kuThixo.
44 Wadanduluka ke uYesu, wathi, Lowo ukholwayo kum, akakholwa kum, ukholwa kulowo wandithumayo.
45 Lowo undibonayo ubona owandithumayo.
46 Mna, lukhanyiso, ndifikile ehlabathini, ukuze bonke abakholwayo kum bangahlali ebumnyameni.
47 Nokuba umntu uthe weva amazwi la am, akakholwa, mna andimgwebi; kuba andize kuligweba ihlabathi, ndize kulisindisa ihlabathi.
48 Lowo undigibayo, angawamkeli amazwi am, unaye omgwebayo; ilizwi endilithethileyo, lilo eliya kumgweba ngomhla wokugqibela.
49 Ngokuba mna andithethanga okuphuma kum; owandithumayo, uBawo ngokwakhe, nguye owandiwisela umthetho wokuba ndithini na, nokuba ndithethe ntoni na.
50 Ndiyazi nokwazi ukuba umthetho wakhe lowo bubomi obungunaphakade. Ngoko ke izinto endizithethayo mna, njengoko uBawo andixeleleyo, ndenjenjalo ukuzithetha.

ISAHLUKO SE-13

1 Ke kaloku, phambi komthendeleko wepasika, esazi uYesu ukuba lifikile ilixa lokuba anduluke kweli hlabathi, aye kuYise, ebathandile abakhe abasehlabathini, wabathanda kwada kwasekupheleni.
2 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba isidlo sangokuhlwa, eseyifake uMtyholi entliziyweni kaYuda Sikariyoti, okaSimon, ukuba amngcatshe.
3 UYesu esazi ukuba uYise uzinikele zonke izinto ezandleni zakhe, nokuba waphuma kuThixo, waya kuThixo; usuka esidlweni, azibeke phantsi iingubo zakhe; wathabatha itawuli, wabhinqa.
5 aze agalele amanzi esityeni sokuhlambela, aqale ukuzihlamba iinyawo zabafundi, nokuzisula ngetawuli abeyibhinqile.
6 Uza ke kuSimon Petros; athi yena kuye, Nkosi, zihlanjwe nguwe na iinyawo zam?
7 Waphendula uYesu, wathi kuye, Endikwenzayo mna akukwazi wena okwangoku; wokwazi kamva.
8 Athi uPetros kuye, Akusayi kuzihlamba iinyawo zam, naphakade. Umphendule uYesu, wathi, Ukuba andithanga ndikuhlambe, akunasabelo nam.
9 Athi uSimon Petros kuye, Nkosi, mazingabi ziinyawo zam zodwa, mazibe zizandla nentloko.
10 Uthi uYesu kuye, Kulowo uhlanjiweyo akusafuneki nto, selikukuhlanjwa kweenyawo zodwa; uhlambulukile kwaphela; nani ke nihlambulukile, kodwa aninjalo nonke.
11 Kuba ebemazi lowo umngcatshayo; Wathi ngenxa yoko, Anihlambulukile nonke.
12 Ngoko, xeshikweni ebezihlambile iinyawo zabo, wazithabatha iingubo zakhe, wabuya wahlala phantsi, wathi kubo, Niyayazi na into endiyenzileyo kuni?

13 Nina ukundibiza nithi ndinguMfundisi, nithi ndiyiNkosi; kuba ndinjalo.
14 Ngoko ke, ukuba ndizihlambile iinyawo zenu mna, ndiyiNkosi, ndinguMfundisi; nani nifanele ukuhlambana iinyawo.
15 Kuba ndininike umzekelo, ukuze nenze, njengoko ndenze ngako mna kuni.
16 Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Akukho mkhonzi umkhulu kunenkosi yakhe; nalowo uthunyiweyo mkhulu kunalowo umthumileyo.
17 Ukuba niyazazi ezi zinto, ninoyolo ukuba nithi nizenze.
18 Andithethi ngani, nonke; ndiyabazi abo mna ndibanyulileyo; oko kwenzeke ukuze isibhalo sizaliseke, esithi, Lowo udla isonka nam, undiphakamisele isithende sakhe.
19 Ndiqala kwangoku ukunixelela kungekehli, ukuze, xa kuthe kwehla, nikholwe ukuba ndinguye.
20 Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Lowo wamkela endithe ndamthuma, wamkela mna; nalowo wamkela mna, wamkela owandithumayo.
21 Ezithethile uYesu ezi zinto, wakhathazeka emoyeni wakhe, wangqina wathi, Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, omnye kuni aba uya kundingcatsha.
22 Baye ngoko abafundi bekhangelana, bethingaza ukuba uthetha bani na.
23 Ke kaloku, bekwayame esifubeni sikaYesu omnye umfundi wakhe, obethandwa nguYesu.
24 Unqwala ngoko uSimon Petros kulowo, ukuba abuze ukuba angaba uthetha bani na.
25 Ayamile ke yena esifubeni sikaYesu, uthi kuye, Nkosi, ngubani na?
26 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Ngulowo ndiya kumnika iqhekeza, xa ndithe ndalithi nkxu. Elithi nkxu iqhekeza, walinika uYuda Sikariyoti, okaSimon.
27 Waza emveni kweqhekeza elo, wangena uSathana kuye lowo. Wathi ngoko uYesu kuye, Okwenzayo, kwenze kamsinya.
28 Ke kaloku, bekungekho namnye, kwababehleli naye esithebeni, ubesazi ukuba utsho ngani na kuye.
29 Kuba abathile, ekubeni ingxowa ibikuYuda, bebeba uYesu uthi kuye, Thenga ezo zinto sizifunela umthendeleko; nokuba makabanike into amahlwempu.
30 Elithabathile ngoko yena iqhekeza, waphuma kwaoko; Xeshikweni ngoko aphumileyo, uthi uYesu, Kukalokunje, uNyana woMntu uzukisiwe, naye uThixo uzukisiwe kuye.
32 Ukuba ke uThixo uzukisiwe kuye, noThixo uya kumzukisa kuye ngokwakhe, waye eya kumzukisa kwangoku.
33 Bantwana bam, liselilifutshane ixesha lokuba ndibe nani. Niya kundifuna; njengoko sendithe kumaYuda, Apho ndiya khona mna, aninako ukufika nina; ngoko ke ndithi kuni.
34 Ndiniwisela umthetho omtsha, wokuba nithandane; Njengoko ndinithandileyo mna, ukuba nani nithandane.
35 Ngayo le nto baya kwazi bonke, ukuba ningabafundi bam, ukuba nithe nathandana.
36 Wathi uSimon Petros kuye, Nkosi, uya ngaphi na? Umphendule uYesu, wathi, Apho ndiya khona, aninako ukundilandela ngoku; wondilandela emveni koko.
37 Wathi uPetros kuye, Nkosi, kungani na ukuba ndingabi nako ukukulandela ngoku? Ndiya kuwuncamela wena umphefumlo wam.
38 Wamphendula uYesu wathi, Wowuncamela mna na umphefumlo wakho? Inene, inene, ndithi kuwe, Ayisayi kulila inkuku, ungathanga undikhanyele kathathu.

ISAHLUKO SE-14

Intliziyo yenu mayingakhathazeki; kholwani kuThixo, nikholwe nakum.
2 Endlwini kaBawo zininzi iindawo zokuhlala; ukuba bekungenjalo, ngendanixelelayo. Ndiyemka, ndiya kunilungisela indawo;
3 ukuba ke ndimkile ndaya kunilungisela indawo, ndiya kubuya ndize, ndinamkelele kum; ukuze apho ndikhona mna, nibe khona nani.
4 Apho ke ndiya khona mna niyakwazi, nendlela niyayazi.
5 Uthi uTomas kuye, Nkosi, asazi apho uya khona; singathini na ke ukuyazi indlela?
6 Uthi uYesu kuye, Ndim indlela, ndim inyaniso, ndim ubomi; akukho namnye uzayo kuBawo, engezi ngam.
7 Ukuba benindazile mna, ninge nimazile noBawo; ngoku ke niyamazi, nimbonile nokumbona.
8 Athi uFilipu kuye, Nkosi, sibonise uYihlo, kosanele.
9 Uthi uYesu kuye, Ndinaxesha lingakanana ndinani nje, akukandazi na, Filipu? Lowo undibonileyo mna umbonile uBawo; utsho ngani na ke wena ukuthi, Sibonise uYihlo?
10 Akukholwa na ukuba mna ndikuye uBawo, abe ke uBawo ekum? Amazwi endiwathethayo mna kuni, andiwathethi ngokuphuma kum; uBawo ke ohleli kum, nguye oyenzayo imisebenzi le.
11 Kholwani ndim, ukuba mna ndikuye uBawo, nokuba uBawo ukum; okanye nikholwe ndim ngenxa yayo imisebenzi leyo.
12 Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Lowo ukholwayo kum, imisebenzi endiyenzayo mna, uya kuyenza naye yena; nemikhulu kunale uya kuyenza; ngokuba mna ndisiya kuBawo.
13 Nento enithe nayicela egameni lam, ndoyenza yona, ukuze uYise azukiswe ngoNyana.
14 Ukuba nithe nacela into ngegama lam, ndoyenza mna.
15 Ukuba niyandithanda, yigcineni imithetho yam.
16 Mna ndiya kucela kuBawo, aze aninike omnye uMthetheleli, ukuze ahlale nani ngonaphakade;
17 uMoya wenyaniso; lowo ihlabathi lingenako ukumamkela, ngokuba lingamboni, lingamazi nokumazi. ngokuba uhleli nani, kanjalo uya kuba kuni.
18 Andiyi kunishiya niziinkedama; ndiyeza kuni.
19 Liselilifutshane ixesha, ukuze ihlabathi lingabi sandibona; ke nina niyandibona; ngokuba ndisidla ubomi mna, nani niya kudla ubomi.
20 Ngaloo mini niya kwazi nina ukuba ndikuye uBawo, nani nikum, nam ndikuni.
21 Lowo unayo imithetho yam ayigcine, nguye ondithandayo; lowo ke undithandayo, uya kuthandwa nguBawo; nam ndiya kumthanda, ndizibonakalalise kuye.
22 Athi kuye uYuda (ingenguye uSikariyoti), Nkosi, kutheni na, le nto uza kuzibonakalalisa kuthi, ungazibonakalalisi kulo ihlabathi?
23 Waphendula uYesu wathi kuye, Ukuba umntu uyandithanda, woligcina ilizwi lam; wothi uBawo amthande, size kuye, sihlale naye.
24 Lowo ungandithandiyo akawagcini amazwi am; ilizwi enilivayo asililo elam, lelikaBawo owandithumayo.

25 Ezi zinto ndizithethile kuni ndisahleli nani.
26 Ke uMthetheleli, uMoya oyiNgcwele, aya kumthuma uBawo egameni lam, yena uya kunifundisa zonke izinto, anikhumbuze zonke izinto endizithethileyo kuni.
27 Ndishiya uxolo kuni; ndininika uxolo lwam; andinniki njengokunika kwehlabathi. Mayingakhathazeki intliziyo yenu, mayingabi nabugwala.
28 Nivile ukuba ndithe mna kuni, Ndiyemka, ndibuye ndize kuni. Ukuba benindithanda, ngenavuyayo kuba ndathi, Ndiya kuBawo; ngokuba uBawo mkhulu kunam.
29 Ngoku ke ndinixelele kungekehli, ukuze, xa kuthe kwehla, nikholwe.
30 Andisayi kuba sathetha zinto zininzi nani; kuba esiza umphathi weli hlabathi, engenanto nam.
31 Ke, ukuze liqonde ihlabathi ukuba ndiyamthanda uBawo; kwaye njengoko uBawo endiyaleleyo, ndenjenjalo. Vukani, simke apha.

ISAHLUKO SE-15

1 Mna ndingumdiliya wenyaniso, umlimi wawo ke nguBawo.
2 Onke amasebe akum angavelisi siqhamo, uyawasusa;
3 Nina nisenihlambulukile, ngenxa yelizwi endilithethileyo kuni.
4 Hlalani kum, mna ndihlale kuni. Njengokuba isebe lingenako ukuthwala isiqhamo ngokwalo, lingahlalanga emdiliyeni; aninako nani, ukuba anihlalanga kum.
5 Umdiliya ndim, nina ningamasebe; lowo uhleli kum, ndibe mna ndihleli kuye, yena uthwala isiqhamo esininzi; ngokuba, ningekum, aninakwenza nto.
6 Ukuba umntu uthe akahlala kum, ulahlelwa phandle njengesebe, ome; bazibuthe abantu, baziphose emlilweni, zitshiswe.
7 Ukuba nithe nahlala kum, namazwi am ahlala kuni, nocela into enisukuba niyithanda, niyenzelwe.
8 Uzukiswa uBawo ngale nto, yokuba nithwale isiqhamo esininzi; niya kuba ngabafundi bam ngokunjalo.
9 Njengoko uBawo wandithandayo, nam ndanithanda; hlalani ke eluthandweni lwam.
10 Ukuba nithi niyigcine imithetho yam, hlalani eluthandweni lwam; njengokuba mna ndayigcinayo imithetho kaBawo, ndahlala eluthandweni lwakhe.
11 Ezi zinto ndizithethile kuni, ukuze uvuyo lwam luhlale kuni, luthi novuyo lwenu luzaliseke.
12 Nguwo lo umthetho wam, wokuba nithandane, njengoko ndanithandayo nina.
13 Akukho namnye unalo uthando olungaphezu kolu, lokuba ubomi bakhe abuncamele izihlobo zakhe.
14 Nizizihlobo zam nina, ukuba nithi nikwenze konke endinimisela khona mna.
15 Kungokunje andinibizi njengezicaka; ngokuba umkhonzi akakwazi okwenziwa yinkosi yakhe; ke mna ndithe nizizihlobo; ngokuba zonke izinto endaziva kuBawo, ndanazisa zona.
16 Asinini enanyula mna; ndim ndaninyula nina, ndanimisela ukuba nihambe nithwale isiqhamo, size isiqhamo senu sihlale; ukuze oko enithe nakucela kuBawo egameni lam, aninike. .
17 Ndiniwisela lo mthetho wokuba nithandane.
18 Ukuba ihlabathi linithiyile, yazini ukuba lindithiye kuqala kunani.
19 Ukuba beningabehlabathi, ihlabathi linge likuthanda okwalo; ke ngokuba ningengabehlabathi, ndaninyulayo mna kulo ihlabathi, ngenxa yoko linithiyile ihlabathi.
20 Likhumbuleni ilizwi endalithethayo mna kuni, elithi, Akukho mkhonzi umkhulu kunenkosi yakhe. Ukuba banditshutshisile mna, bonitshutshisa nani; Ukuba ilizwi lam baligcina, nelenu boligcina.
21 Ke ezi zinto zonke baya kuzenza kuni ngenxa yegama lam, ngokuba bengamazi owandithumayo.
22 Ukuba bendingezanga ndathetha kubo, ngebengabanga nasono; ngoku abanasikhuselo sesono sabo.
23 Lowo undithiyileyo mna uthiye noBawo.
24 Ukuba bendingenzanga phakathi kwabo imisebenzi engenziwanga mntu wumbi, ngebengabanga nasono; ngoku ke babonile; noko bandithiyile mna noBawo.
25 Kwenzeke ukuze lizaliseke ilizwi elibhaliweyo emthethweni wabo, elithi, Bandithiya kungekho sizathu.
26 Xa ke athe wafika uMthetheleli, endiya kumthuma mna kuni evela kuBawo, uMoya wenyaniso ophuma kuBawo, yena wongqina ngam.
27 Nani ke niyangqina, ngokuba beninam kwasekuqaleni.

ISAHLUKO SE-16

1 Ezi zinto ndizithethile kuni, ukuze ningakhutyekiswa.
2 Baya kunigxotha esikhungwini; ewe, kuza ilixa lokuba bonke abanibulalayo, babe bona bakhonza uThixo.
3 Ezo zinto baya kuzenza kuni, ngokuba bengamazanga uBawo kwanam.
Ezi zinto ndizithethile kuni, ukuze, xa lithe lafika ilixa, nizikhumbule ukuba mna ndandinixelele. Ezi zinto ke andizithethanga kuni kwasekuqaleni, ngokuba bendinani.
5 Ngoku ke ndiyemka, ndiya kowandithumayo; akukho namnye kuni undibuzayo, athi, Uya ngaphi na?
6 Ngokuba ke ezi zinto ndizithethile kuni, iintlungu ziyizalisile intliziyo yenu.
7 Noko ke mna ndinixelela inyaniso; kunilungele ukuba ndimke; kuba, ndingemkanga, uMthetheleli akayi kuza kuni; ke, ndithe ndemka, ndiya kumthumela kuni.
8 Efikile ke, uya kulohlwaya ihlabathi lidane, ngenxa yesono, nangenxa yobulungisa, nangenxa yomgwebo;
9 ngenxa yesono, ngokokuba bengakholwa kum;
10 ngenxa yobulungisa, ngokokuba ndisiya kuBawo, ize ningabi sandibona;
11 ngenxa yomgwebo, ngokokuba umphathi weli hlabathi egwetyiwe.
12 Ndisenezinto ezininzi zokuthetha kuni, kodwa aninako ukuzithwala ngoku.
13 Xa ke athe wafika yena uMoya wenyaniso, uya kunikhokelela kuyo yonke inyaniso; uya kuthetha athe wakuva, anibikele izinto ezizayo.
14 Yena uya kundizukisa; ngokuba eya kwamkela kokukokwam, aze anibikele ke.
15 Zonke ezo zinto anazo uBawo zezam; ngenxa yoko ndathi, uya kwamkela kokukokwam, aze anibikele.
16 Selilixesha elifutshane, ize ningandiboni; kubuye kube lixesha elifutshane, nibuye nindibone, ngokuba mna ndiya kuBawo.
17 Ithe ngoko inxenye yakubafundi bakhe phakathi kwayo, Yintoni na le ayithethayo kuthi, athi, Liselilixesha elifutshane, nibuye nindibone; Utata?

18 Babesithi ngoko, Yintoni na le ayithethayo, athi, Lixesha elifutshane? Asinakuyazi into ayithethayo.
19 Wazi ngoko uYesu ukuba babethanda ukumbuza, wathi kubo, Nibuzana ngale nto na, yokuba ndithe, Selilixesha elifutshane, nize ningandiboni; kubuye kube lixesha elifutshane, nibuye nindibone. ?
Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, niya kulila nihlahlambe, ke lona ihla bathi liya kuvuya; niya kuxhalaba nina, ke ukuxhalaba kwenu kuya kuba luvuyo.
21 Umfazi xa aza kuzala, uyaxhalaba, ngokuba ilixa lakhe lifikile; xa athe ke wazala umntwana, akabi sayikhumbula loo mbandezelo, ngenxa yovuyo lokuba kuzelwe umntu ehlabathini.
22 Nani ke ngoko nixhalabile ngokunje; kodwa ndobuya ndinibone; yaye iya kuvuya intliziyo yenu, novuyo lwenu akukho namnye uya kuluhlutha kuni.
23 Nangaloo mini aniyi kundibuza nto. Inene, inene, ndithi kuni, Zonke izinto enithe nazicela kuBawo egameni lam, woninika.
24 Kude kwaba ngokunje, anikaceli nto egameni lam; celani, niya kwamkela, ukuze uvuyo lwenu luzaliseke.
25 Ezi zinto ndizithethile kuni ngokuntsonkotha; kuza ilixa endingasayi kuba sathetha kuni ngokuntsonkotha; ndiya kunibikela ngokusekuhleni ngaye uBawo.
26 Ngaloo mini niya kucela egameni lam; anditsho kuni ukuthi, mna ndiya kunicelela kuBawo;
27 kuba uBawo ngokwakhe uyanithanda; ngokuba nina nindithandile, nakholwa ukuba mna ndaphuma kuThixo.
28 Ndaphuma kuBawo, ndeza ehlabathini; ndibuya ndilishiye ihlabathi, ndiye kuBawo.
29 Bathi kuye abafundi bakhe, Uyabona, ngoku uthetha ngokusekuhleni, akuthethi nto ngakuntsonkotha.
30 Ngoku siyazi, ukuba uyazazi zonke izinto, akusafuneki kuwe ukuba ubani akubuze nto; ngaloo nto siyakholwa ukuba waphuma kuThixo.
31 Wabaphendula uYesu wathi, Niyakholwa na ngoku?
32 Yabonani, kuza ilixa, nakaloku lifikile, lokuba nichithwe, elowo aye kowabo, nindishiye ndedwa; ukanti andindedwa, ngokuba uBawo unam.
33 Ezi zinto ndizithethile kuni, ukuze nibe noxolo kum. Ehlabathini niya kuba nembandezelo; yomelelani; mna ndiloyisile ihlabathi.

ISAHLUKO SE-17

1 Ezi zinto wazithetha uYesu, wawaphakamisa amehlo akhe wakhangela ezulwini, wathi, Bawo, lifikile ilixa; mzukise uNyana wakho, ukuze noNyana wakho akuzukise;
2 njengokuba wamnika igunya kubantu bonke, ukuze bonke omnike bona, abanike ubomi obungunaphakade.
3 Bubo ke obu ubomi obungunaphakade, ukuba mabakwazi, wena ukuphela koThixo oyinyaniso, naye uYesu Kristu omthumileyo.
4 Mna ndikuzukisile emhlabeni, ndiwufezile umsebenzi obundinikile ukuba ndiwenze.
5 Ndizukise ke ngoku, wena Bawo, kuwe ngokwakho, ngozuko ebendinalo kuwe, lingekabikho ihlabathi.
6 Ndilibonakalisile igama lakho kubo abantu obundinike bona, bephuma ehlabathini; babengabakho, wabanika mna; Ilizwi lakho baligcinile.
7 Ngoku baqondile, ukuba zonke izinto ondinike zona ziphuma kuwe.
8 Ngokuba amazwi ondinike wona, ndiwanike bona; bona bawathabatha, baqonda ngokwenyaniso ukuba ndaphuma kuwe; bakholwa ukuba wena wandithuma.
9 Mna ndicelela bona; andiceleli lona ihlabathi, ndicelela abo undinike bona; ngokuba bengabakho.
10 Kwaye zonke ezam zezakho, zibe ezakho zezam; Ndizukisiwe ke kubo.
11 Andisekhona ehlabathini, ke bona basesehlabathini; mna ndiza kuwe. Bawo Ongcwele, bagcine ngegama lakho abo undinike bona, ukuze babe banye, njengokuba sibanye.
12 Oko bendinabo ehlabathini mna, bendibalondolozele egameni lakho; owandinika bona ndibagcinile; akukho namnye kubo utshabaleleyo, ingenguye lowo wentshabalalo; ukuze isibhalo sizaliseke.
13 Ngoku ke ndiza kuwe; nezi zinto ndizithetha ehlabathini, ukuze babe nalo uvuyo lwam luzalisekile kubo.
14 Mna ndibanike ilizwi lakho; laza ihlabathi labathiya, ngokuba bengengabo abehlabathi, njengokuba nam ndingenguye owehlabathi.
15 Andiceli ukuba ubasuse ehlabathini; ndicela ukuba ubagcine kuyo inkohlakalo.
16 Abangabo abehlabathi, njengokuba nam ndingenguye owehlabathi.
17 Bangcwalise ngayo inyaniso yakho; ilizwi lakho liyinyaniso.
18 Njengokuba wandithuma ehlabathini, nam ndibathume bona ehlabathini.
19 Ngenxa yabo ke ndiyazingcwalisa mna, ukuze nabo babe ngabangcwalisiweyo yinyaniso.
Andiceleli ke aba bodwa, ndicelela nabo baya kukholwa kum ngelizwi labo;
21 ukuze bonke babe banye; njengokuba wena, Bawo, ukum, mna ndikuwe, ukuze nabo babe banye kuthi; ukuze ihlabathi likholwe ukuba wena wandithuma.
22 Uzuko owandinika lona, ndilunike bona; ukuze babe banye, njengokuba thina sibanye;
23 mna ndikubo, wena ukum, ukuze babe ngabazalisekileyo ntweni-nye; ukuze liqonde ihlabathi ukuba wena undithumile, wabathanda, njengokuba wandithandayo nam.
24 Bawo, ndithanda ukuba nabo abo undinike bona, babe nam, apho ndikhona mna; ukuze balubone uzuko lwam owandinika lona; ngokuba wandithanda kwaphambi kokusekwa kwehlabathi.
25 Bawo olilungisa, ihlabathi lona alikwazanga, ke mna ndikwazile; naba bathe bazi ukuba wena wandithuma.
26 ndabazisa igama lakho, ndandiya kubazisa; ukuze uthando ondithande ngalo lube kubo, nam ndibe kubo.

ISAHLUKO SE-18

1 Akuzithetha uYesu ezi zinto, waphuma nabafundi bakhe, waya phesheya komlanjana oyiKidron, apho kwakukho umyezo, awangena kuwo yena nabafundi bakhe.
2 NoYuda ke, lowo umngcatshayo, ubeyazi indawo leyo; kuba uYesu ubesakubutha futhi khona apho nabafundi bakhe.
3 Athi ngoko uYuda, ethabathe ibutho lamasoldati namadindala kubabingeleli abakhulu nabaFarisi, eze khona enezikhanyiso nezibane neentonga.
4 Ezazi ngoko uYesu zonke izinto ezimzelayo, waphuma, wathi kubo, Nifuna bani na?

5 Bamphendula bathi, UYesu umNazarete. Athi kubo uYesu, Ndinguye. Waye ke noYuda, lowo umngcatshayo, emi nabo.
6 Akutsho ngoko kubo ukuthi, Ndinguye, bahlehla, bawa emhlabeni.
7 Wabuya ke wababuza esithi, Nifuna bani na? Bathi ke bona, UYesu umNazarete.
8 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Ndinixelele ukuba ndinguye; ukuba ngoko nifuna mna, bayekeni aba bemke;
9 ukuze lizaliseke ilizwi awalithethayo elithi, Kwabo undinike bona, andilahlekwanga namnye.
10 Uthe ngoko uSimon Petros, enekrele, walirhola, wamxabela umkhonzi wombingeleli omkhulu, wamnqamla indlebe yokunene. Igama lesicaka lalinguMalko.
11 Wathi ngoko uYesu kuPetros, Lifake ikrele lakho esingxotyeni salo; indebe andinikileyo uBawo andisayi kuyisela na?
12 Ibutho laza lambamba uYesu, nomthetheli-waka namadindala amaYuda, bambopha.
13 wamrholela kuAnas kuqala; kuba wayengusomfazi kuKayafa, obengumbingeleli omkhulu ngaloo mnyaka.
14 Ke kaloku uKayafa wayengulowo wabhunga namaYuda ngokuthi, Kuyinto elungileyo, ukuba umntu omnye afele abantu.
15 Ke kaloku uSimon Petros wayemlandela uYesu, naye omnye umfundi. Loo mfundi ke wayesazeka kumbingeleli omkhulu, wangena noYesu entendelezweni yombingeleli omkhulu.
16 Ke kaloku uPetros wayemi emnyango ngaphandle. Waphuma ke omnye umfundi, lowo ubesazeka kumbingeleli omkhulu, wathetha nomgcini-sango, wamngenisa uPetros.
17 Sathi ngoko isicakazana esingumgcini-sango kuPetros, Ingaba nawe ungowabafundi balo mntu yini na? Athi, Andinguye.
18 Ke kaloku kwakumi khona abakhonzi namadindala bebase umlilo wamalahle; bamana besotha, waye ke uPetros emi nabo esotha.
19 Umbingeleli omkhulu ngoko wambuza uYesu ngabafundi bakhe, nangayo imfundiso yakhe.
20 Wamphendula uYesu wathi, Mna ndathetha ngokungafihlisiyo kulo ihlabathi; Bendihlala ndifundisa endlwini yesikhungu nasetempileni, apho amaYuda ebesakubuthelana khona; andithethanga nto emfihlekweni.
21 Yini na ukuba ubuze kum? Buza kwabo bayivileyo into endayithethayo kubo; uyabona, bayakwazi oko ndakuthethayo.
22 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba utshilo, elinye lamadindala, elalimi khona, lammonxoza uYesu, lathi, Wenjenje na ukumphendula umbingeleli omkhulu?
23 Waliphendula uYesu wathi, Ukuba ndithethe kakubi, ngqinela ububi obo; kodwa ukuba ndithethe kakuhle, undibethelani na?
24 UAnas wamthumela ke ebotshiwe kuKayafa umbingeleli omkhulu.
25 Ke kaloku uSimon Petros wayemi esotha. Bathi ngoko kuye, Ingaba nawe ungowabafundi bakhe yini na? Wakhanyela ke wathi, Andinguye.
26 Athi omnye umkhonzi wombingeleli omkhulu, osisalamane soPetros wamnqamla indlebe, Andikubonanga mna yini na emyezweni unaye?
27 Wabuya ke wakhanyela uPetros. Yasuka yalila kwaoko inkuku.
28 Bamsusa ngoko uYesu kuKayafa, bamsa kwindlu yerhuluneli; bekukusasa ke oko; + yaye bona abazange bangene endlwini yerhuluneli, + ukuze bangazenzi inqambi; ukuze bayidle ipasika.
29 Waphuma ke uPilato waya kubo, wathi, Nimisa tyala lini na kuye lo mntu?
30 Baphendula bathi kuye, Ukuba ebengenguye umenzi wobubi, singe singamnikelanga kuwe.
31 Wathi ngoko uPilato kubo, Mthabatheni nina, nimgwebe ngesiko lenu. Athi ngoko amaYuda kuye, Akuvumelekile kuthi ukuba sibulale umntu;
32 ukuze ilizwi likaYesu lizaliseke awalithethayo, eqondisa ukuba kukufa kuni na abeza kufa ngako.
33 Wabuya ngoko wangena uPilato endlwini yerhuluneli, wambiza uYesu, wathi kuye, Wena unguye na uKumkani wamaYuda?
34 Umphendule uYesu, wathi, Uyithetha le nto iphuma kuwe, wayixelelwa ngabanye ngam, sini na?
35 Waphendula uPilato wathi, Mna ndingumYuda na? Luhlanga lwakowenu nababingeleli abakhulu abakunikeleyo kum; wenze ntoni na?
36 Waphendula uYesu wathi, Ubukumkani bam asibubo obeli hlabathi; ukuba bebububo obeli hlabathi ubukumkani bam, abakhonzi bam bebeya kulwa, ukuze ndinganikelwa kumaYuda;
37 Wathi ngoko uPilato kuye, Hina ke, ungukumkani na wena? Waphendula uYesu wathi, Nawe uthi ndingukumkani. ndizele oku ehlabathini, ukuze ndiyingqinele inyaniso. Bonke abangabenyaniso bayaliva ilizwi lam.
38 Athi uPilato kuye, Yintoni na yona inyaniso? Akuba etshilo, wabuya waphuma waya kumaYuda, athi kuwo, Mna andifumani nalinye ityala kuye.
39 Ke kaloku ninesiko lokuba ndinikhululele abe mnye ngepasika; ninga ke ndinganikhululela uKumkani wamaYuda na?
40 Babuya ngoko bonke bankqangaza, besithi, Mayingabi ngulo, mayibe nguBharabhas. Waye ke uBharabhas esisihange.

ISAHLUKO SE-19

1 Waza ngoko uPilato wamthabatha uYesu, wamtyakatya.
2 Aza amasoldati aluka isithsaba sameva, ambeka entloko, amnxiba ingubo ebomvu.
3 besithi, Vuya, Kumkani wamaYuda! bambetha ke ngezandla.
4 Wabuya ngoko waphuma phandle uPilato; athi kubo, Yabonani, ndimzisa phandle kuni, ukuze nazi ukuba andifumani nalinye ityala kuye.
5 Waphuma phandle ngoko uYesu, enxibe isithsaba sameva nengubo ebomvu; Athi kubo uPilato, Nanko umntu.
6 Bathe ngoko, bakumbona ababingeleli abakhulu namadindala, bankqangaza, besithi, Mbethelele emnqamlezweni! Athi kubo uPilato, Mthabatheni nina, nimbethelele emnqamlezweni; kuba mna andifumani tyala kuye.
7 Amphendula amaYuda athi, Thina sinomthetho; ngomthetho wethu ke ufanele ukufa, ngokuba ezenze uNyana kaThixo.

8 Uthe ngoko uPilato, akuliva elo lizwi, woyika ngakumbi.
9 Wabuya wangena endlwini yerhuluneli, wathi kuYesu, Ungowaphi na wena? Akaphendula ke uYesu kuye.
10 Athi ngoko uPilato kuye, Akuthethi na kum? Akwazi na ukuba ndinegunya lokukubethelela emnqamlezweni, nokuba ndinegunya lokukukhulula?
Uphendule uYesu wathi, Unge ungenagunya nakanye kum, ukuba ubungalinikwanga livela phezulu; ngenxa yoko ondinikeleyo kuwe unesono esikhulu ngakumbi.
12 Ngenxa yoko wayefuna uPilato ukumkhulula; kodwa amaYuda ayenkqangaza esithi, Ukuba uthe wamkhulula lo, akusihlobo sikaKesare; bonke abazenza ukumkani bachasa uKesare.
13 Elivile ngoko uPilato elo lizwi, wamzisa phandle uYesu, wahlala esihlalweni sokugweba kwindawo ekuthiwa, siSandlalo saMatye;
14 Ke kaloku kwakuyimini yokulungiselela ipasika, ilixa ke ngathi lilelesithandathu; athi kumaYuda, Nanko uKumkani wenu!
15 Basuka ke bona bankqangaza, besithi, Msuse, mbethelele emnqamlezweni! Athi kubo uPilato, Ndimbethelele emnqamlezweni na uKumkani wenu? Baphendula ababingeleli abakhulu bathi, Asinakumkani ngaphandle kukaKesare.
16 Wandula ngoko ukumnikela kubo, ukuze abethelelwe emnqamlezweni. Bamthabatha ke uYesu, bemka naye.
17 Ethwele umnqamlezo wakhe, waphuma waya ndaweni kuthiwa yiNdawo yoKhakhayi, leyo kuthiwa ngesiHebhere yiGolgota.
18 apho bambethelela khona emnqamlezweni, nabanye naye abangabambi bebabini, ngeenxa zombini, uYesu ke ephakathi.
19 UPilato wabhala nombhalo, wawubeka emnqamlezweni. Kwaye ke kubhaliwe kwathiwa, UYESU waseNazarete, uKumkani wamaYuda.
20 Loo mbhalo ngoko into eninzi yamaYuda yaleswa; ngokuba indawo, uYesu awayebethelelwe kuyo emnqamlezweni, yayikufuphi nomzi; kwaye ke kubhaliwe ngesiHebhere, nangesiGrike, nangesiRoma.
21 Bathi ngoko ababingeleli abakhulu bamaYuda kuPilato, Musa ukubhala ukuthi, uKumkani wamaYuda; wathi, NdinguKumkani wamaYuda.
22 Waphendula uPilato wathi, Endikubhalileyo ndikubhalile.
23 Athe ngoko amasoldati, xa abembethelele emnqamlezweni uYesu, azithabatha iingubo zakhe, enza izabelo ezine, laelo isoldati lanesabelo; kwanengubo yangaphantsi. Ke yona ingubo yangaphantsi ibingenamthungo; yayilukiwe iphela, ithabathele phezulu.
24 Athi ngoko omnye komnye, Masingayikrazuli, masiqashise ngayo ukuba yoba yekabani na; ukuze sizaliseke isibhalo esithi, Babelana ngeengubo zam, benza amaqashiso ngesambatho sam. Amasoldati ke ngoko azenza ezi zinto.
25 Ke kaloku kwakumi ngasemnqamlezweni kaYesu unina, nomsakwabo bonina, uMariya umkaKleyopa, noMariya waseMagadala.
26 UYesu ngoko, akumbona unina, naye umfundi abemthanda emi khona, uthi kuye unina, Mfazi, nanko unyana wakho!
27 Andule athi kumfundi lowo, Nanko unyoko! Wathi kwakwelo lixa loo mfundi wamthabatha, wamsa ekhayeni lakhe.
Emveni koko, uYesu, esazi ukuba zonke izinto sezifezekile, ukuze sifezeke isibhalo, wathi, Ndinxaniwe.
29 Bekumi ke isitya sizele yiviniga; bazalisa imfunxa ngeviniga, bayibeka phezu kwehisope, bayisa emlonyeni wakhe.
30 Xa ngoko uYesu wabeyamkele iviniga, wathi, Kugqityiwe! Wathoba intloko, wawunikela umoya wakhe.
31 AmaYuda ngoko, ngenxa yokuba yayiyimini yokulungiselela, ukuba imizimba ingahlali emnqamlezweni ngomhla wesabatha (kuba loo sabatha ibingumhla omkhulu), acela kuPilato ukuba imilenze yabo yaphulwe, nokuba bangcwatywe. isusiwe.
32 Eza ngoko amasoldati, ayaphula okunene imilenze yowokuqala, neyomnye obebethelelwe emnqamlezweni naye.
33 Kodwa akufika kuYesu, akubona ukuba uselefile, akayaphula imilenze yakhe.
34 Lesuka elinye isoldati lamhlaba ngomkhonto ecaleni; kwaoko kwaphuma igazi namanzi.
35 Nalowo ubonileyo ungqinile, nobungqina bakhe buyinyaniso; naye yena uyazi ukuba uthetha inyaniso, ukuze nani nikholwe.
36 Kuba ezi zinto zenzeka, ukuze isibhalo sizaliseke esithi, Akuyi kwaphulwa thambo lakhe.
37 Kanjalo nesinye isibhalo sithi, Baya kukhangela kulowo bamhlabileyo.
38 Ke kaloku emveni koko, uYosefu waseArimati (engumfundi kaYesu, ke enguye ngokufihlakeleyo ngenxa yokoyika amaYuda), wacela kuPilato, ukuba awususe umzimba kaYesu. Waza uPilato wamvumela. Weza ngoko, wawuthabatha umzimba kaYesu.
39 Kweza ke noNikodemo, lowo wezayo kuYesu ekuqaleni ebusuku, ephethe umxube wemore nehaloti, omalunga nekhulu leeponti.
40 Bawuthabatha ke umzimba kaYesu, bawubopha ngezisongelo zelinen, ndawonye nobulawu, njengoko kulisiko lokungcwaba kumaYuda.
41 Ke kaloku, bekukho kuloo ndawo abebethelelwe kuyo emnqamlezweni umyezo; nasemyezweni apho bekukho ingcwaba elitsha, ekungazanga kubekwe mntu kulo.
42 UYesu ngoko bambeka khona apho, ngenxa yemini yokulungiselela kwamaYuda; kuba ingcwaba belikufuphi.

ISAHLUKO 20

1 Ke kaloku, ngolokuqala usuku lweveki, kuza engcwabeni uMariya waseMagadala kusasa, kusentsundu, alibone ilitye lisusiwe engcwabeni.
2 Agidime ngoko, eze kuSimon Petros nakomnye umfundi, lowo ubethandwa nguYesu, athi kubo, Bayisusile iNkosi engcwabeni;
3 Waphuma ngoko uPetros nomnye umfundi lowo, besiya engcwabeni.
4 Ke kaloku baye begidima bona bobabini kunye; waza omnye umfundi lowo wamshiya ngamendu uPetros, wafika kuqala engcwabeni.
5 Wathi eqondele, wazibona iilinen abesongelwe kuzo zizodwa; akangena.

6 Afike ngoko uSimon Petros emlandela, angene engcwabeni, azibone iingubo zelinen abesongelwe kuzo zizodwa;
7 neqhiya ebisentlokweni yakhe, ingadibene neelinen abesongelwe kuzo, isongiwe yodwa ndaweni ithile.
8 Wandula ngoko wangena nomnye umfundi, lowo ubefike kuqala engcwabeni, wabona, wakholwa;
9 Kuba babengekasazi isibhalo esithi, umelwe kukuthi avuke kwabafileyo.
10 Babuya ke bagoduka abafundi.
11 Ke kaloku uMariya wema ngaphandle ngasengcwabeni elila;
12 Wabona izithunywa zezulu ezibini, zam bethe ezimhlophe, zihleli; esinye ngasentloko, esinye ngasezinyaweni, apho wawulele khona umzimba kaYesu.
13 Zithi zona kuye, Mfazi, ulilelani na? Athi kubo, Ngokuba bayithathile iNkosi yam; andazi apho bayibeke khona.
14 Akutsho wajika, wambona uYesu emi; wayengazi ke ukuba nguYesu.
15 Athi uYesu kuye, Mfazi, ulilelani na? ufuna bani na? Yena, esiba ngumgcini-myezo, uthi kuye, Nkosi, ukuba umsusile apha, ndixelele apho umbeke khona; mna ndiye kumthabatha.
16 Athi uYesu kuye, Mariya. Waguquka ke, wathi kuye, Rabhoni; oko kukuthi, Mfundisi.
17 Athi uYesu kuye, Ungandichukumisi; kuba andikanyuki ndiye kuBawo; ke hamba uye kubazalwana bam, uthi kubo, Ndiyenyuka, ndiya kuBawo, kuYihlo; nakuThixo wam, nakuThixo wenu.
18 Afike uMariya waseMagadala, ababikele abafundi ukuba uyibonile iNkosi; yathetha ezi zinto kuye.
19 Kwakuhlwa ngoko, ngolokuqala usuku lweveki, zakubon' ukuba iingcango zivaliwe, apho babehlanganisene khona abafundi, ngenxa yokoyika amaYuda, wafika uYesu wema phakathi, wathi kubo, Uxolo malube nani.
20 Utshilo wababonisa izandla necala lakhe. Bavuya ngoko abafundi bakuyibona iNkosi.
21 Waphinda ngoko uYesu wathi kubo, Uxolo malube nani; njengokuba uBawo endithumile mna, nam ndiyanithuma nina.
22 Akutsho wabaphefumlela, wathi kubo, Yamkelani uMoya oyiNgcwele;
23 abazono nithe nazixolela, bazixolelwe; nabazono nithe nazibamba, zibambekile.
24 Ke kaloku uTomas, omnye kwabalishumi elinababini, okuthiwa nguDidimo, wayengenabo oko wafikayo uYesu.
25 Babesithi ngoko kuye abanye abafundi, Siyibonile iNkosi. Wathi ke yena kubo, Ukuba andithanga ndilibone inxeba lezikhonkwane ezandleni zayo, ndiwufake umnwe wam enxebeni lezikhonkwane, ndisifake isandla sam ecaleni layo, andisayi kukholwa.
26 Baye emveni kweentsuku ezisibhozo bekwangaphakathi abafundi bakhe; wayenabo noTomas. Afike uYesu, zakubon' ukuba zivaliwe iingcango, wema phakathi, athi, Uxolo malube nani.
27 Andule athi kuTomas, Ethe apha umnwe wakho, uzibone izandla zam; khawusondeze apha isandla sakho, usifake ecaleni lam; musa ukuba ngongakholwayo, yiba ngokholwayo.
28 Uphendule uTomas, wathi kuye, Nkosi yam, Thixo wam!
29 Athi uYesu kuye, Ngokuba undibonile, Tomas, ukholiwe. Banoyolo abo bangabonanga, bakholwa noko.
30 Mininzi ke okunene neminye imiqondiso awayenzayo uYesu emehlweni abafundi bakhe, engabhalwanga kuyo le ncwadi;
31 Kodwa le ibhalelwe ukuze nikholwe ukuba uYesu unguye uKristu, uNyana kaThixo; nokuze nithi, nikholwa, nibe nabo ubomi egameni lakhe.

ISAHLUKO 21

1 Emva koko waphinda uYesu wazibonakalalisa kubafundi ngaselwandle lwaseTibheriya. wazibonakalisa ngale ndlela.
2 Babendawonye uSimon Petros, noTomas okuthiwa nguDidimo, noNataniyeli waseKana yelaseGalili, nabakaZebhedi, nabanye kubafundi bakhe bebabini.
3 Athi uSimon Petros kubo, Ndiya kubambisa iintlanzi. Bathi ke bona kuye, Nathi sihamba nawe. Baphuma, bangena emkhombeni kwaoko; ababamba nto ngobo busuku.
4 Ke kaloku, kwakuba sekusile, wema uYesu elunxwemeni; noko abafundi bebengazi ukuba nguYesu.
5 Athi ngoko uYesu kubo, Bantwana, aninanto idliwayo na? Baphendula bathi kuye, Hayi.
6 Wathi ke yena kubo, Wuphoseni umnatha ngecala lasekunene lomkhombe, nofumana. Baphosa ke; ababa saba nako ukuwutsala, ngenxa yenkitha yeentlanzi.
7 Athi ngoko loo mfundi ubethandwa nguYesu kuPetros, YiNkosi. Uthe ngoko uSimon Petros, akuva ukuba yiNkosi, wabhinqa ingubo yokwaleka (kuba ebeze), waziphosa elwandle.
8 Beza ke abanye abafundi ngomkhonjana; kuba bebengemgama emhlabeni, ngathi bebekubhite ezimakhulu mabini, bewurhuqa umnatha weentlanzi.
9 Bathi ngoko, bakuwelela emhlabeni, babona umlilo wamalahle ukhona, nentlanzi ikuwo, nesonka.
10 Athi kubo uYesu, Zisani kwezo ntlanzi nizibambise ngokunje.
11 Wenyuka ke uSimon Petros, wawutsalela emhlabeni umnatha, uzele ziintlanzi ezinkulu, zilikhulu elinamanci mahlanu anesithathu;
12 Athi kubo uYesu, Yizani nidle. Akubangakho namnye ke kubafundi waba nabuganga bakumbuza esithi, Ungubani na? besazi nje ukuba yiyo iNkosi.
13 Uza ke uYesu, asithabathe isonka, abanike, ayenjenjalo nentlanzi.
14 Oku sekukokwesithathu ezibonakalalisa uYesu kubafundi bakhe, evukile kwabafileyo.
15 Bathi ke bakomula, athi uYesu kuSimon Petros, Simon kaYona, uyandithanda na ngaphezu kwaba? Athi kuye, Ewe, Nkosi; uyaqonda wena ukuba ndiyakuthanda. Athi kuye, Dlisa amatakane am.
16 Aphinde athi kuye okwesibini, Simon kaYona, uyandithanda na? Athi kuye, Ewe, Nkosi; uyaqonda wena ukuba ndiyakuthanda. Athi kuye, Yalusa izimvu zam.
17 Athi kuye okwesithathu, Simon kaYona, uyandithanda na? Waba buhlungu uPetros, kuba ethe kuye okwesithathu, Uyandithanda na? Wathi kuye, Nkosi, uyazazi zonke izinto wena; uyaqonda wena ukuba ndiyakuthanda. Athi uYesu kuye, Dlisa izimvu zam.

18 Inene, inene, ndithi kuwe, Oko ubusemtsha ubuzibhinqisa ngokwakho, uhambe apho uthanda khona; kodwa xa uthe waluphala, uya kuzolula izandla zakho, ubhinqiswe ngomnye, akuse apho sukuba uthanda khona; ngekhe.
19 Wakutsho ke oku, eqondisa ukuba kukufa kuni na abeya kuzukisa uThixo ngako. Akutsho wathi kuye, Ndilandele.
20 Ejikile ke uPetros, ubone umfundi obethandwa nguYesu elandela. owayama esifubeni sakhe esidlweni, wathi, Nkosi, ngubani na okungcatshayo?
21 UPetros akumbona lowo, uthi kuYesu, Nkosi, lo makenze ntoni na?
22 Athi uYesu kuye, Ukuba ndithi ndithande ukuba yena ahlale ndide ndifike, iyini na loo nto kuwe? ndilandele wena.
23 Laphuma ngoko eli lizwi, laya kubazalwana, ukuba loo mfundi akayi kufa. Waye uYesu engatshongo kuye ukuthi, Akayi kufa; wathi, Ukuba ndithi ndithande ukuba yena ahlale ndide ndifike, iyini na loo nto kuwe?
24 Nguye lo umfundi ongqinayo ngezi zinto, wazibhala ezi zinto; kanjalo siyazi ukuba ubungqina bakhe buyinene.
25 Kukho ke nezinye izinto ezininzi awazenzayo uYesu; ezingathi zithe zibhalwe ngazinye, ndithi nehlabathi eli alingezibambi iincwadi ezingabhalwayo. Amen.

IZenzo zabaPostile

ISAHLUKO 1

1 Umbhalo wokuqala ndawenza, Tiyofilo, ngazo zonke izinto awaqala ngazo uYesu ukuzenza kwanokuzifundisa,
2 kwada kwayimini awanyuswa ngayo, emveni kokuba ebawisele umthetho ngoMoya oyiNgcwele abapostile abebanyulileyo;
3 awathi kanjalo, emveni kokuva kwakhe ubunzima, wazibonakalalisa ephilile, ngeziganeko ezininzi, ezibonakalalisa ngokwakhe kubo imihla emashumi mane, ethetha izinto ezingabo ubukumkani bukaThixo.
4 Uthe, ehlanganisene nabo, wabathethela ngelithi, mabangemki eYerusalem, balilinde idinga likaBawo, elo nalivayo kum.
5 Kuba uYohane okunene wabhaptiza ngamanzi; kodwa nina niya kubhaptizwa ngoMoya oyiNgcwele, kungekabi kade emva kwezi ntsuku.
6 Bona ke ngoko, bebuthelene, babembuza besithi, Nkosi, wobubuyisela ngeli xesha na ubukumkani kuSirayeli?
7 Uthe ke kubo, Asikokwenu ukwazi amaxesha nokuba ngamathuba, awamise ngelakhe igunya uBawo.
8 Niya kwamkela ke amandla, akubon' ukuba uMoya oyiNgcwele uhlile phezu kwenu; nibe ngamangqina am eYerusalem, kwanakulo lonke elakwaYuda, nelaseSamariya, kude kuse nasekupheleni komhlaba.
9 Uthe akuba ezithethile ezi zinto, bakubon' ukuba bakhangele, wafukulwa; lathi ilifu lemka naye emehlweni abo.
10 Bakuba beqwalasele ezulwini, akubon' ukuba uyenyuka, nanko kumi ngakubo amadoda amabini, eneengubo ezimhlophe;
11 Ayesithi ke wona, Madoda, maGalili, nimeleni na, nijonge ezulwini? Lo Yesu unyusiweyo kuni, wasiwa emazulwini, uya kuza ngolu hlobo nimbone esiya ngalo emazulwini.
12 Baza babuyela eYerusalem, bevela entabeni ekuthiwa yeyemiNquma, ekufuphi neYerusalem, uhambo lwesabatha.
13 Bakuba bengenile, banyukela egumbini eliphezulu, apho kwakuhlala uPetros, noYakobi, noYohane, noAndreya, uFilipu, noTomas, uBhartolomeyu, noMateyu, noYakobi ka-Alifeyu, noSimon Zelote; noYuda, umzalwana kaYakobi.
14 Aba bonke babezingisa ngamxhelo mnye ekuthandazeni nasekukhungeni, ndawonye nabafazi, noMariya unina kaYesu, kwandawonye naba zalwana bakhe.
15 Ngaloo mihla wema uPetros phakathi kwabafundi, wathi, (inani lamagama xa lihlangene lingathi lilikhulu elinamanci mabini);
16 Madoda, bazalwana, esi sibhalo simelwe kukuba sizaliseke, sathethwayo ngenxa engaphambili uMoya oyiNgcwele ngomlomo kaDavide ngaye uYuda, owaba ngumkhokeli wabo bambambayo uYesu.
17 ngokuba wayebalelwe kuthi, wasizuza isabelo solu lungiselelo.
18 Lowo ke ngoko wazuza umhlaba ngomvuzo wokungalungisi; wawa ngobuso, wagqabhuka phakathi, zaphalala zonke izibilini zakhe.
19 Kwazeka oko kubo bonke abemi eYerusalem; wada loo mhlaba ngeyabo intetho kuthiwe yiAkeldama, oko kukuthi, ngumhlaba wegazi.
20 Kuba kubhaliwe encwadini yeeNdumiso kwathiwa, Umzi wakhe mawube yintlango, Kungabikho umiyo kuwo; Buthi nobuveleli bakhe buthatyathwe ngomnye.
21 Kungoko athe, kula madoda abehamba nathi ngalo lonke ixesha, yakuba iNkosi uYesu ibingena iphuma phakathi kwethu,
22 iqalele elubhaptizweni lukaYohane, kwada kwayimini awanyuswa ngayo kuthi, kumele ukuba kubekho omiselwa abe lingqina lokuvuka kwakhe, kunye nathi.
23 Bamisa ababini, uYosefu okuthiwa nguBharsabhas, ogama limbi linguYusto, noMatiya.
24 Bathandaza bathi, Wena, Nkosi, wena uzaziyo iintliziyo zabantu bonke, bonisa ukuba kwababini omnyulileyo;
25 ukuze asithabathe isabelo solu lungiselelo nobupostile, awaphambukayo kubo uYuda, ukuze aye kweyakhe indawo.
26 Bawisa amaqashiso abo; laphuma iqashiso noMatiya; wabalelwa nabapostile abalishumi elinamnye.

ISAHLUKO 2

1 Ke kaloku, ekuzalisekeni kwawo umhla wepentekoste, baye bonke bemxhelo mnye ndaweni-nye.
2 Kwaza ngequbuliso kwaphuma ezulwini isandi esinjengesomoya ovuthuza ngamandla, sayizalisa yonke indlu ababehleli kuyo.
3 Kwabonakala kubo iilwimi ezabekayo, ngathi zezomlilo, lwaolo lwaolo lwahlala phezu kwabo bonke ngabanye.
4 Bazaliswa bonke nguMoya oyiNgcwele, baqala ukuthetha ngalwimi zimbi, njengoko uMoya wayebanika ukuba bathethe baphimisele.
5 Ke kaloku kwakumi eYerusalem amaYuda, amadoda awoyika uThixo, evela kuzo zonke iintlanga eziphantsi kwezulu.
6 Sithe ke sakubakho esi sandi, yabuthelana inkitha, yadubadubeka, ngokuba bonke ngabanye babebeva bona bethetha ngezakomawabo iintetho.
7 Bathi nqa ke bonke, bamangaliswa, wathi omnye komnye, Kanene aba bonke bathethayo asingamaGalili na?
8 Kutheni na ke ukuba sibeve nje sonke ngabanye bethetha ngezakomawethu iintetho, esazalelwa kuzo?
9 amaPati, namaMedi, namaElam, nabemi baseMesopotami, nakwelakwaYuda, nakwelaKapadoki, kwelasePonto, nelaseAsiya;
10 eFrigi, nasePamfili, kwelaseJiputa, nakumazwe aseLibhiya, malunga neKirene, nabasemzini abasuka eRoma, namaYuda nabangeni ebuYudeni;
11 AmaKrete nama-Arabhi, siyabeva bethetha ngeelwimi zethu imisebenzi ebalulekileyo kaThixo.
12 Bathi nqa ke bonke, bakhohlwa, omnye esithi komnye, Azi, ingaba ifuna ukuba yintoni na le nto?
13 Abanye ke bahlekisa ngaye besithi, Aba bazele yiwayini entsha.
14 Usukile ke uPetros nabalishumi elinamnye, waliphakamisa izwi lakhe, wathi kubo, Madoda, maYuda, nani nonke nimiyo eYerusalem, makwazeke oku kuni, niwabekele indlebe amazwi am;
15 Aba abanxilile, njengoko nina niba kunjalo, kuba kuselilixa lesithathu lemini.
16 Oku koko kwathethwayo ngomprofeti uYoweli;

17 Kuya kuthi ngemihla yokugqibela, utsho uThixo, ndithulule uMoya wam phezu kwenyama yonke, baprofete oonyana benu neentombi zenu, amadodana enu abone imibono, namadoda enu amakhulu aphuphe amaphupha. :
18 Kwaye, phezu kwabakhonzi bam, naphezu kwabakhonzazana bam, ngaloo mihla ndiya kumthulula uMoya wam, baprofete; kwaye baya kuprofeta.
19 Ndiya kwenza izimanga ezulwini phezulu, nemiqondiso emhlabeni phantsi; igazi, nomlilo, nentshinyela yomsi;
20 Ilanga liya kujikwa libe bubumnyama, nenyanga ibe ligazi, phambi kokuba ifike imini yeNkosi enkulu, ephawulekayo;
21 Baya kuthi bonke abasukuba belinqula igama leNkosi basindiswe.
22 Madoda, maSirayeli, waveni la mazwi; UYesu waseNazarete, indoda eqondakalisiweyo nguThixo kuni, ngemisebenzi yamandla, nangezimanga, nangemiqondiso, awayenzayo uThixo ngayo phakathi kwenu, njengokuba nisazi nani ngokwenu.
23 yena lowo, enikelwa ngecebo elimisiweyo likaThixo nangokwazi kwakhe kwenxa engaphambili, namthabatha, nambethelela emnqamlezweni, namsika ngezandla zabangendawo;
athe uThixo wamvusa, eyikhulule inimba yokufa; ngokokuba ebengenako ukubanjwa kuko.
25 Kuba uDavide uthi, esingisele kuye, Ndahlala ndiyibona iNkosi phambi kwamehlo am, Ngokuba ingasekunene kwam, ukuze ndingashukunyiswa.
26 Ngenxa yoko yaba nemihlali intliziyo yam, lwagcoba ulwimi lwam; Ngaphezu koko ke nenyama yam iya kuphumla inethemba;
27 Ngokuba akuyi kuwushiya umphefumlo wam kwelabafileyo, Kananjalo akuyi kumyekela oyiNgcwele wakho ukuba abone ukubola.
28 Wandazisa iindlela zobomi; Uya kundizalisa ngemihlali ngokubona ubuso bakho.
29 Madoda, bazalwana, mandivunyelwe ndithethe kuni ngokuphandle ngomawokhulu uDavide, ukuba wafa wangcwatywa; nengcwaba lakhe likho phakathi kwethu unanamhla.
30 Ngokokuba engumprofeti, esazi nokuba uThixo wamfungela isifungo sokuba esiqhameni sesinqe sakhe ngokwenyama, uya kuvelisa uKristu, ukuba ahlale etroneni yakhe;
31 ebone ngenxa engaphambili, wathetha ngako ukuvuka kukaKristu, ukuba umphefumlo wakhe ungashiywanga kwelabafileyo nenyama yakhe ingabonanga kubola.
32 Lo Yesu uThixo wamvusa, esingamangqina ako oko thina sonke.
33 Uthe ngoko ephakanyiselwe ngasekunene kukaThixo, walamkela kuYise idinga loMoya oyiNgcwele, uthulule oku nikubonayo, nikuvayo ngoku.
34 Kuba uDavide, enganyukanga waya emazulwini, ke uthi ngokwakhe, Yathi iNkosi eNkosini yam, Hlala ngasekunene kwam;
35 Ndide iintshaba zakho ndizenze isihlalo seenyawo zakho.
36 Ngoko mayazi ngokuqinisekileyo yonke indlu kaSirayeli, ukuba uThixo wamenza iNkosi noKristu, kwayena lo Yesu nambethelelayo emnqamlezweni nina.
37 Ke kaloku bathe, bakukuva oko, bahlabeka entliziyweni, bathi kuPetros nakwabanye abapostile, Madoda, bazalwana, sithini na?
38 Wathi ke uPetros kubo, Guqukani, nibhaptizwe nonke ngabanye egameni likaYesu Kristu, ukuze kuxolelwe izono, namkele isipho soMoya oyiNgcwele.
39 Kuba idinga likuni, nakubantwana benu, nakubo bonke abakude, esukuba iNkosi uThixo wethu iya kubabiza.
40 Waqononondisa nangamanye amazwi amaninzi, wabavuselela esithi, Zisindiseni kwesi sizukulwana sigwenxa.
41 Bathe ke ngoko, abalamkele ilizwi lakhe ngovuyo, babhaptizwa; kongezelelwa ngaloo mini imiphefumlo engathi imawaka mathathu.
42 Bazingisa ukuzingisa emfundisweni yabapostile, nasebudlelaneni, nasekuqhekezeni isonka, nasemithandazweni.
43 Ke kaloku kwabakho ukoyika kwimiphefumlo yonke; kwenzeka izimanga ezininzi kwanemiqondiso ngabapostile.
44 Bonke ke ababekholwa babendawonye, benobudlelane ngeento zonke.
45 Baye bethengisa nangemihlaba nangemihlaba yabo, babele bonke, njengoko ebesukuba eswele ngako.
46 Babezingisa ukuhlala bemxhelo mnye etempileni imihla ngemihla, beqhekeza isonka kwizindlu ngezindlu, besidla ukudla benemigcobo, benolungelelwano lwentliziyo.
47 bemdumisa uThixo, benonelelwe ngabantu bonke. Yaye iNkosi isongeza ebandleni imihla ngemihla abasindiswayo.

ISAHLUKO 3

1 Ke kaloku, uPetros, noYohane babenyuka bendawonye, besiya etempileni ngexesha lomthandazo, ililixa lesithoba.
2 Kwaye ke kuthwelwe ndoda ithile, ibisisiqhwala kwasekuzalweni kwayo, ababeyibeka imihla ngemihla emnyango wetempile, lowo kuthiwa Mhle, ukuba icele amalizo kwabangenayo etempileni;
3 eyathi, yakubona uPetros noYohane beza kungena etempileni, yacela ukuba bayilize.
4 Uthe ke uPetros, enoYohane, eqwalasele kuyo wathi, Khangela kuthi apha.
5 Yabagqala ke, ilinde ukwamkela into kubo.
6 Wathi ke uPetros, Isilivere negolide andinayo; kodwa endinako ndikunika kona: Egameni likaYesu Kristu umNazarete, vuka uhambe.
7 Wayibamba ngesandla sokunene, wayiphakamisa; zomelezeka kwaoko iinyawo zayo namaqatha ayo.
8 Yesuka umtsi, yema, yahambahamba, yangena nabo etempileni, ihambahamba itsiba, imdumisa uThixo.
9 Baza bonke abantu bayibona ihambahamba, idumisa uThixo;
10 Baye besazi, ukuba ingulowo ubehlalela amalizo eSangweni eliMhle letempile, bathi qhiphu umbilini, bathi nqa yiloo nto ihlileyo kuye.
11 Ke kaloku, sakubon' ukuba isiqhwala esiphilisiweyo sibabambe ooPetros noYohane, abantu bonke babalekela kubo evarandeni ekuthiwa yekaSolomon, bemangalisiwe kakhulu.
12 Akukubona ke oko uPetros, waphendula wathi kubo abantu, Madoda, maSirayeli, yini na ukuba nimangaliswe yile nto? Kanjalo yini na ukuba nisijonge, ngathi senze

ukuba lo mntu ahambe ngawethu amandla, nangobungcwele bethu?
13 UThixo ka-Abraham, kaIsake, kaYakobi, uThixo woobawo bethu, umzukisile uNyana wakhe uYesu; enamnikelayo, namkhanyela phambi koPilato, ekubeni yena ugqibe kwelokuba amkhulule.
14 Ke nina namkhanyela oyiNgcwele, oliLungisa, nacela ukuba ninikwe isibulala-mntu;
15 Ke yona iMbangi yobomi nayibulala, awayivusayo uThixo kwabafileyo; esingamangqina ako oko.
16 Nangenxa yokukholwa kwigama layo, lo nimbonayo, nimaziyo, limomelezile igama layo; lwathi ukholo olungayo lwamnika oku kuphila kupheleleyo phambi kwenu nonke.
17 Nangoku, bazalwana, ndiyazi ukuba nenze ngokungazi, njengabo nabo abaphathi benu.
18 Ke zona izinto, awazixelayo ngenxa engaphambili uThixo ngomlomo wabo bonke abaprofeti bakhe, ukuba uKristu wayeza kuva ubunzima, wenjenjalo ukuzalisekisa oko.
19 Guqukani ke ngoko, nijike, ukuze zicinywe izono zenu;
20 ithume uYesu Kristu, owavakaliswayo kuni ngenxa engaphambili;
21 lowo kumele ukuba izulu limamkele, kude kufike amaxesha okubuyiswa kweento zonke, awawathethayo uThixo ngomlomo wabo bonke abaprofeti bakhe abangcwele, kususela kunaphakade.
22 Kuba uMoses okunene wathi koobawo, INkosi, uThixo wenu, iya kunivelisela umprofeti kubazalwana benu, onjengam nje; ize nimve yena kuzo zonke izinto asukuba eya kuzithetha kuni.
23 Wothi ke wonke umphefumlo ongamvayo loo mprofeti, utshabalale, ungabikho phakathi kwabantu.
24 Kananjalo bonke abaprofeti, besusela kuSamuweli, nabamlandelayo, bonke abayithethayo, bayixela ngenxa engaphambili le mihla.
25 Nina ningoonyana babo abaprofeti, nabomnqophiso awanqophisana ngawo noobawo bethu uThixo, esithi kuAbraham, Yaye ke iya kusikeleleka embewini yakho yonke imizalwane yehlabathi.
26 Uthe uThixo, akuba emvusile kuqala uNyana wakhe, wamthuma kuni kuqala, ukuba anisikelele ngokuniguqula nonke ngabanye ebugwenxeni bakhe.

ISAHLUKO 4

1 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bayathetha kubo abantu, bafika ababingeleli, nomphathi wetempile, nabaSadusi;
2 bebindekile ngenxa yokuba befundisa abantu, bekuxela ukuvuka kubo abafileyo ngoku kukaYesu ukuvuka.
3 Babasa izandla, babafaka entolongweni, kwada kwaba lingomso; kuba bekuse kuhlwile.
4 Ke kaloku into eninzi yabo babelivile ilizwi, yakholwa; lathi inani lamadoda lingathi kumawaka amahlanu.
5 Ke kaloku kwathi ngengomso, abaphathi babo, namadoda amakhulu, nababhali, bathi,
6 Bahlanganisana eYerusalem ke uAnas umbingeleli omkhulu, noKayafa, noYohane, noAlesandire, kwanabo bonke abendlu yombingeleli omkhulu;
7 Bathe bakuba bebamise phakathi, bababuza besithi, Le nto nina niyenze ngamandla mani na, nangagama lini na?
8 Waza uPetros, ezele nguMoya oyiNgcwele, wathi kubo, Nina baphathi babantu, nani madoda makhulu akwaSirayeli,
9 ukuba thina namhlanje siyacikideka ngomsebenzi omhle owenziweyo lowo ungenamandla, ukuba yintoni na aphiliswe ngayo;
10 makwazeke kuni nonke, nakubo bonke abantu bakwaSirayeli, ukuba kusegameni likaYesu Kristu waseNazarete, enambethelelayo emnqamlezweni nina, athe uThixo wamvusa kwabafileyo, kungaye lowo, ukuba lo mntu eme apha phambi kwenu ephilile.
11 Nguye lo ilitye elenziwa into engento nini bakhi, elisuke laba yintloko yembombo.
12 Kananjalo usindiso alukho kuwumbi; kuba akukho gama limbi phantsi kwezulu, linikiweyo phakathi kwabantu, esimele ukusindiswa ngalo.
13 Ke kaloku, bakubona ukungafihlisikuthetha koPetros noYohane, beqiqa nokuba ngabantu abangenamfundo, abangenakwazi, bamangaliswa; babaqonda ukuba babenaye uYesu.
14 Bakumbona ke umntu emi nabo, yena lowo uphilisiweyo, ababanga nandawo yakuphika.
15 Bathe ke bona, mabaphume entlanganisweni yamatyala, bacebisana bodwa.
16 besithi, Siya kubathini na aba bantu? Kuba okunene, ukuba kuhle ngabo umqondiso owazekayo, oyinto ebonakalayo kubo bonke abemi eYerusalem. kwaye asinakuyikhanyela loo nto.
17 Ukuze ke loo nto ingahlakazeki ngakumbi ebantwini, masise sibasongela ngelokuba bangabi sathetha mntwini ngeli gama.
18 Bebabizile, babathethela ngelithi, mabangabi sakhankanya nakanye, bangafundisi nokufundisa ngegama likaYesu.
19 Ke kaloku uPetros noYohane baphendula, bathi kubo, Yahlulani nina, ukuba bubulungisa na emehlweni kaThixo ukuva nina, kunokuva uThixo;
20 Kuba thina asinakuyeka ukuthetha ngezinto esizibonileyo nesizivileyo.
21 Bathe ke bona, beqokele ngokubasongela, babandulula bengafumani sizathu bangababetha ngaso, ngenxa yabantu; ngokuba bonke babemzukisa uThixo ngoko kwakuhlile.
22 Kuba umntu lowo wawunikwe lo mqondiso wokuphiliswa phezu kwakhe, ubengaphezu kweminyaka emashumi mane.
23 Bakuba ke bekhululwe, bemka baya kwabakubo, bababikela zonke izinto ababezithethile kubo ababingeleli abakhulu namadoda.
24 Bona ke, bakukuva oko, baphakamisa izwi kuThixo ngamxhelo mnye, bathi, Nkosi, wena unguThixo owalenzayo izulu nomhlaba nolwandle, neento zonke ezikwezo nto;
25 owatshoyo ngomlomo kaDavide umkhonzi wakho, ukuthi, Yini na ukuba iintlanga zenze umbuthumbuthu, Abantu bacamange into engeyakonto?
26 Bazimisa ookumkani behlabathi, Nabaphathi bahlanganisana ndawonye Ngokuyichasa iNkosi, naye uKristu wayo.
27 Kuba okunene uHerode, kwanoPontiyo Pilato, ndawonye neentlanga nabantu bakwaSirayeli, babuthelana ndawonye nxamnye noNyana wakho ongcwele uYesu, owamthambisayo.

28 ukuba benze izinto zonke ezamiswa ngenxa engaphambili sisandla sakho nalicebo lakho, ukuba zibekho.
29 Ngoku ke, Nkosi, zikhangele izisongelo zabo, ubanike abakhonzi bakho ukuba balithethe ilizwi lakho ngako konke ukungafihlisi.
30 Ngokusolula isandla sakho ukuba uphilise; nokuba kwenzeke imiqondiso nezimanga ngegama loMkhonzi wakho ongcwele, uYesu.
31 Bakubon' ukuba bakhungile, yazanyazanyiswa indawo ababehlanganisene kuyo; Bazaliswa bonke nguMoya oyiNgcwele, balithetha ilizwi likaThixo ngokungafihlisiyo.
32 Ke kaloku inkitha yababekholiwe yayintliziyo-nye, imphefumlo mnye; kwaye kungekho namnye ubesithi kukho nto iyeyakhe empahleni yakhe; baye badlelana zonke izinto.
33 Baye abapostile bekungqinela ngamandla amakhulu ukuvuka kweNkosi uYesu; kwaye kukho ukubabalwa okukhulu kubo bonke.
34 Bekungekho namnye ubesweleyo; kuba bonke ababenemihlaba, nokuba zizindlu, babethengisa ngazo, bawazise amaxabiso ezinto ezithengisiweyo.
35 bawabeka ezinyaweni zabapostile; waye ke elowo esabelwa njengoko ebesukuba eswele ngako.
36 noYose, owathiywa ngabapostile ukuba nguBharnabhas, (oko kukuthi ngentetho evakalayo, unyana wentuthuzelo), umLevi wakummandla waseSipro;
37 enomhlaba, wathengisa ngayo, wayizisa imali, wayibeka ezinyaweni zabapostile.

ISAHLUKO 5

1 Ke kaloku indoda ethile, uHananiya, inoSafira umkayo, yathengisa ngendawo.
2 Yashinta kulo ixabiso layo, esazi naye umkayo; yazisa nxenye ithile, yayibeka ezinyaweni zabapostile.
3 Wathi ke uPetros, Hananiya, kungani na ukuba uSathana azalise intliziyo yakho, ukuba umxokise uMoya oyiNgcwele, ushinte kulo ixabiso lomhlaba?
4 Oko ibihleli, ibingeyoyakho na? Wakuba uyithengisile, ibingabisemandleni akho na? Yini na ukuba uyibeke le nto entliziyweni yakho? Akuxoke ebantwini, uxoke kuThixo.
5 Ewavile ke uHananiya la mazwi, wawa, waphuma umphefumlo; kwabakho ukoyika okukhulu kubo bonke ababezivile ezi zinto.
6 Besuka abafana, bamsongela, bamkhuphela phandle, bamngcwaba.
7 Ke kaloku, kwakuba kuhambe iiyure ezintathu, wathi umkakhe, engayazi loo nto ihlileyo, wangena.
8 Waphendula ke uPetros wathi kuye, Ndixelele, umhlaba lo nawuthengisa ngale nto na? Wathi ke yena, Ewe, ngako oko.
9 Wathi ke uPetros kuye, Yini na ukuba nivumelane ngokumlinga uMoya weNkosi? Uyabona, iinyawo zabo bangcwabe indoda yakho zisemnyango, baya kukuthwalela phandle.
10 Wawa ke kwaoko ezinyaweni zakhe, waphuma umphefumlo.
11 Kwabakho ukoyika okukhulu kulo lonke ibandla, nabo bonke ababeziva ezi zinto.
12 Ke kaloku, ngazo izandla zabapostile kwenzeka imiqondiso nezimanga ezininzi phakathi kwabantu; baye bonke bemxhelo mnye evarandeni kaSolomon.
13 Ke kaloku, kwabanye akubangakho namnye waba nabuganga bakusinamathelisa kubo;
14 Kwaba kukhona bekongezwa abakholwayo eNkosini, into eninzi yamadoda neyabafazi.
15 bada bayithwalela phandle imilwelwe ezitratweni, bayibeka ezingqengqelweni nasezinkukweni, ukuze kuthi, akubon' ukuba uPetros uyeza, kubekho kuyo ethi ibe ngumthunzi wayo.
16 Yaye ke ibuthelana eYerusalem nenkitha yabemizi ejikelezileyo, ithwele imilwelwe nabakhathazwa ngoomoya abangcolileyo, ababesithi bona baphiliswe bonke.
17 Wesuka ke umbingeleli omkhulu nabo bonke ababenaye (abangabehlelo labaSadusi), bazala ngumsindo;
18 bababamba abapostile, babafaka entolongweni yabantu bonke.
19 Sazivula ke isithunywa seNkosi ebusuku iingcango zentolongo, sabakhupha, sathi,
20 Hambani, niye kuma nithethe etempileni kubo abantu onke amazwi obu bomi.
21 Bathe ke bona bakuva, bangena etempileni kusasa, bafundisa. Wafika ke umbingeleli omkhulu nabo babenaye, wayibizela ndawonye intlanganiso yamatyala, nawo onke amadoda amakhulu akoonyana bakaSirayeli, bathumela entolongweni ukuba baziswe.
22 Ke kaloku, akufika amadindala, akabafumananga entolongweni;
23 Indlu yamakhonkxwa siyifumene okunene ivalwe ngokuqinileyo kanye, nabalindi bemi ngaphandle phambi kweminyango. Sivulile ke, asifumananga mntu ngaphakathi.
24 Ke kaloku, bakukuziva ezo zinto umbingeleli omkhulu, nomphathi wetempile, nababingeleli abakhulu, bathandabuza kubo, ukuba ingaba ingaba ingaba yintoni na le nto.
25 Kweza ke othile, wababikela, esithi, Yabonani, amadoda ebeniwafake entolongweni, emi etempileni, efundisa abantu.
26 Wesuka umphathi enamadindala, wabazisa kungengamandla; kuba babesoyika abantu, hleze baxulutywe ngamatye.
27 Bebazisile ke, babamisa entlanganisweni yamatyala; wababuza umbingeleli omkhulu.
28 besithi, Besinganithethelanga na, ukuba ningafundisi ngeli gama? niyabona, niyizalisile iYerusalem ngemfundiso yenu, nifuna ukulizisa phezu kwethu igazi lalo mntu.
29 Waphendula ke uPetros nabapostile, bathi, Simelwe kukuthi sive uThixo kunokuba sive abantu.
30 UThixo woobawo bethu wamvusa uYesu, enambulalayo nina ngokumxhoma emthini.
31 Yena lowo uThixo wamphakamisa ngesandla sakhe sokunene, ukuba abe nguMthetheli noMsindisi, ukuze amnike uSirayeli inguquko noxolelo lwezono.
32 Thina ke singamangqina akhe ezo zinto; ukwanjalo noMoya oyiNgcwele, awamnika abo bamvayo yena uThixo.
33 Bathe ke bona bakukuva oko, bahlabeka entliziyweni, babhunga ukuba babasike.

34 Ke kaloku kwesuka kwema othile entlanganisweni yamatyala, umFarisi ogama linguGamaliyeli, umfundisi womthetho, obekekileyo kubantu bonke, wathi makhe bakhutshelwe phandle kancinane abapostile;
35 wathi kubo, Madoda, maSirayeli, zilumkeleni ngento eniza kuyenza kwaba bantu.
36 Kuba ngaphambi kwale mihla kwesuka uTuda, esithi yena ngokwakhe unguthile; ekwathelelwa kuye inani lamadoda angathi kumakhulu mane; bathi bonke ababemlulamele babhangazeka, ababa nto.
37 Emva kwalowo kwesuka uYuda welaseGalili, ngemihla yobhalo lomlibo wokuzalwa, wakhukulisa abantu banela; naye lowo watshabalala; baza bonke ababemlulamele bachithwachithwa.
38 Kungoku ke ndithi kuni, Khwelelani kwaba bantu nibayeke;
39 ukuba ke lelikaThixo, aninakulitshitshisa; hleze nifunyanwe ningabalwa kwanoThixo.
40 Bamthambela ke; bebabizile abapostile, babatyabula, babathethela ngelithi, mabangathethi ngegama likaYesu; babandulula ke.
41 Bemka ke ngoko bona ebusweni bentlanganiso yamatyala, bevuya, ngokuba kuthiwe bakufanele ukuhlaziswa ngenxa yegama lakhe.
42 Kananjalo imihla yonke etempileni, nasemakhaya, babengayeki ukufundisa nokushumayela iindaba ezilungileyo zikaYesu Kristu.

ISAHLUKO 6

1 Ke kaloku ngaloo mihla, bakubon' ukuba bayanda abafundi, kwabakho ukukrokra kwawo kwawesiGrike amaYuda, ngokuba abahlolokazi bawo babengananzwa kulungiselelo lwemihla ngemihla.
2 Bathe ke abalishumi elinababini bayibizela kubo inkitha yabafundi, bathi, Akukholekile ukuba thina silishiye ilizwi likaThixo, silungiselele ezitafileni.
3 Ngoko, bazalwana, khangelani phakathi kwenu amadoda asixhenxe avunyiweyo, azele nguMoya oyiNgcwele nobulumko, esingawamisa phezu kwalo mcimbi.
4 Thina ke siya kuzingisa emthandazweni, nakubulungiseleli belizwi.
5 Lakholeka ilizwi elo kwindimbane iphela, yaza yanyula uStefano, indoda ezele lukholo nanguMoya oyiNgcwele, noFilipu, noProkoro, noNikanore, noTimon, noParmenas, noNikolawo owaguqukela ebuYudeni, wakwa-Antiyokwe;
6 ababamisayo phambi kwabapostile; bathi, bakuba bethandazile, babeka izandla phezu kwabo.
7 Laye liya likhula ilizwi likaThixo; Laye liya lisanda kakhulu inani labafundi eYerusalem; laye neqela elikhulu lababingeleli lilululamela ukholo.
8 Ke kaloku uStefano, ezele lukholo namandla, wenza izimanga nemiqondiso emikhulu phakathi kwabantu.
9 Kwesuka ke kwesuka kwesuka abathile bendlu yesikhungu ekuthiwa yeyabaKhululwa, neyabaseKirene, neyamaAleksandriya, neyabaseKiliki, neyabaseAsiya, bephikisana noStefano.
10 Baye ke ababanga nako ukubuchasa ubulumko, nomoya awayethetha ngawo.
11 Baza bawalukuhla amadoda lawo, athi, Simvile ethetha amazwi enyeliso ngoMoses nangoThixo.
12 Bathe babaxhokonxa abantu, namadoda amakhulu, nababhali; bamfikela, bambamba, bamzisa entlanganisweni yamatyala;
13 Bamisa amangqina obuxoki, awathi, Lo mntu akayeki ukuthetha amazwi onyeliso ngale ndawo ingcwele nomthetho;
14 Kuba simve esithi, lo Yesu waseNazarete uya kuyichitha le ndawo, aze awatshintshe amasiko awawanikela kuthi uMoses.
15 Baye bonke ababehleli entlanganisweni yamatyala, beqwalasele kuye, babubona ubuso bakhe, ngathi bubuso besithunywa sezulu.

ISAHLUKO 7

Wathi ke umbingeleli omkhulu, Zinjalo na ke ezi ndawo?
2 Uthe ke yena, Madoda, bazalwana, nani bobawo, phulaphulani. UThixo wozuko wabonakala kubawo wethu uAbraham, eseMesopotami, engekami kwelakwaHaran.
3 Wathi kuye, Phuma ezweni lakowenu, kwelokuzalwa kwakho, uye ezweni endiya kukubonisa lona.
4 Wesuka ke ezweni lamaKaledi, wahlala eHaran;
5 Akamnika lifa khona, kwanendawo engangonyawo, kodwa wathembisa ukuba uya kumnika ibe yeyakhe, nembewu yakhe emva kwakhe, engekabi namntwana. .
6 Wenjenje uThixo ukuthetha, wathi, imbewu yakhe iya kuba ngabaphambukeli emhlabeni wolunye uhlanga; ukuba baye ebukhobokeni, babaphathe kakubi, iminyaka emakhulu mane.
7 Nohlanga olo, ethe yangamakhoboka kulo, ndiya kulugweba mna, watsho uThixo; yaye, emveni kwezi zinto, iya kuphuma indikhonze kule ndawo.
8 Waza wamnika umnqophiso wolwaluko, wathi ngokunjalo uAbraham wamzala uIsake, wamalusa ngomhla wesibhozo; uIsake ke wazala uYakobi; uYakobi wazala oomawokhulu abalishumi elinababini.
9 Bathi oomawokhulu, bemmonele, bathengisa ngoYosefu eYiputa;
10 wamncothula kuzo zonke iimbandezelo zakhe, wambabala ngobulumko phambi koFaro, ukumkani waseYiputa; wammisa ukuba abe yirhuluneli phezu kweYiputa nendlu yakhe yonke.
11 Ke kaloku kwafika indlala kulo lonke ilizwe laseYiputa nelakwaKanan, nembandezelo enkulu; baye oobawo bethu bengafumani kudla.
12 Akuva ke uYakobi ukuba kukho ingqolowa eYiputa, wesusa oobawo bethu okokuqala.
13 Uthe okwesibini wabonakala uYosefu kubazalwana bakhe; Saza ke isizalwana sikaYosefu saziswa kuFaro.
14 Wathumela uYosefu, wambiza uyise uYakobi, nemizalwane yakhe yonke, imiphefumlo emashumi asixhenxe anantlanu.
15 Wehla ke uYakobi, waya eYiputa, wabhubha yena noobawo bethu;
16 baza bathwalwa basiwa kwaShekem, babekwa engcwabeni awalithengayo uAbraham ngexabiso lemali koonyana bakaHamore, usoShekem.
17 Kuthe ke, lakuba lisondele ixesha ledinga, awalifungayo uThixo kuAbraham, bakhula abantu, banda eYiputa.
18 kwada kwavela kumkani wumbi, ubengamazi uYosefu.

19 Lowo wabalumkisa abakowethu, wabaphatha kakubi oobawo bethu, ngokokuze bazilahle iintsana zabo, ukuze zingabudli ubomi.
20 Ekuthe ke kwelo xesha, kwazalwa uMoses; waye emhle kuThixo, wondliwa iinyanga zantathu endlwini kayise.
21 Elahliwe ke, yamchola intombi kaFaro, yazondlela ukuba abe ngunyana wayo.
22 Waqeqeshwa ke uMoses kubo bonke ubulumko bamaYiputa; waye ke eyinkunkqele ngamazwi nangezenzo.
23 Kuthe ke, kwakuzaliseka kuye ixesha leminyaka emashumi mane, kwathi qatha entliziyweni yakhe ukukha aye kuvelela abazalwana bakhe, oonyana bakaSirayeli.
24 Wabona omnye wabo esoniwa, wamkhusela, wamphindezelela lowo ucinezelweyo, wambetha umYiputa;
25 wayeba ke yena boqonda abazalwana bakhe ukuba uThixo ebeya kubahlangula ngesandla sakhe; abaqondanga ke bona.
26 Kananjalo ngengomso wabonakala kubo besilwa, wabanyanzela ukuba baxolisane, esithi, Madoda, niyazalana nina; yini na ukuba nonane?
27 Ke yena lowo wayemona ummelwane wakhe wamgiba, esithi, Umiswe ngubani na, ukuba ube ngumphathi nomahluli phezu kwethu?
28 Uya kundibulala na nam, njengokuba umbulele umYiputa izolo?
29 Wasaba ke uMoses ngelo lizwi, waba ngumphambukeli ezweni lakwaMidiyan, apho wazalela khona oonyana bababini.
30 Kuthe ke kwakuzaliseka iminyaka emashumi mane, kwabonakala kuye kwintlango yentaba yeSinayi isithunywa seNkosi, elangatyeni lomlilo etyholweni.
31 Ke kaloku akukubona oko uMoses, wamangaliswa ngumbono lowo;
32 Mna ndinguThixo wabo ooyihlo, uThixo ka-Abraham, uThixo kaIsake, uThixo kaYakobi. Wagubha uMoses, akaba nabuganga, akukhangela.
33 Ithe ke kuye iNkosi, Khulula iimbadada zakho ezinyaweni zakho; kuba indawo leyo umi kuyo ingumhlaba ongcwele.
34 Ndikubonile ndakubona ukuphathwa kakubi kwabantu bam abaseYiputa, ndakuva nokuncwina kwabo, ndihlile, ukuze ndibahlangule. Yiza ngoku, ndikuthume eYiputa.
35 Lo Moses bamkhanyelayo, besithi, Umiswe ngubani na, ukuba ube ngumphathi nomahluli? yena uThixo wamthuma ukuba abe ngumphathi nomhlanguli ngesandla sesithunywa esabonakalayo kuye etyholweni.
36 Yena wabakhupha, emveni kokuba wenze izimanga nemiqondiso ezweni laseYiputa, naseLwandle oluBomvu, nasentlango, iminyaka emashumi mane.
37 Lowo nguloo Moses wathi koonyana bakaSirayeli, INkosi, uThixo wenu, iya kunivelisela umprofeti kubazalwana benu, onjengam nje; nize nimve yena.
38 Nguye lo lowo wayesebandleni entlango, ndawonye nesithunywa sezulu, ebesithetha kuye entabeni yeSinayi, enoobawo bethu;
39 Abavumanga ukumphulaphula oobawo, besuka bamgxotha, babuyela eYiputa ezintliziyweni zabo;
40 besithi kuAron, Senzele uthixo oya kuhamba phambi kwethu; kuba lo Moses wasikhuphayo ezweni laseYiputa, asazi ukuba uhlelwe yintoni na.
41 Benza ithole ngaloo mihla, babingelela idini kwisithixo eso, baba nemihlali yimisebenzi yezandla zabo.
42 Wajika ke uThixo, wabanikela ukuba baqubude kumkhosi wezulu; njengoko kubhaliweyo encwadini yabaprofeti kwathiwa, Nibe nisondeza kum na kum amadini amadini, ndlu kaSirayeli, iminyaka emashumi mane entlango?
43 Nathwala umnquba kaMoleki, Nenkwenkwezi yothixo wenu uRemfan, Imifanekiso ke leyo enayenzayo ukuba niqubude kuyo; Ndaye ke ndiya kunifudusela ngaphaya kweBhabheli.
44 Umnquba wesingqino wawukoobawo bethu entlango, njengoko wayemisele ngako owayethetha noMoses, ukuba awenze ngokomfanekiso abewubonile;
45 lo kanjalo bawungenisayo, benikelana ngawo oobawo bethu, benoYesu ekuthinjweni kweentlanga, ezo wazigxothayo uThixo ebusweni boobawo bethu, kwada kwayimihla kaDavide;
46 owababalwa nguThixo, wacela ukuba amfumanele uThixo kaYakobi umnquba.
47 Ke uSolomon wamakhela indlu.
48 Osenyangweni yena akahlali zitempileni zenziwe ngazandla; njengoko watshoyo umprofeti.
49 Izulu liyitrone yam, ihlabathi sisihlalo seenyawo zam; yindlu enjani na eniya kundakhela yona? itsho iNkosi; Yiyiphi na yona indawo yokuphumla kwam?
50 Asisandla sam na, sazenza zonke ezo zinto?
51 Nina bantamo zilukhuni, bangalukileyo ngentliziyo, nangendlebe, nihleli nibambene noMoya oyiNgcwele;
52 Kubo abaprofeti nguwuphi na ongatshutshiswanga ngooyihlo? bababulala abo babekuxela ngenxa engaphambili ukuza koliLungisa; enithe ke ngoku ningabangcatshi nababulali bakhe;
53 nina nawamkelayo umthetho ngesandla sezithunywa zezulu, anawugcina.
54 Ke kaloku, bathi bakuziva ezi zinto, bahlabeka ezintliziyweni zabo, bamtshixizela amazinyo.
55 Ke yena, ezele nguMoya oyiNgcwele, waqwalasela ezulwini, wabona ubuqaqawuli bukaThixo, noYesu emi ngasekunene kukaThixo.
56 Wathi, Yabonani, ndiwabona amazulu evulekile, ndimbona uNyana woMntu emi ngasekunene kukaThixo.
57 Badanduluka ke ngezwi elikhulu, bazivingca iindlebe zabo, besuka bemka phezu kwakhe ngamxhelo mnye.
58 bamkhuphela ngaphandle komzi, bamgibisela ngamatye. Amangqina azibeka iingubo zawo ezinyaweni zendodana egama linguSawule.
59 Ayemgibisela ngamatye uStefano, yena ebiza esithi, Nkosi Yesu, wamkele umoya wam.
60 Wathoba, wadanduluka ngezwi elikhulu, esithi, Nkosi, musa ukubababalela esi sono. Akutsho walala ubuthongo.

ISAHLUKO 8

1 Waye ke uSawule ekuthakazela ukufa kwakhe. Ke kaloku kwehla ngelo xesha intshutshiso enkulu phezu kwalo ibandla eliseYerusalem; baye bonke baba ziintsali emazweni akwaYuda naseSamariya, kwasala abapostile bodwa.
2 Asuka amadoda abemhlonela uThixo, amngcwaba uStefano, amenzela isijwili esikhulu.
3 Waye ke uSawule elidlavula ibandla, engena kwizindlu ngezindlu, erhola amadoda kwanabafazi, ebafaka entolongweni.

4 Bona ke ngoko ababeziintsali batyhutyha ilizwe, beshumayela iindaba ezilungileyo zelizwi.
5 Wehla ke uFilipu, waya emzini welaseSamariya, wamvakalisa uKristu kubo.
6 Zaye ke izihlwele zizinyamekela ngamxhelo mnye izinto ezibe zithethwa nguFilipu, ekuyiveni nasekuyiboneni kwazo imiqondiso abeyenza.
7 Kuba oomoya abangcolileyo babephuma kwinto eninzi ebinabo, bebhomboloza ngezwi elikhulu; yathi ke into eninzi enedumbe neziziqhwala yaphiliswa.
8 Kwabakho uvuyo olukhulu kuloo mzi.
9 Ke kaloku bekukho ndoda ithile, kuthiwa nguSimon, eyayifudula ithakatha kuloo mzi, ibetha abantu baseSamariya, isithi yona ngokwayo inguthile omkhulu.
10 ababeyiphulaphula bonke, bethabathela komncinane besa komkhulu, besithi, Lo ungamandla amakhulu kaThixo.
11 Baye ke bemphulaphula, ngenxa yokuba ixesha elide wabetha bee nqa ngobunyangi bakhe.
12 Xenikweni ke bakholwayo nguFilipu, eshumayela iindaba ezilungileyo zezinto zobukumkani bukaThixo, nezegama likaYesu Kristu, babhaptizwa amadoda kwanabafazi.
13 Wakholwa ke naye uSimon, wathi, ekubhaptizweni, wahlala enoFilipu;
14 Ke kaloku, bakuva abapostile ababeseYerusalem ukuba abaseSamariya balamkele ilizwi likaThixo, bathumela kubo uPetros noYohane.
15 abathi bona bakuhla, babathandazela, ukuba bamkele uMoya oyiNgcwele;
16 Kuba ebengekaweli namnye kubo; babebhaptiziwe nje egameni leNkosi uYesu.
17 Bandula ukubeka izandla phezu kwabo, bamamkela ke uMoya oyiNgcwele.
18 Uthe ke uSimon, akubona ukuba ngokubekwa kwezandla zabapostile uyanikwa uMoya oyiNgcwele, wezisa kubo imali;
19 esithi, Ndinikeni nam eli gunya, ukuze lowo, ndithe ndazibeka izandla phezu kwakhe, amkele uMoya oyiNgcwele.
20 Uthe ke uPetros kuye, Isilivere yakho mayiye kutshabalala nawe; ngokuba ubusiba isipho sikaThixo singazuzwa ngemali.
21 Akunasabelo naqashiso kule nto; kuba intliziyo yakho ayithe tye emehlweni kaThixo.
22 Guquka ngoko kobo bubi bakho, ukhunge kuThixo, ukuba ingathi mhlawumbi ixolelwe ingcingane yentliziyo yakho.
23 Kuba ndiyabona ukuba usenyongweni yobukrakra, nasentanjeni yentswela-bulungisa.
24 Waphendula ke uSimon wathi, Ndikhungeleni nina eNkosini, ukuze ndingahlelwa nanye yezo zinto nizithethileyo.
25 Bona ke ngoko, bakuba beqononondisile, belithetha ilizwi leNkosi, babuya beza eYerusalem; kanjalo imizi emininzi yelaseSamariya bayishumayeza iindaba ezilungileyo.
26 Sathetha ke isithunywa seNkosi kuFilipu, sisithi, Suka usinge ezantsi, ngendlela ehla ivela eYerusalem, eya eGaza, yona iyintlango.
27 Wesuka wemka, waya: kwabonakala indoda engumKushi, ithenwa, igunya likaKandase ukumkanikazi wamaTiyopiya, eliphethe bonke ubutyebi bakhe, elibe lize kunqula eYerusalem;
28 Yayibuya, ihleli enqwelweni yayo, ilesa incwadi yomprofeti uIsaya.
29 Uthe ke uMoya kuFilipu, Yiya ukhwele kule nqwelo.
30 Wabaleka ke uFilipu, waya kuyo, wayiva ilesa incwadi yomprofeti uIsaya; wathi, Uyaziqonda na kodwa izinto ozilesayo?
31 Ithe ke yona, Ndingaba nako ngani na, kungekho undikhokelayo nje? Kanjalo yamcela uFilipu ukuba akhwele ahlale nayo.
32 Ke kaloku indawo yesibhalo eyayilesa yona ibisithi, Njengemvu esiwa ekuxhelweni; nanjengemvana esisimumu phambi komchebi wayo, wenjenjalo ukungawuvuli umlomo wakhe.
33 Ekuthotyweni kwakhe umgwebo wakhe wasuswa. Ngubani na ke owosixela isizukulwana sakhe? ngokuba buyasuswa ubomi bakhe emhlabeni.
34 Laphendula ke ithenwa lathi kuFilipu, Ndiyakukhunga, umprofeti lo uyithetha ngabani na le nto; Ithetha yena, okanye mntu wumbi?
35 Wawuvula ke uFilipu umlomo wakhe, waqalela kweso sibhalo, walishumayeza iindaba ezilungileyo zikaYesu.
36 Ke kaloku, xa bahambayo ngendlela, bafika manzini athile; lathi ithenwa, Nanga amanzi; Kwala ntoni na ukuba ndingabhaptizwa?
37 Uthe ke uFilipu, Ukuba uyakholwa ngentliziyo yakho iphela, kuvumelekile. Waphendula ke wathi, Ndiyakholwa ukuba uYesu Kristu unguye uNyana kaThixo.
38 Lathi mayime inqwelo; behla bobabini, baya emanzini, uFilipu kwanethenwa; wambhaptiza.
39 Xeshikweni ke babenyukile, baphuma emanzini, uMoya weNkosi wamthi xwi uFilipu; alaba sambona ithenwa, kuba lalihamba ngeyalo indlela livuya.
40 UFilipu ke wafunyanwa eAzoto; watyhutyha ilizwe, eyishumayeza imizi yonke iindaba ezilungileyo, wada weza eKesareya.

ISAHLUKO SE-9

1 Ke kaloku uSawule, esabafuthela ngezigrogriso nokubabulala abafundi beNkosi, waya kumbingeleli omkhulu.
2 wacela kuye iincwadi zokuya eDamasko ezindlwini zesikhungu, ukuze athi, ethe wafumana abathile bale Ndlela, amadoda kwanabafazi, abazise bekhonkxiwe eYerusalem.
3 Kuthe ke ekuhambeni kwakhe, wasondela eDamasko; waza ngesiquphe wabanekelwa ngeenxa zonke lukhanyiso oluvela ezulwini.
4 Wawa emhlabeni, weva ilizwi lisithi kuye, Sawule, Sawule, unditshutshiselani na?
5 Wathi ke yena, Ungubani na, Nkosi? Ithe ke iNkosi, Mna ndinguye uYesu omtshutshisayo wena;
6 Waza egubha, eqhiphuke umbilini, wathi, Nkosi, ufuna ukuba ndenze ntoni na? Yathi kuye iNkosi, Vuka, uye kuwo umzi; woyixelelwa into omelwe kukuyenza.
7 Ke kaloku amadoda abehamba naye ema engenakuthetha, eliva okunene lona izwi, kodwa engaboni mntu.
8 Wesuka uSawule emhlabeni; Uthe ke avuleka amehlo, akabona mntu; bamrhola ke ngesandla, bamngenisa eDamasko.

9 Waye ke iintsuku ezintathu engaboni, engadli, engaseli.
10 Ke kaloku bekukho mfundi uthile eDamasko, ugama linguHananiya; yathi iNkosi kuye embonweni, Hananiya! Wathi ke yena, Ndilapha, Nkosi.
11 Ithe ke iNkosi kuye, Phakama, uye esitratweni ekuthiwa sesithe Tye, ubuzise endlwini kaYuda lowo kuthiwa nguSawule waseTarso; kuba nanko ethandaza;
12 ubone embonweni indoda egama linguHananiya, ingena, ibeka isandla phezu kwakhe, ukuze abuye abone.
13 Waphendula ke uHananiya wathi, Nkosi, ndivile kwabaninzi ngale ndoda, ukuba zininzi kwazo izinto ezimbi ezenze kwabangcwele bakho eYerusalem;
14 nalapha, inegunya kubabingeleli abakhulu lokukhonkxa bonke abo balinqulayo igama lakho.
15 Yathi ke kuye iNkosi, Hamba uhambe;
16 kuba mna ndiya kumbonisa ukuba zinkulu kwezinto ezinzima, amelwe kukuziva ngenxa yegama lam.
17 Wemka ke uHananiya, waya kungena endlwini; Wabeka izandla phezu kwakhe, wathi, Sawule, mzalwana, indithumile iNkosi uYesu, ebonakeleyo kuwe endleleni oze ngayo, ukuze ubuye ubuye ubone, uzaliswe nguMoya oyiNgcwele.
18 Kwaoko kwawa emehlweni akhe okungamaxolo; wabuya wabona kwaoko, wavuka, wabhaptizwa.
19 Uthe ke akuthabatha ukudla, womelela. Ke kaloku uSawule waba neentsuku ezithile nabafundi baseDamasko.
20 Waye kwaoko, ezindlwini zesikungu, emvakalisa uYesu, ukuba lowo unguye uNyana kaThixo.
21 Bathi nqa ke bonke ababemva, bathi; Lo asinguye na owababhuqa eYerusalem abo babelinqula eli gama, weza nalapha ngenjongo, ukuba abase bekhonkxiwe kubabingeleli abakhulu?
22 Kwaba kukhona womelelayo uSawule; wabetha adubadubeka amaYuda abemi eDamasko, ebonakalalisa ukuba lo nguye uKristu.
23 Ke kaloku, kwakuzaliseka imihla eyaneleyo, abhunga amaYuda ukuba amsike.
Laziwa ke nguSawule iyelenqe lawo. Awagcina ke namasango imini nobusuku, ukuba amsike.
25 Bamthabatha ke abafundi ebusuku, bamhlisa ngodonga, bemthoba ngengobozi.
26 Ke kaloku, akufika uSawule eYerusalem, wamana elinga ukuzibandakanya nabafundi; kodwa bamoyika bonke, bengakholwa ukuba ungumfundi.
27 UBharnabhas ke wamthabatha wamsa kubapostile, wabacacisela ukuyibona kwakhe iNkosi endleleni, nokuba yathetha naye, nokuthetha kwakhe ngokungafihlisiyo eDamasko egameni likaYesu.
28 Waye enabo ke, engena ephuma eYerusalem;
29 Wathetha ke ngokungafihlisiyo egameni leNkosi uYesu, ephikisana namaGrike;
30 Bekwazile ke oko abazalwana, bamhlisela eKesareya, bamthumela eTarso.
31 Laye ke ngoko ibandla kulo lonke elakwaYuda, nelaseGalili, nelaseSamariya, linoxolo, lisakheka. Baye behamba beyoyika iNkosi, besanda ngentuthuzelo yoMoya oyiNgcwele.
32 Ke kaloku, akuba uPetros etyhutyha iindawo zonke, wehla weza nakwabangcwele ababemi eLida.
33 Wafumana ke khona umntu othile, ogama linguEneya, eminyaka isibhozo elele elukhukweni enedumbe.
34 Wathi ke uPetros kuye, Eneya, uyakuphilisa uYesu Kristu; vuka, wandlule. Wavuka kwangoko.
35 Bambona bonke ababemi eLida naseSaron, baguqukela eNkosini.
36 Ke kaloku, eYopa kwakukho mfundikazi uthile, ugama linguTabhita, ekuthiwa ngentetho evakalayo nguDorkas; yena lowo wayezele yimisebenzi elungileyo, nasisisa abenaso.
37 Wathi ke ngaloo mihla, wahliwa sisifo, wafa; bathe ke bakuba bemhlambile, bambeka egumbini eliphezulu.
38 Ke kaloku iLida ibikufuphi nje neYopa; bathi abafundi, bevile ukuba uPetros ukhona, bathuma amadoda amabini kuye, bembongoza ukuba eze kubo, angalibali.
39 Wesuka ke uPetros wahamba nabo. Efikile, bamsa egumbini eliphezulu; bema ngakuye bonke abahlolokazi, belila, bembonisa iingubo zangaphantsi nezokwaleka abezenza uDorkas oko ebenabo.
40 Wabakhuphela phandle ke bonke uPetros, waguqa ngamadolo, wathandaza; Waguqukela esidumbini, wathi, Tabhita, vuka. Yawavula ke amehlo ayo, yathi yakumbona uPetros, yavuka yathi nkqo.
41 Wamnika isandla sakhe, wamphakamisa; wababiza ke abangcwele nabahlolokazi, wammisa phambi kwabo ehleli.
42 Kwesuka oko kwazeka kuyo yonke iYopa; Baba baninzi abakholwayo eNkosini.
43 Wathi ke wahlala imihla emininzi eYopa kwaSimon uthile, umsuki wezikhumba.

ISAHLUKO SE-10

1 Ke kaloku bekukho ndoda ithile eKesareya, ekuthiwa nguKorneli, umthetheli-khulu webutho elibizwa ngokuba libutho lamaTaliyane,
2 emoyikayo uThixo, kunye nayo yonke indlu yakhe, ibaliza abantu;
3 Yabona embonweni kakuhle, malunga nelixa lesithoba lemini, kufika kuyo isithunywa sikaThixo, sisithi kuyo, Korneli!
4 Eqwalasele ke kuso, wangenelwa kukoyika, wathi, Yintoni na, Nkosi? Uthe ke yena kuye, Imithandazo yakho namalizo akho anyukile, aba sisikhumbuzo phambi koThixo.
5 Thumela ngoku amadoda eYopa, ubize uSimon, ogama limbi linguPetros;
6 yena ulundwendwe lukaSimon, umsuki wezikhumba, ondlu ingaselwandle; yena lowo uya kukuxelela into omelwe kukuyenza.
7 Ke kaloku, sakuba simkile isithunywa eso besithetha noKorneli, wabiza zazibini kwizicaka zakhe zasendlwini, nesoldati elimhlonelayo uThixo kwabehlala ehleli phezu kwakhe;
8 Ke kaloku, ebacacisele zonke ezi ndawo, wabathuma eYopa.
9 Ke kaloku ngengomso, bakubon' ukuba basendleleni bona, besondela kuwo umzi, wenyuka uPetros, waya phezu kwendlu, malunga nelixa lesithandathu, ukuba athandaze.
10 Wesuka walamba kakhulu, wanga angakhe adle;
11 Walibona izulu livulekile, kusihla kuye isitya esithile, ngathi yilinen enkulu ebotshelelwe ezimbombeni zone, sithotyelwa emhlabeni.
12 Ekwaye kukho kuzo zonke izinto zomhlaba ezizitho zine, namarhamncwa, nezinambuzane, neentaka zezulu.

13 Kwabakho izwi lisithi kuye, Vuka, Petros; xhela, udle.
14 Uthe ke uPetros, Hayi, Nkosi; kuba yonke into eyinqambi, nokuba yenqambi, andizanga ndiyidle.
15 Laphinda lathetha ilizwi okwesibini kuye, lathi, Izinto azihlambululeyo uThixo, musa ukuzenza iinqambi wena.
16 Kwabakho ke oku kathathu; sabuya isitya eso senyuswa, sasiwa ezulwini.
17 Ke kaloku, xa uPetros wayethingaza ngaphakathi kwakhe, ukuba ungaba uyintoni na lo mbono awubonileyo, kwasuka kwathi gqi amadoda abethunyiwe evela kuKorneli, ebuza ngendlu kaSimon, emi esangweni;
18 akhwaza, ebuza ukuba uSimon, ogama limbi linguPetros, ulundwendwe apha na.
19 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uPetros uyacinga ngawo umbono lowo, wathi uMoya kuye, Nanga amadoda amathathu ekufuna;
20 Vuka ngoko, uhle, uhambe nawo, ungathandabuzi nto, kuba athunywe ndim.
21 Wehla ke uPetros, waya kuwo amadoda abethunyiwe kuye evela kuKorneli; wathi, Niyabona, ndingulowo nimfunayo; siyintoni na isizathu sokuba nize?
22 Bathi ke bona, UKorneli umthetheli-khulu, indoda elilungisa, emoyikayo uThixo, engqinelwe kakuhle lulo lonke uhlanga lwamaYuda, uhlatyelwe nguThixo ngesithunywa esingcwele, ukuba akuthumele endlwini yakhe, eve ekuva. amazwi akho.
23 Wababizela phakathi ngoko, aba lundwendwe lwakhe. Ngengomso uPetros wemka nawo, nabazalwana abathile baseYopa bahamba naye.
24 Baza ngengomsomnye bangena eKesareya. Waye ke uKorneli ebalindile; wayebizele ndawonye imizalwane yakhe, nezihlobo ezisondeleyo.
25 Uthe ke akungena uPetros, uKorneli wamhlangabeza, wawa ezinyaweni zakhe, waqubuda kuye.
26 Uthe ke uPetros wamvusa, esithi, Phakama; nam ngokwam ndingumntu.
27 Wangena ethetha naye, wabafumana bebuthelene bebaninzi.
28 Wathi kubo, Niyazi kakuhle nina, ukuba akusesikweni ukuthi indoda engumYuda inamathele isondele kowolunye uhlanga; ke yena uThixo undibonisile, ukuba ndingabizi mntu ngokuthi uyinqambi, ungongcolileyo.
29 Kungoko ke ndizileyo ndingaphikanga ndakubizwa; ndiyabuza ngoko, ukuba nindibize ngandawoni na?
30 UKorneli wathi, Kuse kuntsuku ne ndizila ukudla, kwada kwaleli lixa lemini. Ngelixa lesithoba ke bendithandaza endlwini yam, kwesuka kwathi gqi indoda, yema phambi kwam, inengubo eqaqambileyo;
31 yathi, Korneli, umthandazo wakho uviwe, namalizo akho akhunjulwe phambi koThixo.
32 thumela ngoko eYopa, ubize eze uSimon, ogama limbi linguPetros; yena ulundwendwe endlwini kaSimon, umsuki wezikhumba ngaselwandle; oya kuthi akufika athethe nawe.
33 Ndathumela ngoko kuwe kwaoko; wenze kakuhle ngokufika kwakho. Kaloku ke sikho sonke apha phambi koThixo, ukuze sive zonke izinto ozimiselweyo nguThixo.
34 Wawuvula ke uPetros umlomo wakhe, wathi, Ndiyaqiqa okwenyaniso ukuba uThixo akamkhethi wabuso bamntu;
35 kwiintlanga zonke, lowo umoyikayo, asebenze ubulungisa, wamkelekile kuye.
36 Ilizwi elo walithumelayo koonyana bakaSirayeli, eshumayela iindaba ezilungileyo zoxolo ngoYesu Kristu, lowo uyiNkosi yabo bonke;
37 Nina niyakwazi, elaye lishunyayelwe kulo lonke elakwaYuda, laqalwa kwelaseGalili, emva kobhaptizo abelushumayelayo uYohane;
38 okokuba uThixo wamthambisa njani uYesu waseNazarete ngoMoya oyiNgcwele nangamandla, owatyhutyha ilizwe, esenza okulungileyo, ephilisa bonke abaxinzelelweyo nguye uMtyholi; ngokuba uThixo ubenaye.
39 Thina singamangqina azo zonke izinto awazenzayo ezweni lamaYuda, kwanaseYerusalem; abambulalayo, bamxhoma emthini;
40 Lowo uThixo wamvusa ngomhla wesithathu, wambonakalalisa;
41 kungekubo abantu bonke, kukumangqina abenyulwe ngenxa engaphambili nguThixo, kuthi thina, sadlayo saselayo naye emveni kokuvuka kwakhe kwabafileyo.
42 Wasithethela ngelithi, masishumayele ebantwini, singqine ukuba yena nguye omisiweyo nguThixo, ukuba abe ngumgwebi wabaphilileyo nabafileyo.
43 Bonke abaprofeti bangqina ngaye ukuba, ngegama lakhe bonke abakholwayo kuye baya kwamkela uxolelo lwezono.
44 Uthe akubon' ukuba usawathetha uPetros la mazwi, wasuka wabawela uMoya oyiNgcwele bonke ababeliva ilizwi.
45 Bakhwankqiswa ke abolwaluko, ababeze noPetros, ngokuba isipho soMoya oyiNgcwele sathululwa naphezu kweentlanga.
46 kuba aziva zithetha ngalwimi zimbi, zimenza mkhulu uThixo. Waphendula ke uPetros wathi,
47 Kukho unako yini na ukuthintela amanzi, ukuba bangabhaptizwa aba bamamkeleyo uMoya oyiNgcwele, kwanjengathi nje?
48 Wathi mababhaptizwe egameni leNkosi. Bamcela ngoko ukuba akhe ahlale iintsuku ezithile.

ISAHLUKO SE-11

Ke kaloku, abapostile nabazalwana ababekwelakwaYuda beva ukuba nazo iintlanga zilamkele ilizwi likaThixo.
2 Ke kaloku, akuba enyuke uPetros waya eYerusalem, babambana naye abolwaluko.
3 besithi, Uye wangena kumadoda angalukileyo, wadla nawo.
4 Uthe ke uPetros, eyixelile kwasekuqalekeni loo nto, wabacacisela ngoko, esithi,
5 Mna ndandisemzini oyiYopa ndithandaza; ndabona ethongweni umbono, kusihla isitya esithile, ngathi yilinen enkulu, ithotywa ezulwini ngamasondo omane; yafika ke nakum.
6 Ndithe ndakuqwalasela kuyo, ndakuqwalasela kuyo, ndabona izinto zomhlaba ezizitho zine, namarhamncwa, nezinambuzane, neentaka zezulu.
7 Ndeva ilizwi lisithi kum, Vuka, Petros; xhela utye.
8 Ndithe ke mna, Nakanye, Nkosi; ngokuba yonke into eyinqambi, nokuba yengcolileyo, ayizanga ingene emlonyeni wam.

9 Landiphendula ke ilizwi okwesibini, liphuma ezulwini, lathi, Izinto azihlambululeyo uThixo, musa ukuzenza iinqambi wena.
10 Oku ke kwabakho kathathu; zaza zonke ezo nto zabuya zarholelwa ezulwini.
11 Gqi, kwaoko amadoda amathathu, esele efikile endlwini ebendikuyo, esuswe eKesareya ukuba eze kum.
12 Wathi ke uMoya kum, mandihambe nawo, ndingathandabuzi nto. Bahamba nam ke aba bazalwana bathandathu, sangena endlwini yendoda leyo.
13 Yasibikela ke ukubona isithunywa sezulu endlwini yayo, simi sathi kuyo, Thuma amadoda eYopa, ubize uSimon, ogama limbi linguPetros;
14 oya kuthetha kuwe amazwi, owosindiswa ngawo wena, nayo yonke indlu yakho.
15 Ke kaloku, ndakuqala ukuthetha, uMoya oyiNgcwele wabawela, njengoko wehlayo kuthi ekuqaleni.
16 Ndakhumbula ke izwi leNkosi lokokuba ibithe, UYohane okunene wabhaptiza ngamanzi; kodwa nina niya kubhaptizwa ngoMoya oyiNgcwele.
17 Ekubeni ngoko uThixo wabaphayo isipho esifana neso wasiphayo nathi, thina sakholwayo eNkosini uYesu Kristu; Bendiyintoni na mna, ukuba ndingade ndimchase uThixo?
18 Bakuziva ke ezo zinto, bathi cwaka, bamzukisa uThixo, besithi, Kanti na ke neentlanga ezi uThixo uziphe ukuguqukela ebomini.
19 Abaya ke ngoko, babeziintsali ngembandezelo eyabakho ngoStefano, batyhutyha ilizwe, bada beza kwelaseFenike, naseSipro, nakwa-Antiyokwe, bengalithethi bantwini bambi, belithetha kumaYuda odwa.
20 Yaye ke inxenye kubo ingamadoda aseSipro naseKirene; eyathi yona yakufika kwa-Antiyokwe, yathetha kwawesiGrike amaYuda, ishumayela iindaba ezilungileyo zeNkosi uYesu.
21 Saye isandla seNkosi sinabo; lakholwa into eninzi, yabuyela eNkosini.
22 Lwavakala ke udaba lwabo ezindlebeni zebandla laseYerusalem; bakhupha uBharnabhas, ukuba ahambe, ade aye kufika kwa-Antiyokwe;
23 othe akufika, walubona ubabalo lukaThixo, wavuya, wabavuselela bonke, ukuba bathi ngengqibo yentliziyo bahlale bethe nca eNkosini.
24 Kuba ebeyindoda elungileyo, ezele nguMoya oyiNgcwele nalukholo. Kongezelelwa eNkosini inani elaneleyo.
25 Wemka ke uBharnabhas, waya eTarso, esiya kufuna uSawule;
26 Uthe ke akuba emfumene, wamsa kwa-Antiyokwe. Ke kaloku kwathi, umnyaka uphela, bahlangana nebandla, bafundisa inani elaneleyo. Kwaye abafundi babizwa ngokuba ngamaKristu kuqala kwa-Antiyokwe.
27 Ke kaloku ngaloo mihla, kwehla abaprofeti, bephuma eYerusalem, beza kwa-Antiyokwe.
28 Kwesuka ke omnye wabo, ogama linguAgabho, waqondisa ngaye uMoya ukuba kuza kubakho indlala enkulu kulo lonke elimiweyo; eyabakho ke ngemihla kaKlawudiyo Kesare.
29 Kubo ke abafundi, njengoko uthile ebenabo ubutyebi, wathi elowo kubo wagqiba ukuthumela into yokubanceda abazalwana ababemi kwelakwaYuda;
30 Benjenjalo ke, bathumela kumadoda amakhulu ngesandla sikaBharnabhas noSawule.

ISAHLUKO SE-12

1 Ke kaloku, ngelo xesha uHerode ukumkani wabesa izandla abathile balo ibandla, ukuba abaphathe kakubi;
2 Wambulala ke uYakobi, umzalwana kaYohane, ngekrele.
3 Uthe ke akubona ukuba oko kuwakholisile amaYuda, waqokela ngokubamba noPetros. Ke kaloku ibiyimihla yezonka ezingenagwele.
4 Akuba ke embambile, wamfaka entolongweni, wamnikela kumaqela amane amasoldati angamane, ukuba amgcine; engxamele ukumzisa ebantwini emva kwepasika.
5 Wagcinwa ngoko ke uPetros entolongweni;
6 Ke kaloku, xa uHerode wayeza kumkhupha, uPetros ngobo busuku wayelele phakathi kwamasoldati amabini, ekhonkxiwe ngemixokelelwane emibini; baye nabalindi beyigcinile intolongo phambi kwesango.
7 Yabona, naso isithunywa seNkosi, sisithi gaga phezu kwakhe, kwakhanya nokukhanya entolongweni, sambetha ecaleni uPetros, samvusa, sisithi, Phakama ngokukhawuleza. Yawa imixokelelwane yakhe ezandleni zakhe.
8 Sathi kuye isithunywa, Bhinqa, ubophe iimbadada zakho. Wenjenjalo ke. Athi kuye, Yambathisa ingubo yakho, undilandele.
9 Waphuma ke, wamlandela; ebengazi ukuba iyinene le nto yenziweyo ngesithunywa sezulu; ebeba ke ubone umbono.
10 Begqithile ke kwelokuqala nakwelesibini iqela labalindi, bafika esangweni lentsimbi elibhekisa kuwo umzi; eyabavulela yona ngoku iphumayo, baphuma ke, bahamba isitrato sasinye; semka kwaoko isithunywa eso kuye.
11 Uthe ke uPetros, wakuqaqadeka, wathi, Ngoku ndiyazi okwenyaniso, ukuba iNkosi ithume isithunywa sayo, yandihlangula esandleni sikaHerode, nakuko konke ulindelo lwabantu bamaYuda.
12 Uthe ke, eyiqiqa loo nto, weza endlwini kaMariya, unina kaYohane, ogama limbi linguMarko; apho kwakuhlanganisene khona into eninzi ithandaza.
13 Akubon' ukuba ke unkqonkqozile uPetros elucangweni lwesango, kweza kuphulaphula isicakazana esigama linguRoda.
14 Uthe ke, elazi ilizwi likaPetros, akalivula isango, ngenxa yovuyo;
15 Bathi ke kuye, Uyageza. Kodwa wayesoloko eqinisekisa ukuba kunjalo. Bathi ke bona, Sisithunywa sakhe.
16 Uthe ke uPetros wamana enkqonkqoza; bathi ke bakuluvula bambona, bathi nqa.
17 Uwangawangisile ke ngesandla kubo, ukuba bathi cwaka, wabacacisela ukumkhupha kwayo iNkosi entolongweni. Wathi ke, Babikeleni ooYakobi nabazalwana ezi zinto. Waphuma waya kwenye indawo.
18 Ke kaloku, kwakusa, ayibanga ncinane inkathazeko phakathi kwamasoldati, yokuba angaba utheni na uPetros.
19 Uthe ke uHerode, akuba emfuna engamfumani, wabancina abalindi, wathi makumkiwe nabo, baye kubulawa. Wehla kwelakwaYuda, waya eKesareya, wahlala khona.
20 Ke kaloku uHerode wayebaqumbele kakhulu abaseTire nabaseTsidon. Beza ke kuye bemxhelo mnye; bathi, bemthomalalisile uBlasto, obephethe igumbi lokulala ukumkani, bazicelela uxolo; ngokuba ilizwe labo belisondliwa lilizwe lokumkani.

21 Ke kaloku uHerode, ngemini emisiweyo, ambethe ingubo yobukumkani, wahlala etroneni yakhe, wawisa ukuthetha kwakhe kubo.
22 Baduma ke abantu, besithi, Lilizwi lothixo elo, asilamntu.
23 Samthi qwaka ke kwaoko isithunywa seNkosi, ngenxa enokuba engamzukisanga uThixo; wadliwa ziimpethu, waphuma umphefumlo.
24 Laye ke likhula, lisanda ilizwi likaThixo.
25 Ke kaloku uBharnabhas noSawule babuya eYerusalem, belufezile ulungiselelo olo, bethabathe nabo uYohane, ogama limbi linguMarko.

ISAHLUKO SE-13

1 Ke kaloku, kwaye kukho kwa-Antiyokwe ebandleni, abaprofeti nabafundisi abathile. njengoBharnabhas, noSimon ekuthiwa nguNigere, noLukiyo waseKirene, noManayen owayondlwa noHerode umphathi wesahlulo sesine, noSawule.
2 Bakubon' ukuba ke bayabusa eNkosini, bezila ukudla, wathi uMoya oyiNgcwele, Ndahluleleni ke uBharnabhas kwanoSawule, baye emsebenzini endibabizele kuwo.
3 Bathe ke, bakuba bezile ukudla, bathandaza, babeka nezandla phezu kwabo, babandulula.
4 Bona ke ngoko, bakuthunywa nguMoya oyiNgcwele, behla baya kwaSeluki; besuka khona ngomkhombe, baya eSipro.
5 Bathe bakufika eSalamis, belishumayela ilizwi likaThixo ezindlwini zesikhungu zamaYuda. Baye ke benoYohane umlungiseleli wabo.
6 Besigqibile ke isiqhithi, bada beza kufika ePafo, bafumana siyazi uthile, ungumprofeti wobuxoki, umYuda ogama linguBhar-yesu.
7 owayehlala kwibamba uSergiyo Pawulos, indoda enokuqonda; owababizela kuye ooBharnabhas noSawule, efuna ukuliva ilizwi likaThixo.
8 Wamelana nabo ke uElima, usiyazi lowo (kuba litsho igama lakhe lakuthethwa ngentetho evakalayo), efuna ukulijika ibamba elukholweni.
9 Waza uSawule, okwabizwa ngokuba nguPawulos, ezele nguMoya oyiNgcwele, wamjongisa kuye.
10 wathi, Wena uzeleyo yiyo yonke inkohliso, nabubo bonke ubutshijolo, nyanandini woMtyholi, lutshabandini lobulungisa bonke, akuyi kupheza na ukuzijika iindlela ezithe tye zeNkosi?
11 Uyabona, nangoku isandla seNkosi siphezu kwakho; ùya kuba yimfama, kube mzuzu ungaliboni ilanga. Kwaoko wawelwa yinkungu nesithokothoko; wayejikeleza, efuna abangamrhola ngesandla.
12 Lithe ke ibamba, lakukubona oko kwenzekileyo, lakholwa, likhwankqisiwe yiyo imfundiso yeNkosi.
13 Ke kaloku, bakunduluka ePafo uPawulos neqela lakhe, beza ePerga yasePamfili. Wemka ke kubo uYohane, wabuyela eYerusalem.
14 Bendulukile ke bona ePerga, bafika kwa-Antiyokwe kwelasePisidi. Bangena endlwini yesikhungu ngomhla wesabatha, bahlala phantsi.
15 Ke kaloku, emva kokuleswa komthetho nabaprofeti, abaphathi bendlu yesikhungu bathumela kubo besithi, Madoda, bazalwana, ukuba ninelizwi lovuselelo olu ebantwini, thethani.
16 Usukile ke uPawulos, wawangawangisa ngesandla, wathi, Madoda, maSirayeli, nani nimoyikayo uThixo, phulaphulani.
17 UThixo waba bantu bakwaSirayeli wabanyula oobawo bethu, wabaphakamisa abantu ekuphambukeleni kwabo ezweni laseYiputa, wabakhupha kulo ngengalo ephakamileyo.
18 Wathi ngexesha eliyiminyaka engathi imashumi mane, wayithwala imikhwa yabo entlango.
19 wathi akuwisa iintlanga ezisixhenxe emhlabeni wakwaKanan, wababela umhlaba wazo ngeqashiso.
20 Emva koko, iminyaka engathi imakhulu mane anamanci mahlanu, wabanika abagwebi, kwada kwakuSamuweli umprofeti.
21 Emva koko bacela ukumkani, uThixo wabanika uSawule, unyana kaKishe, indoda yesizwe sakwaBhenjamin, iminyaka emashumi mane.
22 Uthe ke akuba emsusile, wabavelisela uDavide, wangukumkani; awamngqinelayo kanjalo, wathi, Ndimfumene uDavide okaYese, indoda engantliziyo yam, eya kukwenza konke ukuthanda kwam.
23 Embewini yalo mntu uthe, ngokwedinga, wavelisa uYesu uMsindisi kuSirayeli;
kwakubon' ukuba uYohane uvakalise tanci, phambi kokungena kwakhe, ubhaptizo loguquko kubo bonke abantu bakwaSirayeli.
25 Xa ke uYohane ebesekulufezeni uhambo lwakhe, ubesithi, Nithi nina ndingubani na? Andinguye. Kodwa, yabonani, uyeza emva kwam, endingafanelekileyo mna ukuba ndizithukulule iimbadada ezinyaweni zakhe.
26 Madoda, bazalwana, nyana bomlibo wakwa-Abraham, nabo phakathi kwenu bamoyikayo uThixo, ilizwi lolu lusindiso lathunyelwa kuni.
27 Kuba abo bemiyo eYerusalem, nabaphathi babo, bengamazanga yena, kwanamazwi abaprofeti aleswayo iisabatha ngeesabatha zonke, bawazalisa ngokumgweba;
28 bathi, bengafumananga nalinye ityala lokufa, bacela kuPilato ukuba asikwe.
29 Xa ke babezifezile zonke izinto ezibhaliweyo ngaye, bamthula emthini, bambeka engcwabeni.
30 Kodwa uThixo wamvusa kwabafileyo.
31 Yena lowo wabonwa imihla emininzi ngabo babenyuke naye, bevela kwelaseGalili besiya eYerusalem; ngabo ke abangamangqina akhe ebantwini.
32 Nathi ke sinishumayeza iindaba ezilungileyo zokuba idinga elo labakho koobawo;
33 zokokuba uThixo ulizalisile lona kuthi, bantwana babo, ngokumvusa uYesu; njengokuba nakwiNdumiso yesibini kubhaliwe kwathiwa, UnguNyana wam wena, Mna ndikuzele namhla.
34 Malunga ke nokumvusa kwakhe kwabafileyo, angabi sabuyela ekuboleni, uselethe ukuthetha, Ndiya kuninika iinceba eziqinisekileyo zikaDavide.
35 Kungoko athi nakwenye iNdumiso, Akuyi kumyekela oyiNgcwele wakho ukuba abone ukubola.
36 Kuba uDavide okunene, akuba elisebenzele kwesakhe isizukulwana icebo likaThixo, walala ubuthongo, wabekwa kooyise, wakubona ukubola;
37 Ke yena owavuswayo nguThixo, akabonanga kubola.
38 Makwazeke ngoko kuni, madoda, bazalwana, ukuba ngaye lowo kuxelwa kuni uxolelo lwezono;

39 nakuzo zonke izinto ebeningenako ukugwetyelwa nikhululeke kuzo ngomthetho kaMoses, bonke abakholwayo bayagwetyelwa ngaye yena lowo.
40 Lumkani ke ngoko, ningafikelwa koko kuthethiweyo ebaprofetini.
41 Bonani, nina badeli, nimangaliswe, nitshabalale; ngokuba mna ndisebenza umsebenzi ngemihla yenu, Umsebenzi eningasayi kukholwa kuwo, nokuba kukho othi anicacisele.
42 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba ayaphuma amaYuda endlwini yesikhungu, babongoza abeentlanga, ukuba la mazwi athethwe kubo ngesabatha ezayo.
43 Sakubon' ukuba ke sichithakele isikhungu, into eninzi yamaYuda neyabangene ebuYudeni, abamhlonelayo uThixo, yabalandela ooPawulos noBharnabhas;
44 Kuthe ke ngelandelayo isabatha, waphantsa ukuhlanganisana umzi wonke, ukuba ulive ilizwi likaThixo.
45 Ke kaloku amaYuda, akuzibona izihlwele, azala ngumona, aziphika izinto ezibe zithethwa nguPawulos, aphika enyelisa.
46 Bathetha ke ngobuganga ooPawulos noBharnabhas, bathi, Bekufanele ukuba lithethwe kuni kuqala ilizwi likaThixo; kodwa ekubeni nililahlile, nazigweba ukuba anibufanele ubomi obungunaphakade, niyabona, sibheka kuzo iintlanga. .
47 Kuba isiwisele umthetho ngokunjalo iNkosi, yathi, Ndikubekile ukuba ube lukhanyiselo lweentlanga, Ukuze ube ngowosindiso, kude kuse ekupheleni kwehlabathi.
48 Bakuva ke oko abeentlanga, bavuya, balizukisa ilizwi leNkosi, bakholwa bonke ababemiselwe ubomi obungunaphakade.
49 Laye ke ilizwi leNkosi lihanjiswa kulo lonke ilizwe elo.
50 Ke kaloku amaYuda abaxhokonxa abafazi ababehlonela uThixo, ababekekileyo, nabaninimzi; abaxhoxhela intshutshiso ooPawulos noBharnabhas, abakhupha emideni yawo.
51 Bathe ke bona bawavuthululela uthuli lweenyawo zabo, beza eIkoniyo.
52 Baye ke abafundi bezaliswe luvuyo nanguMoya oyiNgcwele.

ISAHLUKO SE-14

1 Kwathi ke eIkoniyo, bangena kunye endlwini yesikhungu yamaYuda, bathetha ngokokude kukholwe inkitha enkulu yamaYuda kwanamaGrike.
2 Asuka ke wona amaYuda angavumiyo ukuva, ayenza yamibi imiphefumlo yabeentlanga ngakubo abazalwana.
3 Balibala ke ngoko ixesha elaneleyo, bethetha ngokungafihlisiyo ngeNkosi, eyalingqinelayo ilizwi lobabalo lwayo, inika nokuba kwenzeke imiqondiso nezimanga ngezandla zabo.
4 Yahlulelana ke inkoliso yomzi; inxenye yangakumaYuda, inxenye yangakubapostile.
5 Kuthe ke, kuthe kwabakho ukuhlasela kwabeentlanga, kwanamaYuda, kunye nabaphathi bawo, ukuba babaphathe kakubi, babagibisele ngamatye;
6 bakuqiqa oko bona, basabela emizini yelaseLikawoni, iListra neDerbhe, nakuloo mimandla;
7 bazishumayela nalapho iindaba ezilungileyo.
8 Ke kaloku eListra bekuhleli ndoda ithile, ingumlwelwe ezinyaweni zayo, isisiqhwala kwasesizalweni sikanina, engazange ihambe.
9 Yona leyo yayimva uPawulos ethetha; owathi, eqwalasele kuyo, ebona ukuba inokholo lokusindiswa.
10 Wathi ngezwi elikhulu, Yima, uthi nkqo ngeenyawo zakho. Yatsiba, yahambahamba.
11 Ke kaloku iindimbane, zakukubona oko akwenzileyo uPawulos, zaphakamisa izwi lazo ngokwesiLikawoni, zisithi, Oothixo bahlile beza kuthi, befana nabantu.
12 Bambiza ke uBharnabhas ngokuthi nguZeyus; noPawulos ke, uMerkuriyo, ngenxa yokuba ebesisithethi.
13 Kuthe ke umbingeleli kaZeyus, obephambi komzi wabo, wazisa iinkunzi zeenkomo nezidanga zeentyantyambo emasangweni, wafuna ukubingelela, kunye neendimbane.
14 Bekuvile ke oko abapostile ooBharnabhas noPawulos, bazikrazula iingubo zabo, babalekela phakathi kwabantu, bedanduluka;
15 besithi, Madoda, yini na ukuba nenze ezi zinto? Nathi singabantu abeva enikuvayo nina; sinishumayeza iindaba ezilungileyo zokuba nibuye kwaba thixo bangento, nibuyele kuThixo ophilileyo, owenza izulu nomhlaba nolwandle, neento zonke ezikwezo zinto;
owathi ngaphambili waziyeka zonke iintlanga, ukuba zihambe ngezazo iindlela;
17 kanti ke noko akayekanga ukuzingqinela, esenza okulungileyo, esinika imvula evela ezulwini, namaxesha aneendyebo, ezanelisa iintliziyo zethu ngokudla nangemihlali.
18 Besitsho, kwaba ngenkankulu ukuzidambisa iindimbane, ukuba zingabingeleli kubo.
19 Ke kaloku kwafika amaYuda evela kwa-Antiyokwe naseIkoniyo, azixhokonxa iindimbane, amxuluba ngamatye uPawulos, amrholela ngaphandle komzi, eba ufile.
20 Uthe, bakubon' ukuba bamngqongile ke abafundi, wavuka waya kungena kuwo umzi. Ngengomso waphuma enoBharnabhas, waya eDerbhe.
21 Bakuba ke bezishumayela iindaba ezilungileyo kuloo mzi, befundisa abantu abaninzi, babuya beza eListra, naseIkoniyo, nakwa-Antiyokwe;
22 beyiqinisela imiphefumlo yabafundi, bebavuselela ukuba bahlale behleli elukholweni, nokokuba simelwe kukuphumela ezimbandezelweni ezininzi, ukungena ebukumkanini bukaThixo.
23 Bathe ke bakuba benyule amadoda amakhulu kwibandla ngebandla, bethandazile kunye nokuzila ukudla, bawayaleza eNkosini awayekholwe kuyo.
24 Betyhutyhe elasePisidi, beza kwelasePamfili.
25 Bathi, belithethile ilizwi ePerga, behla baya kwa-Atali.
26 besuka khona apho ngomkhombe, baya kwa-Antiyokwe, apho babenikelwe khona elubabalweni lukaThixo, ukuba baye emsebenzini, lo ke bawufezileyo.
27 Befikile ke, balihlanganisela ndawonye ibandla, balibikela oko zingako izinto awazenzayo uThixo enabo, nokuwavulela kwakhe ucango lokholo kuzo iintlanga.
28 Balibala ke khona apho ixesha elingelincinane, ndawonye nabafundi.

ISAHLUKO SE-15

Kwehla abathile bevela kwelakwaYuda, babafundisa abazalwana, besithi, Ukuba anithanga naluswe ngokwesiko likaMoses, aninako ukusindiswa.
2 Kuthe ngoko, kwakubon' ukuba uPawulos noBharnabhas baba nempikiswano nembuzwano engencinane nabo, kwagqitywa kwelokuba uPawulos noBharnabhas, nabanye abathile kubo, mabenyuke baye kubapostile namadoda amakhulu eYerusalem, ngawo lo mbuzo.
3 Bathi ke, bephelekelelwe libandla, balityhutyha elaseFenike nelaseSamariya, bexela ukuguquka kwazo iintlanga; babanga uvuyo olukhulu kubo bonke abazalwana.
4 Befikile ke eYerusalem, bamkelwa libandla nangabapostile nangamadoda amakhulu; kananjalo babika ukuba zinkulu kwazo izinto awazenzayo uThixo enabo.
5 Kwesuka ke kwesuka yamakholwa athile ehlelo labaFarisi, besithi, Bamelwe kukuba baluke, nokuthi bathethelwe ngelithi, mabawugcine umthetho kaMoses.
6 Bahlanganisana ke abapostile namadoda amakhulu, ukuba bayikhangele loo ndawo.
7 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba kubekho imbuzwano enkulu, wesuka uPetros wathi kubo, Madoda, bazalwana, niyazi nina, ukuba uThixo kwangemihla yakudala wanyula phakathi kwethu, ukuba iintlanga zilive ngomlomo wam ilizwi leendaba ezilungileyo; nikholwe.
8 UThixo, umazi-ntliziyo, wazingqinela, ezinika uMoya oyiNgcwele kwanjengathi;
9 akacalula phakathi kwethu nazo, ezihlambulule iintliziyo zazo ngokholo.
10 Phofu ke nimlingelani na uThixo, ngokubeka idyokhwe entanyeni yabafundi, esibe singenamandla okuyithwala, thina kwanoobawo bethu?
11 Ke ngalo ubabalo lweNkosi uYesu Kristu, siyakholwa ukuba sosindiswa kwangohlobo ezisindiswa ngalo nazo.
12 Yathi cwaka ke yonke inkitha yabantu, yaphulaphula ooBharnabhas noPawulos, becacisa oko yayingako imiqondiso nezimanga, awazenzayo uThixo phakathi kwazo iintlanga ngabo.
13 Ke kaloku, bathi cwaka, waphendula uYakobi wathi, Madoda, bazalwana, ndiphulaphuleni.
14 USimon lo ukucacisile ukuba wathini na ekuqaleni uThixo ukuzivelela iintlanga, ukuba kuzo alinyulele abantu elakhe igama.
15 Ayavumelana nako oko amazwi abaprofeti; njengoko kubhaliwe kwathiwa,
16 Emveni koku ndiya kubuya, Ndize ndibuye ndiwakhe umnquba owileyo kaDavide; ndiya kubuya ndiwakhe amanxuwa ayo, ndiyimise;
17 Okokuze amaqongqolo abantu ayifune iNkosi, Zifune zonke iintlanga ezibizwe ngalo igama lam; Itsho iNkosi, leyo izenzayo zonke ezi zinto.
18 Iyaziwa ke nguThixo kuselokwaphakade yonke imisebenzi yakhe.
19 Ngoko ke mna ndithi, masingabakhathazi abo baphuma ezintlangeni babuyela kuThixo;
20 kodwa masibabhalele ukuba bazikhwebule kwizingcoliso zezithixo, nombulo, nento ekrwitshiweyo, negazi.
21 Kuba uMoses kwakwizizukulwana zakudala unabamvakalisayo kwimizi ngemizi, eleswa ezindlwini zesikhungu ezi iisabatha ngeesabatha.
22 Kwalunga ke abapostile namadoda amakhulu, kunye nebandla lonke, ukuba bandulule amadoda phakathi kwabo, ukuba baye kwa-Antiyokwe kunye noPawulos noBharnabhas; noYuda ogama limbi linguBharsabhas, noSilas, amadoda aziintloko phakathi kwabazalwana.
23 Babhala ke ngabo iincwadi ngathi; Abapostile namadoda amakhulu nabazalwana bayabulisa kubo abazalwana basezintlangeni, kwa-Antiyokwe, naseSiriya, naseKiliki;
24 Ekubeni sivile ukuba abathile baphuma kuthi banikhathaza ngamazwi, beyibhukuqa imiphefumlo yenu, besithi, Naluke, niwugcine umthetho, esingabawiselanga mthetho ngawo;
25 Kwabonakala kulungile kuthi, simxhelo mnye, ukuba sinyule amadoda kuni, kunye neentanda zethu, uBharnabhas noPawulos;
26 abantu ababuncamileyo ubomi babo ngenxa yegama leNkosi yethu uYesu Kristu.
27 Sibathumile ngoko ooYuda noSilas, abothi nabo banibikele ezi ndawo ngomlomo.
28 Kuba kwabonakala kulungile kuMoya oyiNgcwele, nakuthi, ukuba kungabekwa phezu kwenu mthwalo ungaphezu kwezo zifunekayo;
29 zokuba nizile izinto ezibingelelwe kwizithixo, negazi, nento ekrwitshiweyo, nombulo; enothi nakuzigcina kuzo, nibe niyalungisa. nihambe kakuhle.
30 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bayenduluka, beza kwa-Antiyokwe;
31 Balesa ke, bavuya ngenxa yothuthuzelelo.
32 Ke kaloku ooYuda noSilas, bengabaprofeti nabo, babathuthuzela abazalwana ngokuthetha okukhulu, babomeleza.
33 Bakuba ke benze ixesha, banduluka bexolile kubazalwana, baya kubapostile.
34 Kodwa kuSilas kwabonakala kulungile ukuba akhe ahlale khona.
35 Balibala ke ooPawulos noBharnabhas kwa-Antiyokwe, befundisa, beshumayela iindaba ezilungileyo zelizwi leNkosi, kwanabanye abaninzi.
36 Ke kaloku, emva kwemihla ethile, wathi uPawulos kuBharnabhas, Makhe sibuye siye kuvelela abazalwana bethu kuyo yonke imizi ngemizi esalazisayo kuyo ilizwi leNkosi, sibone ukuba banjani na.
37 Ke kaloku uBharnabhas wangxamela ukuba bathabathe nabo uYohane, ogama limbi linguMarko.
38 kodwa uPawulos wathi akufanelekile ukumthabatha, ahambe nabo, lowo wemkayo kubo kwelasePamfili, akaya nabo emsebenzini.
39 Kwabakho ingxabano enkulu phakathi kwabo, ngokokude bahlukane.
40 UPawulos wanyula uSilas, wemka, enikelwe kubabalo lukaThixo ngabazalwana.
41 Walityhutyha ke elaseSiriya nelaseKiliki, ewomeleza amabandla.

ISAHLUKO SE-16

1 Ke kaloku wafika eDerbhe naseListra. Kwabonakala kukho mfundi uthile apho, ugama linguTimoti, unyana wentokazi ethile engumYudakazi okholiweyo, kodwa uyise engumGrike; ke uyise yena engumGrike;

2 obengqinelwe kakuhle ngabazalwana baseListra naseIkoniyo.
3 Lowo uPawulos wathanda ukuba aphume naye; wamthabatha wamalusa, ngenxa yamaYuda abekwezo ndawo; kuba bonke babemazi uyise ukuba ungumGrike.
4 Ke kaloku, xa babeyihamba imizi, babanikela imimiselo ukuba bayigcine, leyo ibimiswe ngabapostile namadoda amakhulu aseYerusalem.
5 Ayezimaseka ke ngoko amabandla elukholweni, esanda ngenani imihla ngemihla.
6 Ke kaloku, bakulityhutyha ilizwe laseFrigi nelaseGalati, balelwa nguMoya oyiNgcwele ukulithetha ilizwi kwelaseAsiya;
7 Befikile eMisi, balinga ukuya eBhithiniya, kodwa akabavumelanga uMoya.
8 Badlula eMisiya behla baya eTrowa.
9 Kwabonakala umbono kuPawulos ebusuku. Indoda ethile yaseMakedoni yayimi imbongoza isithi, Welela ngapha kwelaseMakedoni, usincede.
10 Ke kaloku, akuba ewubonile umbono lowo, saza ke sazabalazela ukuba siye kwelaseMakedoni, sigqibe kwelokuba iNkosi isibizele ukuba sibashumayeze iindaba ezilungileyo.
11 Sindulukile ngoko eTrowa, seza ngqo eSamotraki, sathi ngengomso seza eNeyapoli;
12 ukusuka apho, seza eFilipi, owona mzi wokuqala wecala elo lilelaseMakedoni, uyikoloni. Salibala ke kuloo mzi imihla ethile.
13 Sathi ngesabatha, saphuma saya ngaphandle komzi ngasemlanjeni, apho kuthandazwa khona; sahlala phantsi, sathetha kubafazi ababebuthelene khona.
14 Kwaye kuphulaphula intokazi ethile egama linguLidiya, umthengisi weengubo ezibomvu, womzi weTiyatira, emhlonelayo uThixo, entliziyo yayivulayo iNkosi ukuba izinyamekele izinto ezazithethwa nguPawulos.
15 Ke kaloku, yakuba ibhaptiziwe nendlu yayo, yasibongoza isithi, Ukuba nithi ndikholiwe eNkosini, ngenani endlwini yam, nihlale. Wasinyanzela.
16 Ke kaloku kwathi, kwakubon' ukuba siyaya endaweni yokuthandaza, sahlangatyezwa sisicakazana esithile, sinomoya wemilozi, sona besizizuzisa iinkosi zaso inzuzo enkulu ngokuvumisa.
17 Sona eso sithene mbende noPawulos nathi, samana sidanduluka sisithi, Aba bantu bangabakhonzi bakaThixo Osenyangweni, bona basazisayo indlela yosindiso.
18 Oko ke sakwenza sona imihla emininzi. Ebindekile ke uPawulos, wathi guqugu, wathi kuwo umoya, Ndiyakuthethela egameni likaYesu Kristu ukuba uphume kuso. Waphuma kwangelo lixa.
19 Zithe ke iinkosi zayo, zakubona ukuba liphelile ithemba lenzuzo yawo, zababamba ooPawulos noSilas, zabarholela endaweni yembutho kubaphathi;
20 babazisa kubathetheli, besithi, Aba bantu bayawuphazamisa umzi wethu bengamaYuda;
21 basifundisa amasiko ekungavumelekileyo ukuba siwamkele, nokuba siwenze, singamaRoma.
22 Isihlwele sabahlanganyela; nabathetheli bazithi qwenge iingubo zabo, bathi mababethwe ngeentswazi.
23 Bathi, bakuba bababethe imivumbo emininzi, babaphosa entolongweni, bamthethela umgcini wababanjwa ukuba abagcine ngokunqabileyo.
24 owathi, amkele umyalelo onjalo, wabaphosa kwengaphakathi intolongo, waziqinisa iinyawo zabo emithini.
25 Ke kaloku, ezinzulwini zobusuku uPawulos noSilas babethandaza, bevuma iingoma kuThixo;
26 Kwabakho ke ngequbuliso unyikimo olukhulu lomhlaba, ngokokude zizanyazanyiswe iziseko zentolongo; zavuleka kwaoko iingcango zonke, athukululeka amakhamandela abo bonke.
27 Ethe tyithi ke ebuthongweni umgcini wababanjwa, ebona iingcango zentolongo zivulekile, warhola ikrele, eza kuzibulala, eba ababanjwa babalekile.
28 Wadanduluka ke uPawulos ngezwi elikhulu, esithi, Musa ukuzenzakalisi;
29 Uthe ngoko, ebize izibane, waxhumela phakathi, egubha, wawa phambi koPawulos noSilas.
30 Wabazisa phandle, wathi, Zinkosi, ndimelwe kukuthini na, ukuze ndisindiswe?
31 Bathi ke bona, Kholwa kuyo iNkosi uYesu Kristu, wosindiswa wena nendlu yakho.
32 Balithetha kuye ilizwi leNkosi, nakubo bonke ababesendlwini yakhe.
33 Wabathabatha ngelo lixa lobusuku, wayihlamba imivumbo yabo; babhaptizwa kwaoko, yena nabo bonke abakhe.
34 Kananjalo, ebanyuse wabasa endlwini yakhe, wabeka ukudla phambi kwabo, wagcoba nendlu yakhe yonke, kuba ekholwa kuThixo.
35 Kwakusa, abathetheli bathuma amadindala, besithi, Bakhulule abo bantu.
36 Uwaxelile ke umgcini wababanjwa la mazwi kuPawulos, wathi, Abathetheli bathumele ukuba nikhululwe; ke ngoko phumani, nihambe ngoxolo.
37 Uthe ke uPawulos kuwo, Basityabule ekuhleni singagwetywanga, sibantu bangamaRoma; basiphosa entolongweni; ngoku basikhupha ngasese na? hayi inene; mabeze bona ngokwabo, basikhuphe.
Awaxela ke la mazwi amadindala kubathetheli; boyika, bakuva ukuba bangamaRoma.
39 Beza bababongoza, babakhupha, babacela ukuba baphume kuwo umzi.
40 Bephumile ke entolongweni, baya kungena kwaLidiya; bathi, bebabonile abazalwana, babathuthuzela, bemka.

ISAHLUKO SE-17

1 Ke kaloku, bakuba beyihambile iAmfipoli neApoloni, beza eTesalonika, apho yayikhona indlu yesikhungu yamaYuda.
2 Uthe ke uPawulos, ngokwesiko lakhe, wangena kubo, waye iisabatha ezintathu exoxa nabo, ngezibhalo.
3 etyhila, ebeka phambi kwakhe ukuba uKristu ubemelwe kukuva ubunzima, aze avuke kwabafileyo; nokuba, lo Yesu, ndivakalisayo kuni, nguye uKristu.
4 Inxenye kuwo yoyiseka, yazibandakanya noPawulos noSilas; kwanenkitha enkulu yamaGrike amhlonelayo uThixo, nakubafazi abaziintloko ababa mbalwa.
5 Ke kaloku amaYuda angengakholwayo, emona, azithabathela amadoda athile angamatshijolo angamatshijolo, ahlanganisana ihlokondiba, awuvusa umzi uphela, ayihlasela indlu kaYason, afuna ukubakhupha. ebantwini.

6 Akuba engabafumani, amrholela uYason nabazalwana abathile kubaphathi bomzi, edanduluka esithi, Aba baliqungaqungileyo elimiweyo, bafikile nalapha;
7 athe uYason wabamkela ngobubele; baye bonke aba besenza okuchasene nemimiselo kaKesare, besithi, Kukho kumkani wumbi, onguYesu.
8 Zaye ke basiphazamisa isihlwele nabaphathi bomzi, bakuziva ezi zinto.
9 Bethabathe isibambiso kuYason nakwabanye, babakhulula.
10 Ke kaloku bathi abazalwana kwaoko bamndulula uPawulos noSilas ngobusuku, ukuba baye eBhereya; abathi bona bakufika, baya endlwini yesikhungu yamaYuda.
11 La ke aye enobuntu kunawaseTesalonika; la wona alamkela ilizwi ngentumekelelo yonke, ezincina izibhalo imihla ngemihla, ukuba zingaba zinjalo na ezo zinto.
12 Into eninzi ngoko yakholwa; nakumaGrikekazi abekekileyo, nakumadoda, nokuba mbalwa.
13 Akwazi ke amaYuda aseTesalonika, ukuba ilizwi likaThixo lazisiwe nguPawulos naseBhereya, eza azizamazamisa nalapho iindimbane.
14 Bandula ke kwaoko abazalwana, bamsusa uPawulos ukuba abheke ngaselwandle; kwasala uSilas noTimoti khona.
15 Bathe ke bona abamkhaphayo uPawulos, bamsa eAtene; bakuba bamkele umthetho oya kooSilas noTimoti, wokuba beze kuye kwakamsinya, bemka.
16 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uPawulos ubalindile eAtene, wacaphuka, akuwubona umzi uzizithixo kuphela.
17 Wayexoxa ke ngoko endlwini yesikhungu namaYuda, nabamhlonelayo uThixo; nasendaweni yembutho imihla ngemihla, nabasukuba bemkhawulela.
18 Ke kaloku izithanda-zobulumko ezithile zamaEpikure nezamaStoyike zamquqela; Babesithi inxenye, Liya kuthini na eli pholopholo? Abanye ke bathi, Ngathi ngumazisi wezithixo zasemzini; ngokuba wayebashumayeza iindaba ezilungileyo zikaYesu, novuko lwabafileyo.
19 Bamthabatha ke bamsa eAreyopago, besithi, Singakhe siyive na le mfundiso intsha ithethwa nguwe, ukuba iyini na?
20 Kuba uzisa izinto ezithile zasemzini ezindlebeni zethu; singa singazi ngoko, ukuba zingaba ziyini na ezi zinto.
21 Kuba onke ama-Atene nabasemzini babechithachitha ixesha labo nganto yimbi, kungekuphela nje ukuxela, nokuva into entsha.
22 Wema ke uPawulos esazulwini seArepa, wathi, Madoda aseAtene, ndiyabona ukuba ezintweni zonke nincamisile ukuhlonela izithixo.
23 Kuba ndithe, ndihamba ndisingasinga izinto enizihlonelayo, ndafumana nesibingelelo ekubhalwe kuso, kwathiwa, kongaziwayo uThixo. Lowo ke ngoko nina nimnqula ningamazi, ndinazisa yena.
24 UThixo yena, owenza ihlabathi neento zonke ezikulo, lowo, lowo, eyiNkosi nje yezulu nomhlaba, akahlali zitempileni zenziwe ngazandla;
25 Kananjalo akaphiliswa zizandla zabantu, ngokoswele nto, inguye nje obanika bonke ubomi, nomphefumlo, nazo zonke izinto;
26 Kanjalo wazenza ngagazi-nye zonke iintlanga zabantu, ukuba zime phezu kwawo wonke umhlaba, emisa amaxesha amiswe ngenxa engaphambili, nemida yokuma kwazo;
27 ukuze bayifune iNkosi, ukuba kambe bangaphuthaphutha bayifumane, nakuba ingekude kuthi sonke ngabanye.
28 Kuba kuyo sihleli, siyashukuma, sikho; njengokuba neembongi ezithile zakowenu zitshilo ukuthi, Kuba nathi siyinzala yakhe.
29 Siyinzala kaThixo nje ke, akusifanele ukuba sibe ubuthixo obu bufana negolide nesilivere nelitye, into eqingqwe ngobungcibi nangengcinga yomntu.
30 Loo maxesha ke oko kungazi, uThixo wawayeka ngabomi; kungoku uyala abantu bonke ezindaweni zonke ukuba baguquke;
31 Ngokuba umise umhla, aza kuligweba ngawo elimiweyo ngobulungisa, ngendoda ayimiseleyo; abanike isiqinisekiso bonke abantu ngokumvusa kwabafileyo.
32 Ke kaloku, bakuva ngokuvuka kwabafileyo, inxenye yayihlekisa ngaloo nto, abanye bathi, Sobuya sikuve wena ngale ndawo.
33 Wemka ke uPawulos phakathi kwabo.
34 Kodwa amadoda athile anamathele kuye, akholwa, anoDiyonisiyo waseAreyopago, nomfazi ogama linguDamari, nabanye ndawonye nabo.

ISAHLUKO SE-18

1 Ke kaloku, emva kwezi zinto, wahlukana uPawulos neAtene, weza eKorinte.
2 Wafumana umYuda othile wasePonto ngokuzalwa, ogama linguAkwila, esandula ukuvela eItali, noPrisila umkakhe, weza kuye; (ngenxa yokuba uKlawudiyo ebemise ukuthi, makahlukane neRoma onke amaYuda); weza kubo.
3 Kuthe ke, ngenxa yokuba belilinye ishishini labo, waselehlala nabo esebenza; kuba babengabenzi beentente, ishishini labo.
4 Wayexoxa ke endlwini yesikhungu iisabatha ngeesabatha zonke, ezamela ukweyisa amaYuda namaGrike.
5 Ke kaloku, bakuhla bevela kwelaseMakedoni ooSilas noTimoti, uPawulos waxinwa ngumoya, waqononondisa kumaYuda ukuba uYesu lo nguye uKristu.
6 Uthe ke, akuchasa, akunyelisa, wavuthulula iingubo zakhe, wathi kuwo, Igazi lenu malibe phezu kwentloko yenu; mna ndihlambulukile; kuthabathela kweli xesha, ndiya kuya kuzo iintlanga.
7 Esukile ke apho, waya kungena endlwini yothile, ogama linguYusto, umhlonelayo uThixo, ondlu yakhe ibikufuphi nendlu yesikhungu.
8 Ke kaloku uKrispo, umphathi wendlu yesikhungu, wakholwa yiNkosi, nendlu yakhe yonke; nento eninzi yamaKorinte yakuva yakholwa, yabhaptizwa.
9 Yathi ke iNkosi ngombono ebusuku kuPawulos, Musa ukoyika, thetha, ungathi tu;
10 ngokuba mna ndinawe, kanjalo akukho namnye uya kukusa sandla, akuphathe kakubi; ngokuba ndinabantu abaninzi kulo mzi.
11 Wahlala khona ke umnyaka oneenyanga ezintandathu, efundisa ilizwi likaThixo phakathi kwabo.
12 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uGaliyo wayelibamba kwelaseAkaya, amaYuda amvukela ngamxhelo mnye uPawulos, amzisa esihlalweni sokugweba.
13 besithi, Lo ukweyisa abantu ukuba bamnqule uThixo ngokunxamnye nomthetho.

14 Ke kaloku, xa uPawulos aza kuvula umlomo, wathi uGaliyo kumaYuda, Ukuba ibiyinto yentswela-bulungisa, nokuba ibiyimbuyekezo engendawo, maYuda, ngekufanelekile ukuba ndininyamezele;
15 kodwa ukuba yimbuzwano ngelizwi, namagama, nomthetho wenu, zikhangeleleni nina; kuba mna andiyi kuba ngumgwebi wezinto ezinjalo.
16 Wabagxotha esihlalweni sokugweba.
17 Ambamba ke onke amaGrike uSosithene, umphathi wendlu yesikhungu, ambetha phambi kwesihlalo sokugweba. Ke yena uGaliyo akakhathalelanga nanye yezo zinto.
18 Ke kaloku uPawulos ukhe wahlala imihla eyaneleyo. Waza, ebabulisile abazalwana, wemka ngomkhombe waya kwelaseSiriya, enoPrisila noAkwila; eyichebile intloko eKenkreya, kuba waye enesibambiso.
19 Weza kufika e-Efese, wabashiya apho. Ke yena wangena endlwini yesikhungu, waxoxa namaYuda.
20 Uthe ke, akumcela ukuba akhe ahlale umzuzu kuwo, akavuma;
21 wawabulisa ke esithi, Nokuba kutheni, ndimelwe kukuwenzela eYerusalem umthendeleko ozayo; kodwa ndobuya ndize kuni, ukuba uThixo uyavuma. Waza wemka ngomkhombe e-Efese.
22 Uthe ke akuhla eKesareya, wenyuka waya kubulisa ibandla, wehla waya kwa-Antiyokwe.
23 Enze ixesha elithile khona, wemka, walityhutyha ilizwe laseGalati, nelaseFrigi, ebomeleza bonke abafundi.
24 Ke kaloku umYuda othile ogama linguApolo, owazalelwa eAleksandriya, umfo oliciko, enobunkunkqele ezibhalweni, weza e-Efese.
25 Lowo ke wayeyifundisiwe ngomlomo indlela yeNkosi; waye evutha ngumoya wathetha, efundisa ngokucokisekileyo izinto zeNkosi, esazi kakuhle ubhaptizo lukaYohane lodwa.
26 Ke yena waqala ukuthetha ngokungafihlisiyo endlwini yesikhungu. Bathe ke bakumva ooAkwila noPrisila, bamthabathela kubo, bamtyhilela ngokucokisekileyo ngakumbi indlela kaThixo.
27 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba ungadlula aye kwelaseAkaya, abazalwana babhala, babavuselela abafundi, ukuba bamamkele;
28 kuba waweyisa, wawancamisa ekuhleni amaYuda, ebonakalalisa ngazo izibhalo ukuba uYesu lo unguye uKristu.

ISAHLUKO SE-19

1 Ke kaloku kwathi, xa uApolo eseKorinte, uPawulos ewatyhutyhile amacala asentla, weza e-Efese;
2 wathi kubo, UMoya oyiNgcwele namamkela na, nakholwayo nje? Bathe ke bona kuye, Asizanga sive nokuva ukuba kukho uMoya oyiNgcwele.
3 Wathi kubo, Nabhaptizelwa ngantoni na phofu? Bathe ke bona, Elubhaptizweni lukaYohane.
4 Wathi ke uPawulos, UYohane okunene wabhaptiza ubhaptizo lwenguquko, esithi ebantwini, mabakholwe kulowo uzayo emva kwakhe, oko kukuthi, kuKristu Yesu.
5 Bathe ke bona bakukuva oko, babhaptizwa egameni leNkosi uYesu.
6 Uthe uPawulos akubeka izandla phezu kwabo, wehla uMoya oyiNgcwele phezu kwabo; Baye bethetha ngeelwimi, beprofeta.
7 Aye onke amadoda ngathi alishumi elinababini.
8 Ke kaloku, wangena endlwini yesikhungu, wathetha ngokungafihlisiyo iinyanga zantathu, exoxa nabantu, ebeyisela kwizinto ezingabo ubukumkani bukaThixo.
9 Kodwa bakuba abathile bazenza lukhuni, bengakholwa, bethetha kakubi ngayo iNdlela leyo phambi kosihlwele, wesuka kubo, wabahlula abafundi, exoxa imihla ngemihla esikolweni sikaTirano.
10 Kwaba njalo ke iminyaka emibini; ngokokude bonke abemiyo kwelaseAsiya balive ilizwi leNkosi, amaYuda kwanamaGrike.
11 UThixo ke wenza imiqondiso ekhethekileyo ngezandla zikaPawulos.
12 ngokokude kusiwe nakwimilwelwe iiqhiya nemibhinqo, ivela emzimbeni wakhe, zisuke kubo izifo, bathi noomoya abakhohlakeleyo baphume kubo.
13 Ke kaloku abathile bakumaYuda abhadulayo, angabafungisi, bazamela ukulibiza igama leNkosi uYesu phezu kwabanoomoya abakhohlakeleyo, besithi, Sinifungisa uYesu lowo uvakaliswayo nguPawulos.
14 Kwaye kukho ke nyana bathile basixhenxe bakaSkeva, umYuda, umbingeleli omkhulu, ababekwenza oko.
15 Waphendula ke umoya okhohlakeleyo, wathi, UYesu ndiyamazi, noPawulos ndiyamazi kakuhle; Ningoobani na ke?
16 Wesuka umntu obukuye umoya okhohlakeleyo, wabatsibela, wabagagamela, wabeyisa, ngokokude babaleke baphume kuloo ndlu bengxwelerhiwe, beze.
17 Kwathi ke oko kwazeka kuwo onke amaYuda, kwanakumaGrike amiyo e-Efese; bawelwa kukoyika bonke, lenziwa likhulu igama leNkosi uYesu.
18 Yaye into eninzi yabakholiweyo isiza, izivuma izixela izenzo zabo.
19 Yathi ke nento eyaneleyo yabasebenza izenzo zobugqi, yazizisa ndaweni-nye iincwadi zayo, bawayazitshisa phambi kwabo bonke; bawabala amaxabiso azo, bafumana engamawaka amashumi mahlanu esilivere.
20 Lenjenjalo ke ilizwi leNkosi ukwanda ngamandla nokweyisa.
21 Ke kaloku, zakuzaliseka ezi zinto, wamisa emoyeni wakhe uPawulos ukuba athi, elityhutyhile elaseMakedoni nelaseAkaya, aye eYerusalem, esithi, Emveni kokuba ndithe ndakhona, ndimelwe kukuba ndibone neRoma.
22 Wathumela ke kwelaseMakedoni bababini kwabalungiselelayo, ooTimoti noErasto; yena ke ukhe wahlala umzuzu kwelaseAsiya.
23 Ke kaloku kwabakho ngelo xesha inkathazeko engencinane ngayo iNdlela le.
24 Kuba uthile, ogama linguDemetriyo, umkhandi wesilivere, obesenza iitempile zesilivere zika-Artemis, wayezizuzisa iingcibi inzuzo engencinane;
25 Waziqukela ndawonye, kwanabasebenzi bezinto ezinjalo, wathi, Madoda, niyazi kakuhle ukuba buphuma kule nzuzo ubutyebi bethu;
26 Kananjalo niyabona, niyeva, ukuba akuse-Efese kodwa, kuphantse ukuba kulo lonke elaseAsiya, athe lo Pawulos waphambukisa isihlwele esaneleyo, ngokusoyisa ngokusoyisa, esithi, asingoothixo abo benziwa ngesandla;

27 Ngoko ke asiyiyo lo msebenzi wethu wodwa ube sesichengeni sokungabi nanto; kwanetempile yothixokazi omkhulu uArtemis ibe yinto engento, butshabalale nobungangamela bakhe, oqubuda kulo lonke elaseAsiya nelimiweyo.
28 Bakukuva ke oko, bazala ngumsindo, badanduluka, besithi, Mkhulu uArtemis wabase-Efese.
29 Wazala umzi uphela sisidubedube; besuka indulumbane ngamxhelo mnye endaweni yokubonela, bamthi hlasi uGayo noAristarko, abelaseMakedoni, ababehamba noPawulos.
30 Uthe ke uPawulos, enga angangena esihlweleni, abamvumela abafundi.
31 Abathile ke bakubaphathi belaseAsiya, benobuhlobo kuye, bathumela kuye, bambongoza ukuba angazinikeli endaweni yokubonela.
32 Abanye ke ngoko babenkqangaza enye into, abanye yimbi, kuba ibandla labe lidubadubekile; baye abaninzi bengazi ukuba babuthelene ngenxa yantoni na.
33 Bamrhola ke esihlweleni uAlesandire, amaYuda emtyhalela phambili. Uwangawangisile ke uAlesandire ngesandla, wafuna ukuziphendulela ebantwini.
34 Kodwa bakuqonda ukuba ungumYuda, benza inzwinini enye bonke bephela, benkqangaza umzuzu omaxa amabini, besithi, Mkhulu uArtemis wabase-Efese!
35 Esizolisile ke umbhali isihlwele, wathi, Madoda ase-Efese, nguwuphi na umntu ongaziyo, ukuba umzi wase-Efese ungumkhonzi wothixokazi omkhulu uArtemis, nowomfanekiselo owawa kuZeyus. ?
36 Ekubeni ngoko ezi zinto zingenakuphikiswa, nifanele ukuthi cwaka, ningenzi nto ngokungxama.
37 Kuba niwazise apha la madoda, engebaphangi bamabandla kaThixo, nabanyelisi bothixokazi wenu.
38 Ukuba ke ngoko uDemetriyo neengcibi ezinaye banendawo emntwini, zikho iimini zamatyala, akho namabamba; mabamangalelane.
39 Ke ukuba nifuna into nganto zimbi, yoconjululwa kwesesikweni intlanganiso.
40 Kuba sisemngciphekweni wokumangalelwa ngenxa yesaqunge sanamhlanje, kungekho sizathu sakuziphendulela ngale ngxokolo.
41 Akutsho, wayindulula intlanganiso.

ISAHLUKO 20

1 Ke kaloku, sakuba siphelile isiphithiphithi eso, uPawulos wababizela kuye abafundi bakhe, wababulisa, wemka waya kwelaseMakedoni.
2 Ewatyhutyhile ke loo macala, ebayalile kakhulu, weza kwelamaGrike.
3 Wahlala apho iinyanga zantathu. Ke kaloku, xa abezalelwe kuye amaYuda, xa aza kuya ngomkhombe kwelaseSiriya, wagqiba kwelokuba acande kwelaseMakedoni ngokubuya.
4 Waphelekelelwa ke, kwada kweza kwelaseAsiya nguSopatro waseBhereya; nabaseTesalonika, uAristarko noSekundo; noGayo waseDerbhe, noTimoti; kwabaseAsiya, ooTikiko noTrofimo.
5 Aba basandulela, basilinda eTrowa.
6 Semka ke thina ngomkhombe eFilipi, emva kwemihla yezonka ezingenagwele, seza kubo eTrowa ngeentsuku ezintlanu; sahlala khona iintsuku zasixhenxe.
7 Ke kaloku, ngolokuqala usuku lweveki, bakubon' ukuba abafundi bahlanganisene ukuba baqhekeze isonka, uPawulos wayeshumayela kubo, eza kumka ngengomso; Waqhubeka ethetha kwada kwaphakathi kobusuku.
8 Kwaye kukho izibane ezininzi kwigumbi eliphezulu, apho babehlanganisene khona.
9 Kwakuhleli ke efestileni ndodana ithile ingama linguYutiko, isindwa bubuthongo obunzulu;
10 Wehla ke uPawulos, waziphosa phezu kwayo, wayiwola, wathi, Musani ukuzikhathaza; ngokuba umphefumlo wakhe ukuye.
11 Wenyuka ke, waqhekeza isonka, wadla; kananjalo waxoxa ngokwaneleyo kwada kwasa, wemka ke.
12 Bamzisa ke umfana ephilile, bathuthuzeleka noko.
13 Ke kaloku thina sandulela ukuya emkhombeni, sasinga eAso, apho besiza kumthabatha khona uPawulos; kuba ebemisele ngokunjalo, yena eza kuhamba ngeenyawo.
14 Wathi akuhlangatyezwa nathi eAso, samthabatha, safika eMitilene;
15 Sesuka apho ngomkhombe, ngengomso safika malungana neKiyo; Sathi ngengomso safika eSamo, sahlala eTrogiliyo; saza ngengomso seza eMileto.
16 Kuba uPawulos wagqiba kwelokuba kudlulwe ngomkhombe e-Efese, ukuze angabi nakwenza xesha lide kwelaseAsiya; kuba wayekhawulezele ukuthi, ukuba unako, awenze umhla wepentekoste eYerusalem.
17 EseMileto wathumela e-Efese, wabiza amadoda amakhulu alo ibandla.
18 Befikile ke kuye, wathi kubo, Niyazi ukuba bendihleli nani ngamaxesha onke, kususela kwimini yokuqala endafikayo kwelaseAsiya;
19 ndikhonza iNkosi ngako konke ukuthobeka kwentliziyo, ndineenyembezi ezininzi, nokulingwa okwandihlelayo ngokulalela amaYuda;
20 nokokuba andinifihlelanga nto, ndanibonisa nje, ndanifundisa esidlangalaleni nakwizindlu ngezindlu.
21 ndiqononondisa kuma Yuda nakumaGrike ukuguqukela kuThixo, nokukholwa kuyo iNkosi yethu, uYesu Kristu.
22 Ngoku ke, yabonani, ndiya mna eYerusalem, ndibotshiwe nguMoya, ndingazazi izinto eziya kundihlela khona;
23 ndanele ukwazi ukuba uMoya oyiNgcwele uqononondisa kwimizi ngemizi, esithi ndilindwe ngamakhamandela naziimbandezelo.
24 Kodwa andiwugqali njengobalulekileyo kum umphefumlo wam, ukuze ndilugqibe ugqatso lwam ngovuyo, nolungiselelo endalwamkelayo lweNkosi uYesu, lokungqina iindaba ezilungileyo zobabalo lukaThixo. .
25 Nangoku, yabonani, ndiyazi mna, ukuba nina nonke ndahambayo phakathi kwenu, ndibuvakalisa ubukumkani bukaThixo, anisayi kubuya nibubone ubuso bam.
26 Kungoko ndingqinayo kuni ngayo le mini yanamhla, ukuba mna ndimsulwa egazini labo bonke;
27 Kuba andinifihlelanga nto, ukunibikela lonke icebo likaThixo.
Zilumkeleni ngoko, nawo wonke umhlambi, athe uMoya oyiNgcwele wanimisa ukuba ngabaveleli bawo, ukuba nilaluse ibandla likaThixo, awazizuzelayo ngelilelakhe igazi.
29 Kuba mna ndiyakwazi oku, ukuba emva kokumka kwam, kuya kungena phakathi kwenu iingcuka ezibawayo, zingawucongi umhlambi.

30 Nakuni ngokwenu kuya kuvela amadoda athetha izinto ezigwenxa, ukuba abarhole abafundi emva kwawo.
31 Kungoko ndithi, Phaphani, nikhumbule, ukuba iminyaka emithathu, ubusuku nemini, andiyekanga ukululeka bonke ngabanye, ndineenyembezi.
32 Ngoku ke, bazalwana, ndiyaniyaleza kuThixo, nakwilizwi lobabalo lwakhe, elinako ukunakha, aninike ilifa phakathi kwabo bonke abangcwalisiweyo.
33 Andinqwenelanga silivere nagolide nangubo kabani.
34 Nina ke ngokwenu niyazi, ukuba ezi zandla zazisebenzela iintswelo zam, nezababenam.
35 Ndanibonisa zonke izinto, ukuba ngokwenjenjalo ukubulaleka nimelwe kukuthi niyisize imilwelwe, nikhumbule namazwi eNkosi uYesu, yokuba yona yathi, Ukupha kunoyolo ngaphezu kokuphiwa.
36 Akutsho, waguqa ngamadolo, wathandaza kunye nabo bonke.
37 Basuka balila kakhulu bonke, bawa entanyeni kaPawulos, bamanga;
38 bebuhlungu kakhulu, ngokukodwa lilizwi alithethileyo lokuthi, abasayi kubuya babubone ubuso bakhe. Bamkhapha ke bamsa emkhombeni.

ISAHLUKO 21

1 Ke kaloku kwathi, emva kokunduluka kwethu kubo, sanduluka, seza ngqo eCoo;
2 Sathi, sakuba sifumene umkhombe uwelela eFenike, sangena kuwo, sanduluka.
3 Ke kaloku, sakuba siyifumene iSipro, sayishiya ngasekhohlo, sangena ngomkhombe kwelaseSiriya, sehla eTire; kuba umkhombe uza kuwuthula khona apho umthwalo.
4 Sathi sibafumene abafundi, sahlala khona iintsuku zasixhenxe; bona bathi kuPawulos ngoMoya, makangenyuki aye eYerusalem.
5 Ke kaloku, xa sizigqibileyo iintsuku ezo, saphuma sahamba; basiphelekelela bonke, ndawonye nabafazi nabantwana, sada sangaphandle komzi; saguqa ngamadolo elunxwemeni, sathandaza.
6 Sithe ke, sabulisana, sangena emkhombeni; babuya bagoduka.
7 Ke kaloku, sakulufeza uhambo lwethu ukusuka eTire, safika eTolemayi, sababulisa abazalwana, sahlala nabo usuku lwalunye.
8 Ke kaloku ngengomso, thina besinoPawulos, semka seza eKesareya; sangena endlwini kaFilipu, umshumayeli weendaba ezilungileyo, obengowabaya basixhenxe; wahlala naye.
9 Lowo ke wayeneentombi ezine, ziseziintombi, ziprofeta.
10 Sakubon' ukuba ke sihleli khona iintsuku ezininzi, kwehla kwelakwaYuda mprofeti uthile, ugama linguAgabho.
11 Wathi akufika kuthi, wawuthabatha umbhinqo kaPawulos, wazibopha izandla neenyawo, wathi, Utsho uMoya oyiNgcwele ukuthi, Aya kwenjenjalo ukumbopha indoda engowalo mbhinqo amaYuda eYerusalem, amnikele esandleni. izandla zeentlanga.
12 Ke kaloku, sakuziva ezi zinto, sambongoza thina, kwanabakuloo ndawo, ukuba angenyuki aye eYerusalem.
13 Waphendula ke uPawulos, wathi, Nenzani na ukulila niyityumze intliziyo yam? kuba mna ndingalungele kubotshwa kodwa; ndilungele nokufa eYerusalem, ngenxa yegama leNkosi uYesu.
14 Akuba ke engoyiseki, sathi cwaka, sisithi, Makwenzeke ukuthanda kweNkosi.
15 Ke kaloku emva kwezo ntsuku, sabopha impahla, senyuka saya eYerusalem.
16 Kwahamba ke nathi abathile nakubafundi baseKesareya, besisa thina kuMnaso waseSipro, obengumfundi kwakudala, esaba lundwendwe lwakhe.
17 Ke kaloku, sakufika eYerusalem, basamkela ngovuyo abazalwana.
18 Ngengomso ke, uPawulos wangena kunye nathi kuYakobi; ayekho ke onke amadoda amakhulu.
19 Ubabulisile, wamana ebacacisela zonke izinto awazenzayo uThixo phakathi kweentlanga, ngalo ulungiselelo lwakhe.
20 Bathe ke bona bakukuva oko, bayizukisa iNkosi, batsho nokuthi kuye, Uyabona, mzalwana, oko angako amawakawaka amaYuda akholiweyo; baye bonke bewuzondelele umthetho;
21 Atyelwe ke ngawe, ukuba uyawafundisa onke amaYuda aphakathi kweentlanga, ukuba ahlukane noMoses, usithi, makangabalusi abantwana bawo, angahambi ngawo amasiko.
22 Kuthini na ke ngoko? Kumelwe kuhlanganisana inkitha; kuba baya kuva ukuba ufikile.
23 Ngoko yenza le nto sikuxelela yona: kukho kuthi apha amadoda amane, anesibambiso azibophe ngaso;
24 wathabathe wona, uzenze nyulu kunye nawo, ube nokuhlawulisa, ukuze agugule iintloko; kodwa ukuba nawe uhambe ngokufanelekileyo, uwugcina umthetho.
25 Kodwa ngazo iintlanga ezikholiweyo, sabhala sagqiba kwelokuba zingabambi nto injalo; kuphela ibe kukuzigcina entweni ebingelelwe izithixo, nasegazini, nasentweni ekrwitshiweyo, nasembulweni.
26 Wandula uPawulos wawathabatha ke amadoda lawo, wathi ngengomso, ezenze nyulu kunye nawo, wangena etempileni, eqondisisa inzaliseko yeentsuku zokwenza nyulu, ude usondezwe umnikelo ngenxa yabo bonke ngabanye.
27 Ke kaloku, xa iintsuku ezisixhenxe ezo beziza kuphela, athi amaYuda avela kwelaseAsiya, akumbona etempileni, asidubaduba sonke isihlwele, amsa izandla.
28 enkqangaza esithi, Madoda, maSirayeli, sizani. Nanku lo mntu ufundisa bonke ezindaweni zonke okuchasene nabantu, nomthetho, nale ndawo; othe ngaphezu koko wawangenisa amaGrike etempileni, wayenza inqambi le ndawo ingcwele.
29 Kuba abebone ngeenxa engaphambili uTrofimo wase-Efese, ndawonye naye phakathi komzi, abeba uPawulos umngenise etempileni.
30 Washukuma umzi uphela, babalekela ndawonye abantu; bamthabatha uPawulos, bamrholela ngaphandle kwetempile; zavalwa kwaoko iingcango.
31 Ke kaloku, xa babeza kumbulala, lwafika udaba kumthetheli-waka webutho, lokuba iYerusalem iphela idubadubekile;
32 owathi kwangelo lixa wathabatha amasoldati nabathetheli-khulu, wabaleka, wehla waya kubo. Bakumbona ke umthetheli-waka namasoldati, bayeka ukumbetha uPawulos.

33 Waza wasondela umthetheli-waka, wambamba, wathi makakhonkxwe ngemixokelelwane emibini; wayebuza ukuba ungubani na, nokuba wenze ntoni na.
34 Abanye ke phakathi kwesihlwele babhomboloza enye into, abanye yimbi. Akuba engenako ke ukuyazi inyaniso ngenxa yesiphithiphithi, wathi makasiwe enqabeni yomkhosi.
35 Uthe akufika kwizinyuko, usuke wathwalwa ngamasoldati, ngenxa yesiphithiphithi sabantu;
36 kuba yayilandela inkitha yabantu, inkqangaza isithi, Msuseni.
37 Ke kaloku, xa wayeza kungeniswa enqabeni yomkhosi, wathi uPawulos kumthetheli-waka, Kuvumelekile na ukuba ndithethe kuwe? Wathi, Uyasazi na isiGrike?
38 Akunguye na laa mYiputa, wathi ngaphambi kwale mihla wenza isaqunge, wakhokelela entlango amawaka amane amadoda angababulali?
39 Uthe ke yena uPawulos, Mna ndingumntu ongumYuda waseTarso, umntu okowabo lingumzi ongadume ngako welaseKiliki; ndiyakucela ke, ndivumele ndikhe ndithethe kubo abantu.
40 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba umvumele, wema uPawulos ematyeni okunyuka, wawangawangisa ngesandla kubo abantu. Uthe ke, kwathi cwaka kakhulu, wathetha kubo ngesiHebhere, esithi,

ISAHLUKO 22

1 Madoda, bazalwana, nani bobawo, kuphulaphuleni ukuziphendulela kwam kuni ngoku.
2 Bakuva ke ukuba udanduluka ngentetho yesiHebhere kubo, bazola okunye.
3 Mna, okunene ndingumntu ongumYuda, owazalelwa eTarso, umzi waseKiliki; ukanti ndakhulela kulo mzi ezinyaweni zikaGamaliyeli, ndafundisa ngokugqibeleleyo umthetho wezindlu zooyise, ndinenzondelelo ngakum. Thixo, ninjengani nonke namhla.
4 Ndingowayitshutshisayo yona le Ndlela, ndada ndesa ekufeni, ndibopha, ndifaka ezintolongweni amadoda kwanabafazi;
5 njengokuba nombingeleli omkhulu endingqinela, nayo yonke intlanganiso yamadoda amakhulu; endamkela kubo iincwadi zokuya kubazalwana, ndaya eDamasko, ndiya kuzisa ababekhona bebotshiwe eYerusalem, ukuze babethwe.
6 Ke kaloku kwathi, ndihamba, ndisondela eDamasko, malunga emini enkulu, ngesiquphe ndabanekelwa ngeenxa zonke lukhanyiselo olukhulu luphuma ezulwini.
7 Ndawa emhlabeni, ndeva ilizwi lisithi kum, Sawule, Sawule, unditshutshiselani na?
8 Ndaphendula ke mna ndathi, Ungubani na, Nkosi? Yathi kum, Mna ndinguYesu waseNazarete, omtshutshisayo wena.
9 Bona ke ababenam balubona okunene ukhanyiselo olo, besuka boyika; ke abalivanga ilizwi lalowo wayethetha nam.
10 Ndathi ke, Ndithini na, Nkosi? Yathi ke iNkosi kum, Vuka, uye eDamasko; woxelelwa khona ngazo zonke izinto ozimiselweyo ukuba uzenze.
11 Ndakuba ke ndingenakondela ngenxa yobuqaqawuli bolo lukhanyiso, ndarholwa ngesandla ngabo babenam, ndafika eDamasko.
12 Ke kaloku, uHananiya uthile, indoda emhlonelayo uThixo ngokomthetho, engqinelwe kakuhle ngawo onke amaYuda ami khona.
13 weza kum, wema, wathi kum, Sawule, mzalwana, buya ubone. Ndaza ndajonga kuye kwangelo lixa.
14 Wathi ke yena, UThixo woobawo bethu ukumisile wena ukuba ukwazi ukuthanda kwakhe, umbone lowo uliLungisa, uve ilizwi lomlomo wakhe;
15 ngokuba uya kuba lingqina lakhe kubo bonke abantu, lezinto ozibonileyo nozivileyo.
16 Ngoku ke ulibele yini na? Suk' ume, ubhaptizwe, uhlambulule izono zakho, unqula igama leNkosi.
17 Ke kaloku kwathi, ndakuba ndibuyele eYerusalem, ndakubon' ukuba ndiyathandaza etempileni, ndaba sethongweni;
ndayibona isithi kum, Ngxama, uphume kamsinya eYerusalem; ngokuba bengayi kubamkela ubungqina bakho ngam.
19 Ndathi ke mna, Nkosi, bayazi kakuhle bona ukuba mna ndandibafaka entolongweni, ndibatyabula kuzo zonke izindlu zesikhungu abo bakholwayo kuwe;
20 naxeshikweni laphalazwayo igazi likaStefano, ingqina lakho, ndaye ndimi kufuphi nam, ndikuthakazela ukusikwa kwakhe, ndizigcinile iingubo zabo babemsika.
21 Yathi kum, Hamba; ngokuba mna ndiya kukuthuma kude kwiintlanga.
22 Bamphulaphula ke, wada wafika kwelo lizwi, baza baphakamisa amazwi abo besithi, Msuseni emhlabeni umntu onje; kuba akufanelekile ukuba adle ubomi.
23 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bayakhala, bezilahla iingubo zabo, bephosa uthuli phezulu;
24 Wathi umthetheli-waka, makangeniswe enqabeni yomkhosi; wathi makancinwe ngekatsi; ukuze azi ukuba kungani na ukuba benjenje ukunkqangaza ngaye.
25 Ke kaloku, xa bamolulayo ngeentambo, wathi uPawulos kumthetheli-khulu obemi khona, Kuvumelekile na, ukuba nimtyakatye umntu ongumRoma, engagwetywanga nokugwetywa?
26 Evile ke umthetheli-khulu, waya wabika kumthetheli-waka, esithi, Yilumkele into oza kuyenza; kuba lo mntu ungumRoma.
27 Weza ke umthetheli-waka wathi kuye, Ndixelele, ungumRoma na? Wathi, Ewe.
28 Waphendula umthetheli-waka wathi, Le nkululeko ndayizuza ngexabiso elikhulu. Uthe ke uPawulos, Mna ndizelwe ndizelwe.
29 Basuka kuye kwaoko ngoko abo babeza kumncina; woyika ke nomthetheli-waka akuqonda ukuba ungumRoma, nangenxa yokuba ebembophile.
30 Ke kaloku ngengomso, enga angayazi inyaniso yento amangalelwe ngayo ngamaYuda, wamkhulula ezintanjeni, wathi, mabeze ababingeleli abakhulu, nayo yonke intlanganiso yabo yamatyala; waza wamhlisa uPawulos, wammisa phambi kwabo.

ISAHLUKO 23

1 Waqwalasela ke uPawulos entlanganisweni yamatyala, wathi, Madoda, bazalwana, mna ndahlala ngokwalowo ungowakwaThixo, ndinesazela esilungileyo, kwada kwayile mini.

2 Umbingeleli omkhulu uHananiya wabawisela umthetho abo babemi ngakuye, ukuba bambethe emlonyeni.
3 Wathi ke uPawulos kuye, Uza kukubetha uThixo, ludongandini luqatyiweyo;
4 Bathi ke ababemi khona, Uyamnyelisa na umbingeleli omkhulu kaThixo?
5 Wathi ke uPawulos, Bendingazi, bazalwana, ukuba ungumbingeleli omkhulu; kuba kubhaliwe kwathiwa, Uze ungathethi kakubi ngomphathi wabantu bakowenu.
6 Ke kaloku uPawulos, esazi ukuba elinye icala lelabaSadusi, elinye ke lelabaFarisi, wadanduluka entlanganisweni yamatyala, wathi, Madoda, bazalwana, mna ndingumFarisi, unyana womFarisi; umbuzo.
7 Uthe ke akukuthetha oko, kwabakho impambano phakathi kwabaFarisi nabaSadusi, yahlulelana inkitha leyo.
8 Kuba okunene abaSadusi babesithi, akukho luvuko, nasingelosi, namoya; kodwa abaFarisi bazivuma zombini ezo ndawo.
9 Kwabakho ke unkqangazo olukhulu; besuka bema ababhali becala labaFarisi balwa kakhulu, besithi, Asifumani nanye into embi kulo mntu; ke ukuba kuthethe kuye umoya, nokuba sisithunywa sezulu, masingalwi nathi. uThixo.
10 Kuthe ke, yakuba nkulu impambano, wathi umthetheli-waka esoyikela ukuba uPawulos angaqwengwa ngabo, wathi mawuhle umkhosi, umxwile phakathi kwabo, umzise enqabeni yawo.
11 Ke kaloku ngobo busuku iNkosi yema ngakuye, yathi, Yomelela, Pawulos;
12 Ke kwakusa, abathile kumaYuda benza ibhunga, bazibopha ngesiqalekiso, besithi abayi kudla, abayi kusela, bade bambulale uPawulos.
13 Baye ke bengaphezu kwamashumi omane ababefungele ukuyenza loo nto.
14 Afika ke kubabingeleli abakhulu namadoda amakhulu, athi, Sizibophe ngesiqalekiso esikhulu, ukuba singadli nto, side simbulale uPawulos.
15 Ke ngoku nina bhekisani kumthetheli-waka kunye nentlanganiso yamatyala, ukuba amhlise, eze naye kuni ngomso, ngokungathi niza kuziqiqa ngokukhona kucokisekileyo iindawo ezithethwa ngaye; sibe ke thina, engekasondeli, sesilungele ukumbulala.
16 Ke kaloku, akukuva unyana wodade boPawulos ukumlalela kwabo, wafika wangena enqabeni yomkhosi, wambikela uPawulos.
17 UPawulos ubizele ke kuye omnye wakubathetheli-khulu, wathi, Yisa le ndodana kumthetheli-waka; kuba inento eza kuyibika kuye.
18 Uyithabathile ke yena, wayizisa kumthetheli-waka, wathi, UPawulos, umbanjwa undibizele kuye, wacela ukuba ndiyizise kuwe le ndodana inento eza kuyithetha kuwe.
19 Wayibamba ke ngesandla umthetheli-waka, waya nayo ngasese, wayibuza wathi, Unantoni na oza kuyibika kum?
20 Yathi ke, AmaYuda avumelene ukukucela ukuba umhlise uPawulos, umse ngomso entlanganisweni yamatyala, ngokungathi aza kubuza ngokukhona kucokisekileyo into ngaye.
21 Ke wena uze ungabayekeleli; elinde idinga elivela kuwe.
22 Umthetheli-waka wayindulula ke indodana leyo, akuba eyithethele ngelithi, mayingaxeleli bani, ukuba izibonakalalisile kuye ezo ndawo.
23 Ebizele kuye abathetheli-khulu ababini, wathi, Lungisani amasoldati abe makhulu mabini, ukuba aye eKesareya, nabamahashe babe mashumi asixhenxe, nababinzi babe makhulu mabini, ngelesithathu ilixa lobusuku;
24 nilungise namaqegu, ukuze bamkhwelise uPawulos, bamse kuFelikis irhuluneli, asinde.
25 Wabhala ke incwadi ngoluhlobo.
26 UKlawudiyo Lisiya uyabulisa kuFelikis, irhuluneli edume kunene.
27 Le ndoda yayibanjwe ngamaYuda, iza kubulawa ngawo; koko ndathi gaxa kuwo ndinomkhosi, ndayihlangula, ndakuqonda ukuba ingumRoma.
28 Ndakuba ke ndingalazi ityala abeyimangalela ngalo, ndayihlisa, ndayisa entlanganisweni yawo yamatyala;
29 ndayifumana imangalelwe ngeembuzwano zomthetho wawo, kodwa ingenalo nalinye ityala elilingene ukufa, nokufakwa iintambo.
30 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba ndilihletyelwe iyelenqe ebeliza kwenziwa ngayo le ndoda ngamaYuda, ndithumele kuwe kwangelo lixa, ndathi nakubamangaleli bayo, mabazithethe kuwe iindawo abanazo ngakuyo. Sala kakuhle.
31 Andula ke amasoldati, njengoko amiselwe ngako, amthabatha uPawulos, amzisa kwa-Antipatri ebusuku.
32 Ngengomso abashiya abamahashe, ukuba bahambe naye, abuyela enqabeni yomkhosi;
33 abathi bona, bakufika eKesareya, bayinikela incwadi kwirhuluneli, bammisa noPawulos phambi kwayo.
34 Iyilesile ke irhuluneli, yabuza ukuba ungowabuphi na uburhulumente; Uthe ke akuqonda ukuba ungowaseKiliki;
35 Wathi ndokuva kakuhle, xa bathe bafika nabamangaleli bakho; wathi makagcinwe endlwini yerhuluneli kaHerode.

ISAHLUKO 24

Ke kaloku, emva kweentsuku ezintlanu, wehla umbingeleli omkhulu, uHananiya, enamadoda amakhulu, neciko elithile elinguTertulo, bona bengabamangaleli bakaPawulos kwirhuluneli.
2 Ke kaloku, akubizwa, waqala uTertulo ukummangalela, esithi, Sizole kakhulu ngawe, nokuba lusenzelwa imisebenzi emihle kakhulu olu hlanga, ngokulungiselela kwakho;
3 Sikwamkela oko, nasezindaweni zonke, Felikis odume kunene, sinombulelo.
4 Ke ukuze ndingabi sakubambezela ngakumbi, ndiyakubongoza ukuba ukhe usive kancinane ngokuthantamisa kwakho.
5 Kuba siyifumene le ndoda isisifo, umphambanisi kuwo onke amaYuda akwelimiweyo, ingumkhokeli walo ihlelo lamaNazarete.
6 owazama ukuhlambela itempile, esathi samthabatha, safuna ukubagweba ngokomthetho wethu.
7 Uthe ke umthetheli-waka uLisiya wasifikela, wamhlutha esandleni sethu ngogonyamelo olukhulu;
8 wathi, mabeze kuwe abamangaleli bakhe, wothi, wena ngokwakho, wakuzincina zonke iindawo, ube nako ukuziqonda kuye ezo ndawo simmangalele ngazo thina.
9 Avumelana ke nawo amaYuda, esithi zinjalo ezo zinto.
10 Waphendula ke uPawulos, yakunqwala kuye irhuluneli ukuba athethe, waphendula wathi, Ndisazi nje, ukuba

sekuyiminyaka emininzi ungumgwebi kolu hlanga, kokukhona ndiziphendulela ngomxhelo owonwabileyo ngam;
11 Kuba ukuze wazi, ukuba ziseziintsuku ezilishumi elinambini, ndenyukayo ndaya kunqula eYerusalem.
12 nasetempileni abandifumananga ndixoxa namntu, ndisenza nasiphendu, nasezindlwini zesikhungu, naphi phakathi komzi;
13 Kananjalo abanako ukuzimisa izinto abandimangalela ngazo ngoku.
14 Ke ndiyakuvuma oku kuwe, ukuba ngeNdlela abathi bona sisiphambusa, ndenjenjalo ukumnqula uThixo woobawo, ndikholwa zizinto zonke ezibhaliweyo emthethweni nasebaprofetini;
15 ndinethemba kuThixo, into ke abayilindileyo nabo ngokwabo, ukuba kuza kubakho uvuko lwabafileyo, lwamalungisa kwanolwabangemalungisa.
16 Ke kaloku, kule nto nam ngokwam ndiyazama, ukuba ngamaxesha onke ndingabi nasazela sikhubekisa nganto ngakuThixo nangakubantu.
17 Ke kaloku, emva kweminyaka emininzi, ndafika ndizisa amalizo neminikelo kuhlanga lwakowethu.
Kwezo nto andifumana etempileni ndenziwe nyulu, ndingenzi siphendu, ndingenzi nasiphithiphithi, amaYuda athile elaseAsiya;
19 abemelwe kukubakho apha phambi kwakho, andimangalele, ukuba angaba anendawo ngakum;
20 okanye mabathi aba balapha, ukuba kukho nto imbi bayifumene kum, bakubon' ukuba ndimi entlanganisweni yamatyala;
21 ingelilo elo lizwi linye, ndadandulukayo ngalo ndimi phakathi kwabo, lokuthi, Kungalo uvuko lwabafileyo endimangalelwayo mna nini namhla.
22 Ke kaloku, akuziva ezi zinto uFelikis, ezazi ngokhona kucokisekileyo iindawo zaloo Ndlela, wabalibazisa, wathi, Xa athe wehla uLisiya umthetheli-waka, ndoziqiqa kakuhle iindawo zenu.
23 Kanjalo wammisela umthetheli-khulu, ukuba agcinwe uPawulos, abe nokuyekelelwa, kungalelwa nabani wakowabo ukumnceda, nokuba eze kuye.
24 Ke kaloku, emva kwemihla ethile, wafika uFelikis enoDrusila umkakhe, umYudakazi, wathumela ukuba kubizwe uPawulos, wamva ethetha ngokukholwa kuKristu.
25 Akubon' ukuba ke uthetha ngobulungisa, nokuzeyisa, nangogwebo oluza kubakho, wangenwa kukoyika uFelikis, waphendula wathi, Hamba okwakalokunje; ndakuba ndinethuba, ndokubiza uze.
26 Kunye ke noko, wayethembe ukuba wonikwa imali nguPawulos, ukuze amkhulule; ngako oko kwaba kukhona ambiza futhi, ukuba eze axoxe naye.
27 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba kudlule iminyaka emibini, kwangena uPorkiyo Festo esikhundleni sikaFelikis;

ISAHLUKO 25

1 Uthe ngoko uFesto, akuba engene eburhulumenteni, wathi emva kwemihla emithathu, wenyuka waya eYerusalem, esuka eKesareya.
2 Ke umbingeleli omkhulu nabaphathi bamaYuda bammangalela uPawulos kuye, bambongoza,
3 becela ukuba abababale abeze kuye eYerusalem, bemlalele ukuze bambulale endleleni.
4 Waphendula ke ngoko uFesto, wathi, ugcinwe eKesareya uPawulos; naye ke ngokwakhe uza kuya kamsinya.
5 Wathi, Mabathi ngoko abanako phakathi kwenu behle nam, bammangalele, ukuba kukho bubi kuye.
6 Akuba ke elibele kubo iintsuku ezingaphezu kweshumi, wehla waya eKesareya; ngengomso, akuba ehleli esihlalweni sokugweba, wathi uPawulos makaziswe.
7 Uthe ke akufika, amaYuda abehle evela eYerusalem, amngqonga, emtyhola ngezityholo ezininzi ezinzulu uPawulos, awayengenako ukuzimisa.
8 Uthe ke eziphendulela, esithi, nakumthetho wamaYuda, nasetempileni, nakuKesare, andonanga nto.
9 Ke kaloku uFesto, ethanda ukukholisa amaYuda, wamphendula uPawulos wathi, Uyathanda na ukunyuka uye eYerusalem, lithethwe khona ityala lezi zinto phambi kwam?
10 Wathi ke uPawulos, Ndimi esihlalweni sokugweba sikaKesare, apho limele ukuthethwa khona ityala lam. AmaYuda andiwonanga nganto, njengokuba nawe usazi kakuhle.
11 Kuba xa ndithe ndonile, ndenza into elingene ukufa, andali kufa; kodwa ukuba akukho nanye yezo zinto bandimangalela ngazo aba, akukho namnye unako ukundinikela kubo. Ndibhenela kuKesare.
12 Waza uFesto, akuba ethethe nentlanganiso yamatyala, waphendula wathi, Ubhenele kuKesare; uya kuya kuKesare.
13 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba kudlule imihla ethile, uAgripa, ukumkani, noBhernike beza eKesareya, besiza kubulisa uFesto.
14 Ke kaloku, bakuba khona imihla emininzi, uFesto wamcacisela ukumkani iindawo ezingoPawulos, esithi, Kukho ndoda ithile ishiyiweyo nguFelikis.
15 abathi ababingeleli abakhulu namadoda amakhulu amaYuda, oko ndibe ndiseYerusalem, bammangalele, becela ukuba igwetywe.
16 Endathi kubo, Asilosiko lamaRoma ukunikela umntu ukuba afe, ngaphambi kokuba lowo umangalelweyo ajongane nabamangaleli, aze afumane ithuba lokuziphendulela ngalo ityala analo.
17 Bathe ke bakufika apha, andizange ndilibazise, ngengomso ndahlala esihlalweni sokugweba, ndathi mayiziswe indoda leyo.
18 Abamangaleli bakhe, bakuvela, abamisanga nalinye ityala lezo zinto bendizicingela mna;
19 ke baye beneembuzwano ezithile naye ngokuhlonela kwabo izithixo, nangaYesu uthile ufileyo, abesithi yena uPawulos uhleli.
20 Ndakuthingaza ke mna ngawo umbuzo wale ndawo, ndathi, Unga ungaya eYerusalem na, lithethwe khona ityala lezi zinto?
21 Akubon' ukuba ke uPawulos ubhenele ukuba agcinelwe isigwebo soMhlekazi, ndathi makagcinwe, ndide ndimthumele kuKesare.
22 Wathi ke uAgripa kuFesto, Bendinga nam ndingakhe ndimve umntu lowo. Wathi yena, Uya kumva ngomso.
23 Ke kaloku, ngengomso, akufika uAgripa enoBhernike, benobukhazikhazikhazi obukhulu, bangene endaweni yamatyala, enabathetheli-waka namadoda amakhulu omzi, waziswa uPawulos ngelizwi likaFesto.
24 Wathi ke uFesto, Agripa, kumkani, nani nonke madoda akhoyo apha kunye nathi, niyambona lo mntu, ethe yonke inkitha yamaYuda yandiphatha ngaye, naseYerusalem

nalapha, ibhomboloza isithi, akafanele ukumbulala. phila kwakhona.
25 kodwa ndithe ndakufumana ukuba akenzanga nto ilingene ukufa, nokuba yena ngokwakhe ubhenele kuMhlekazi, ndagqiba kwelokuba ndimthumele kuye.
26 endingenanto iyinyaniso ndingayibhalayo ngaye enkosini yam. Ngako oko ndimzise phambi kwenu, ngokukodwa phambi kwakho, kumkani Agripa, ukuze, kwakubon' ukuba kunciniwe, ndibe nento endingayibhalayo;
27 kuba kum kubonakala ibubudenge, ukuba kuthunyelwe ikhonkxwa, lingaqondakaliswa netyala elinalo.

ISAHLUKO 26

Wathi ke uAgripa kuPawulos, Uvunyelwe ukuba uziphendulele. Wasolula ke isandla uPawulos, waziphendulela;
2 Ndiba ndonwabile, kumkani Agripa, ngokuba ndide ndiziphendulele phambi kwakho namhla, ngazo zonke iindawo endimangalelwe ngazo ngamaYuda.
3 ngokukodwa ekubeni unolwazi ngawo onke amasiko neembuzwano zamaYuda. Kungoko ndiyakucelayo ukuba undive, undinyamezele.
4 Indlela endandiphila ngayo kwasebuncinaneni bam, eyayikho ekuqaleni kohlanga lwakowethu eYerusalem, ayawazi onke amaYuda;
5 endaziyo kwasekuqalekeni, ukuba bathanda ukungqina, ukuba, ngelona licokisekileyo ihlelo lonqulo lwakowethu, ndahlala ndingumFarisi.
6 Ngoku ke ndimi ndigwetyiwe, ngenxa yethemba ledinga elenziwa nguThixo koobawo;
7 ezithembe ukufika kulo izizwe zakowethu ezilishumi elinazibini, zimkhonza nje uThixo ngenyameko imini nobusuku; Elo themba elo ndimangalelwayo ngamaYuda, kumkani Agripa.
8 Yini na ukuba nithi, yinto eningenakukholwa yiyo, ukuba uThixo uyabavusa abafileyo?
9 Mna okunene ke bendiba nam ngokwam, ndimelwe kukukwenza izinto ezininzi ezichasene negama likaYesu waseNazarete.
10 Endakwenzayo ke oko eYerusalem; nento eninzi yabangcwele ndayitshixela ezintolongweni, ndakuba ndamkele igunya kubabingeleli abakhulu; kwaye xa bebulawa, ndakhupha ilizwi lam ngokuchasene nabo.
11 Nakuzo zonke izindlu zesikhungu ndibe ndibohlwaya futhi, ndibanyanzela ukuba banyelise; ndathi, ndibagezela ngokuncamisileyo, ndabatshutshisa, ndada ndesa kwimizi engaphandle.
12 Eloko ndaya eDamasko, ndinegunya, ndinegunya kubabingeleli abakhulu;
13 Emini enkulu endleleni, kumkani, ndabona ukukhanya kuvela ezulwini, okungaphezu kokuqaqamba kwelanga, kundibanekela ngeenxa zonke, nabo babehamba nam.
14 Sithe ke sakubon' ukuba siwile sonke emhlabeni, ndeva izwi lithetha nam ngentetho yesiHebhere, lisithi, Sawule, Sawule, unditshutshiselani na? wenzakala, ukhaba iimviko nje.
15 Ndathi ke mna, Ungubani na, Nkosi? Wathi ke yena, Mna ndinguYesu omtshutshisayo wena.
16 Suka ke, ume ngeenyawo zakho;
17 ndikuhlangula ebantwini nasezintlangeni, endikuthumela kuzo ngoku;
18 ukuba uvule amehlo abo, ukuze babuye ebumnyameni, beze ebumhlotsheni; babuye egunyeni likaSathana, beze kuThixo, ukuze bamkele uxolelo lwezono, nelifa, phakathi kwabangcwalisiweyo, ngokukholwa kum.
19 Ekuthe ke koko, kumkani Agripa, andibanga ngongawuthobeliyo umbono wasemazulwini;
20 ndesuka ndababikela abaseDamasko kuqala, nabaseYerusalem, nakulo lonke ilizwe lakwaYuda, nakuzo iintlanga, ukuba baguquke babuyele kuThixo, benze imisebenzi efanele inguquko.
21 Ngenxa yezi zinto amaYuda andibamba etempileni, azamela ukundibulala.
22 Ngoko ndizuze uncedo kuThixo nje, ndihleli kwada kwayile mini, ndingqina kwabancinane kwanabakhulu, ndingathethi nanye into ngaphandle kwezo, bathi abaprofeti noMoses ziya kubakho;
23 zokuba uKristu ubeza kuva iintlungu, nokuba ubeza kuthi, engowokuqala eluvukweni lwabafileyo, azise ukukhanya ebantwini nasezintlangeni.
24 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uyaziphendulela ngokunjalo, uFesto wathi ngezwi elikhulu, Uyageza, Pawulos; imfundo eninzi iyakugezisa.
25 Wathi ke yena, Andigezi, Festo odume kunene; kodwa ndithetha amazwi enyaniso nawengqondo ephilileyo.
26 Kuba ezo ndawo uyazazi kakuhle ukumkani, endithetha kuye ngokungafihlisiyo; kuba ndikholosekile kukuba akukho nanye yezi zinto ifihlakeleyo kuye; kuba le nto ibingenzelwanga egumbini.
27 Uyakholwa na, kumkani Agripa, ngabaprofeti? Ndiyazi ukuba uyakholwa.
28 Wathi ke uAgripa kuPawulos, Ngokuncinane undeyisela ukuba ndibe ngumKristu.
29 Wathi ke uPawulos, Ndithandaza kuThixo, ukuba ingabi nguwe wedwa, ibe ngabo bonke abandivayo namhlanje, abaya kuthi, nangokuncinane nangokukhulu, babe njengam nje, ngaphandle kwezi ntambo.
30 Akuba etshilo, besuka ukumkani, nerhuluneli, noBhernike, kwanababehleli nabo;
31 beshenxile, bathetha bodwa besithi, Lo mntu akenze nanye into elingene ukufa neentambo.
32 Wathi ke uAgripa kuFesto, Lo mntu ange enokukhululwa, ukuba ubengabhenele kuKesare.

ISAHLUKO 27

Ke kaloku, kwakugqitywa kwelokuba sisuke ngomkhombe siye kwelaseItali, bamnikela uPawulos kwanabanye ababanjwa abathile kumthetheli-khulu, ogama linguYuliyo, webutho loMhlekazi.
2 Sangena enqanaweni yaseAdramitiyo, iza kunduluka isiya kwimida yelaseAsiya, sanduluka. wayekunye nathi uAristarko, umMakedoni waseTesalonika.
3 Sathi ngengomso saya kufika eTsidon; waza uYuliyo wamphatha uPawulos ngobubele, wamvumela ukuba aye ezihlotyeni zakhe, ongiwe.
4 Sanduluka apho, sahamba ngomkhombe, sabetha ezantsi kweSipro, ngenxa yokuba imimoya ibivela ngaphambili.
5 Sathi sakucanda kulwandle lwaseKiliki nasePamfili, safika eMira yelaseLikiya.

6 Apho ke umthetheli-khulu wafumana umkhombe wakwa-Alesandire, usiya kwelaseItali. wasibeka khona.
7 Ke kaloku iintsuku zanela sihamba kancinane, kwaba ngenkankulu ukuba sifike ngaseKinido.
8 Sahamba ngenkankulu, safika kwindawo ebizwa ngokuba ngamaChweba aMahle; kufuphi nawo umzi waseLaseya.
9 Ke kaloku, kwakubon' ukuba ixesha laligqithile, nakubon' ukuba sekuyingozi ukuhamba ngomkhombe, ngenxa yokuba inzilo yayisele idlulile, wabayala uPawulos, esithi,
10 wathi kubo, Madoda, ndiyabona ukuba olu hambo luza kuba nenkxwaleko nokonakala okukhulu, kungekwamthwalo namkhombe wodwa, kukokobomi bethu nabo.
11 Kodwa umthetheli-khulu wayethambele okomqhubi nokomninimkhombe ukuthetha, kunokukaPawulos.
12 Ke kaloku, ichweba lingakulungele ukuba kudluliswe busika kulo, abona baninzi kubo baceba ukuba kundulukwe khona, ukuba mhlawumbi bangaba bafike eFenike, badlulise ubusika khona apho. Eli lizibuko laseKrete, elibheke emzantsi-ntshona, nakumntla-ntshona.
13 Kuthe ke, wakubetha impepho umoya wasezantsi, beba bakuzuzile ababekungxamele, banduluka, badlula kufuphi neKrete.
14 Kuthe kungekabi kudala, kwabakho umoya ovuthuzayo, ogama liyiYurokelo;
15 Kuthe ke kwakubon' ukuba uthiwe hlasi umkhombe, awaba nako ukumelana nomoya, sasesiwuyeka;
16 Sathi sakubaleka ke, sibetha ngaphantsi kwesiqithana esithile, ekuthiwa yiKlawuda, kwaba ngenkankulu ukuba sibe nako ukuwugcina umkhombe;
17 abathe bakuwufunqula, basebenza ngezinto zokunceda, bewubhinqisa umkhombe; kananjalo bathi, besoyika ukuba bangeyela entlabathini, bazifinyeza iiseyile, baqhutywa benjalo.
18 Sakubon' ukuba ke siqhutywa ngumoya omkhulu, ngengomso bawenza khaphukhaphu umkhombe;
19 Kwathi ngomhla wesithathu, saziphosa phandle ngezandla zethu iimpahla zomkhombe.
20 Kuthe ke, kwakubon' ukuba akubonakali langa nankwenkwezi iintsuku ezininzi, kucinezele neliqhwa elingelincinane, laphela kwathi tu lonke ithemba lokuba singasindiswa.
21 Ke kaloku, emveni kokuzila ukudla ixesha elide, wesuka wema uPawulos phakathi kwabo, wathi, Hina madoda, ninge naniphulaphule kum, ananduluka eKrete, nizuzane nale nkxwaleko noku konakala.
22 Nangoku ndiyaniluleka ukuba nibe nomxhelo owonwabileyo; kuba kuni aba, akukho uya kulahlekelwa bubomi bakhe, yoba ngumkhombe wodwa.
23 Kuba ngobu busuku bekumi ngakum isithunywa sikaThixo, endingowakhe, endimkhonzayo.
24 sisithi, Musa ukoyika, Pawulos; umelwe kukuma phambi koKesare; uyabona, uThixo ukubabale ngabo bonke abasemkhombeni nawe.
25 Kungoko ndithi, Yibani nomxhelo owonwabileyo, madoda; kuba ndiyakholwa nguThixo, ukuba kuya kuba njalo ngolo hlobo athethe ngalo kum.
26 Kodwa simelwe kukuthi siphoswe siqithini sithile.
27 Ke kaloku, kwakufika ubusuku beshumi elinesine, sakubon' ukuba siqhutywaqhutywaqhutywa ngumoya eAdriya, mayela phakathi kobusuku, oomatrose bazindla ukuba kukho mhlaba uthile basondelayo kuwo.
28 Baza bakuba beyiphosile ilothe, bafumana ukuba ziifatom ezimashumi mabini; bethe tyi ke kancinane, baphinda bayiphosa ilothe, bafumana ukuba ziifatom ezilishumi elinantlanu.
29 Bathi ngoko, besoyika ukuba siwela phezu kweengxondorha, baphosa iiankile zane ngasemva, balangazelela ukuba kuse.
30 Ke kaloku, bakubon' ukuba bayabaleka oomatiloshe emkhombeni, bawuhlisa umkhombe elwandle, babonakala beza kuphosa iiankile enqanaweni.
31 Wathi uPawulos kumthetheli-khulu nakumajoni, Ukuba aba abathanga bahlale emkhombeni, aninakusindiswa nina.
32 Andula amasoldati azinqamla iintsontelo zomkhonjana, awuyeka wawa, wemka.
33 Ke kaloku, kwakuba sekusile, uPawulos wabacenga bonke ukuba batye, esithi, Namhlanje ngumhla weshumi elinesine nilindile, nilindile, ningadli nto.
34 ke ngoko ndiyanibongoza ukuba nidle ukudla; kuba oko kuyelelene nokusindiswa kwenu; kuba akuyi kuwa nalunwele lwentloko kabani kuni.
35 Akuba etshilo, wathabatha isonka, wabulela kuThixo phambi kwabo bonke, waqhekeza, waqala wadla.
36 Bomelela ke bonke, bathabatha ukudla nabo.
37 Saye thina sonke emkhombeni sasingabantu abangamakhulu amabini, anamanci asixhenxe anesithandathu.
38 Bathe ke, bakuhlutha, bawenza khaphukhaphu umkhombe, beyiphosa elwandle ingqolowa.
39 Kwakusa ke, abawazanga loo mhlaba; ke babona ichwetyana elithile linonxweme, babhunga ukuwutyhalela kulo umkhombe, ukuba bangaba nako.
40 Baza, bezinqumla zonke iiankile, baziyekela elwandle, bezikhulule kunye nezibophelelo zemithi yokujika;
41 Bakuba ke begaxeleke endaweni enolwandle ngeenxa zombini, wangqubeka khona umkhombe; umphambili wabambelela ngokuqinileyo, wahlala engenakushukunyiswa;
42 Ke kaloku icebo lamasoldati lalisithi mababulawe amabanjwa, ukuze kungabikho bani udadayo, basabe.
43 Kodwa umthetheli-khulu, enga angamsindisa uPawulos, wawalela kwicebo lawo; Wathi abo banako ukudada, mabaziphose kuqala elwandle, bafike emhlabeni;
44 Abaseleyo ke, inxenye ikhwele eziplangeni, inxenye iziqhekeze zomkhombe. Kwaye kwenzeka ukuba basinda bonke bekhuselekile emhlabeni.

ISAHLUKO 28

1 Bakuba besindile, baqala ukuqonda ukuba isiqhithi eso kuthiwa yiMelita.
2 Amabharbhari ke lawo asenzela ububele obungasincinane; kuba aphemba umlilo, asamkela sonke ngenxa yemvula esifikeleyo, nangenxa yokubanda.
3 Ke kaloku, akubon' ukuba uPawulos utheze inyanda yeentsasa, wayibeka phezu komlilo, kwaphuma inyoka ebushushwini obo, yanamathela esandleni sakhe.
4 Athe ke amabharbhari, akulibona irhamncwa lijinga esandleni sakhe, athi phakathi kwawo, Kanene lo mntu ungumbulali;
5 Lalivuthululela emlilweni irhamncwa, akeva kwenzakala.

6 Ke bona babelinde ukuba uza kudumba, mhlawumbi athi qwaka, afe;
7 Ke kaloku, kuloo mmandla bekukho imihlaba yomntu omkhulu wesiqithi, ogama linguPubliyo; owasamkela ngobubele, wasenza undwendwe lwakhe iintsuku zantathu.
8 Ke kaloku kwathi, uyise kaPubliyo wayelele phantsi, ebanjwe yicesina nokuphalaza igazi; awathi uPawulos wangena kuye, wathandaza, wabeka izandla phezu kwakhe, wamphilisa.
9 Kuthe ke kwakwenzeka oko, beza nabanye ababenezifo esiqithini apho, baphiliswa.
10 bathi bona basenzela iimbeko ezininzi; sanduluka, basithwalisa ngezinto esizisweleyo.
11 Ke kaloku, emva kweenyanga ezintathu, sanduluka ngomkhombe wakwa-Aleksandriya, obudlulise ubusika esiqithini eso, uphawu lawo linguKastor noPoluks.
12 Sathi sakufika eSirakusi, sahlala khona iintsuku zantathu.
13 Sisuka khona, sajikeleza, safika eRegiyo;
14 safumana abazalwana apho, basibongoza ukuba sihlale nabo iintsuku zibe sixhenxe; seza ngokunjalo eRoma.
15 Bathi, bakukuva oko abazalwana, beza kusikhawulela, bada beza kufika kwiqonga lika-Apiyo naseTavene-Ntathu; awathi, akubabona uPawulos, wambulela uThixo, womelela.
16 Ke kaloku, xeshikweni sifikileyo eRoma, umthetheli-khulu wabanikela ababanjwa kumthetheli-mkhosi; ke yena uPawulos wavunyelwa ukuba ahlale yedwa, nesoldati elimgcinayo.
17 Ke kaloku kwathi, emva kweentsuku ezintathu, uPawulos wababizela ndawonye abaziintloko bamaYuda, obabuthelana ndawonye, wathi kubo, Madoda, bazalwana, nakuba ndingenzanga nto ngokuchasene nabantu, namasiko oobawo. + kodwa ndesuka ndanikelwa eYerusalem ndilibanjwa ezandleni zamaRoma.
18 Athe wona akundincina, afuna ukundikhulula, ngenxa yokuba kungekho tyala lakufa kum.
19 Athe ke amaYuda akuphika, ndanyanzeleka ukuba ndibhenele kuKesare; kungengakuba ndibe ndinento yokulumangalela ngayo uhlanga lwakowethu.
20 Ndinibongoze ke ngenxa yeso sizathu ukuba nize, ndinibone, ndithethe nani; kuba kungenxa yethemba lakwaSirayeli endinxitywe lo mxokelelwane.
21 Bathi ke bona kuye, Thina asizuzanga zincwadi zithetha ngawe, zivele kwelakwaYuda;
22 Sithanda ukuva kuwe into oyithethayo; kuba ngalo eli hlelo siyazi ukuba lichasiwe ezindaweni zonke.
23 Ke kaloku, bakummisela imini, kweza kuye into eninzi endlwini abehlala kuyo, wabatyhilela; awabacaciselayo, ebungqinela ubukumkani bukaThixo, ebebeyisela kokungoYesu, ethabatha emthethweni kaMoses kwanakubaprofeti, ethabathela kusasa kwada kwahlwa.
24 Yaye inxenye iseyiseka ngaloo mazwi athethwayo, yaye inxenye ingakholwa.
25 Bakuba bengavumelananga bodwa, bemka, akuba uPawulos ethethe ilizwi lalinye, wathi, UMoya oyiNgcwele wathetha kakuhle ngoIsaya umprofeti, koobawo bethu.
26 esithi, Hamba uye kwaba bantu, uthi, Ukuva oku niya kuva, ningaqondi; nokubona niya kubona, ningaqiqi;
27 Kuba intliziyo yaba bantu ithe fithi kukutyeba, Beva ngeendlebe ezithe nkqi, Bayawacima namehlo abo; hleze babone ngamehlo, beve ngeendlebe, baqonde ngentliziyo, bajike, ndibaphilise.
28 Makwazeke ngoko kuni, ukuba usindiso lukaThixo luthunyelwe kuzo iintlanga;
29 Akuba ezithethile ezi zinto, emka amaYuda, eneembuzwano ezinkulu phakathi kwawo.
30 UPawulos wahlala iminyaka emibini iphela kweyakhe indlu ayiqeshileyo, wabamkela bonke ababesiza kuye.
31 ebuvakalisa ubukumkani bukaThixo, efundisa iindawo ezingeNkosi uYesu Kristu ngako konke ukungafihlisi, engalelwa bani.